One Thousand New England Ancestors of FRANK CHESTER HARRINGTON and LEORA (LEIGHTON) HARRINGTON

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 07363 1183

GC
929.2
H237WE

One Thousand New England Ancestors of

FRANK CHESTER HARRINGTON

and

LEORA (LEIGHTON) HARRINGTON

By

FREDERICK LEWIS WEIS, Th.D.

Fellow of the American Society of Genealogists

Worcester

Massachusetts

1958

Privately printed.

PREFACE

This book gathers together alphabetically the New England ancestors of Frank Chester Harrington, and his wife, Leora (Leighton) Harrington, to the number of more than one thousand, yet the number of paragraphs is only 794, and some of these describe earlier English forebears. However, it will be noted that numerous individuals are ancestors several times, often from one to four ways, due to intermarriage. Moreover, about 125 wives cannot now be identified beyond their Christian names, and in the case of fifteen of the wives neither Christian name nor surname has survived. This occurs among many pioneer New England families in the first two or three generations. When John Smith married Hannah, in 1635, probably everyone present knew her parentage, and it may not have occurred to the official who performed the marriage that some day a descendant might wish to know her maiden name. Even Governors and magistrates erred in this regard. Records of births, marriages, and deaths were also lost or burnt. Neglect was by no means always a cause. Frequently such volumes were so often used that they were worn out. Parents forgot to record the births of their children, or an official neglected to enter them. Bibles in which such records were kept disappeared when a homestead burned to the ground. Floods damaged the paper, and ink faded. In 1675, the Indians utterly destroyed by fire every house in Lancaster including the meeting-house. Sometimes records were borrowed and were never returned. Even with such misadventures, Massachusetts still has the richest store of documentary records anywhere in the western hemisphere.

Each ancestor of a given name is numbered in sequence and the mate of that individual is also numbered when possible. Thus *Robert Harrington* (No. 1), married *Susan George* (No. 2). To find her lineage turn to *George,* No. 2.

HARRINGTON

1. Robert Herrington was for many years the Bailiff of Southwold, county Suffolk, England.

2. Robert Herrington, his son, married at Southwold, 7 March 1613, *Joan Jentilman,* baptized at Southwold, 5 July 1603 (probably several years old at that time), the daughter of William and Agnes Jentilman, of Southwold. He died before 1622, for his widow, Joan, married, second, at Southwold, 25 July 1622, the Reverend John Younges, son of the Reverend Mr. Christopher Younges and Margaret his wife. The Reverend Christopher Younges was minister at Southwold, co. Suffolk, England. Joan (Jentilman) (Herrington) Younges, died in 1630, and the Reverend John Younges married, second, Joan Harris, who died soon, and he then married, third, 1639, Mary Warren, the daughter of Thomas Warren, merchant, of Southwold, co. Suffolk, England.

3. Robert Herrington, son of Robert and Joan (Jentilman) Herrington, was baptized at Southwold, co. Suffolk, England, 1 October 1616. It seems highly probable that this is the Robert Harrington who died at Watertown, Massachusetts, 11 May 1707, aged 91 years.

While we have not seen positive proof that Robert Harrington of Watertown, Massachusetts, is identical with the Robert Herrington who was baptized at Southwold, co. Suffolk, England, we believe that they were one and the same. At this period Harrington and Herrington were interchangeable. Southwold is about thirty miles from Ipswich in the same county from which Robert Harrington of Watertown embarked for New England.

The name *Jentilman* would undoubtedly be spelled *Gentleman,* if it still occurs today.

1634 HARRINGTON (Two Lines)

1. Robert Harrington, born probably at Southwold, co. Suffolk, England, 1616, died at Watertown, Massachusetts, 11 May 1707, came to New England in the ship "Elizabeth," 10 April 1634. He married at Watertown, 1 October 1647, *Susan George* (No. 2), born about 1632, died at Watertown, 6 July 1694, the daughter of John George of that town.

He took the oath of fidelity, 1652, and was admitted a freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 27 May 1663, at which time he was a member of the First Church in Watertown. He was a proprietor at Watertown as early as 1642, and owned a homestall, "given him by Deacon Thomas Hastings, a kinsman or a generous patron."

He was a member of Captain Hugh Mason's Train Band, 1652, the captain having been commissioned 5 May 1652. He served as selectman of Watertown, 1679, 1681, 1682, 1683, 1685, 1691, 1692, 1693, 1694, 1695, 1696, 1697, 1698, 1699, and 1700, a total of fifteen years, 1679-1700. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 221.) Evidently he was a man of ability and highly respected by his fellow townsmen to be chosen so often for this important and responsible office. He was a mill owner and miller, and his house and mill were valued at £120, as shown by the original inventory of his estate.

On 24 December 1684, he bought of Jeremiah Dummer, goldsmith, of Boston, and Anna, his wife, for £90, the west or south west half (250 acres) of the Oldham Farm, where some of his descendants continued to live for nearly 200 years. It was bounded on the west by land of Joseph Garfield, north by Richard Cutting, widow Sarah Fiske, and said Garfield, east by Abraham Gale and John Gale, and south by the Charles River.

On 28 September 1685, he gave to his son Joseph, 55 acres of land, which he bought of Simon Coolidge, 29 January 1679/80, which he (S.C.) had bought of Deacon Simon Stone, and which he (S.S.) had bought of the widow and heirs of the Reverend Henry Green, to whom it had been granted by the town.

The will of Robert Harrington was dated 1 January 1704/5, the day before the third marriage of his daughter Susanna. He mentions his sons: John, Daniel, Benjamin, Samuel, Thomas, Edward (his youngest son, to whom he gave his homestead) ; and daughters Susanna Beers, Mary Bemis, and Sarah Winship; Joseph, son of "my son Joseph, deceased," and daughter-in-law, Joanna Ward, late wife of his son Joseph. The inventory of his estate mentions 16 lots of land amounting to 642½ acres, and appraised at £717.

Practically all families named Harrington of the old stock are descended from this Robert Harrington of Watertown.

HERE LYES BURIED
YE BODY OF
ROBERT HARRINGTON
AGED 91 YEARS DIED
MAY Ye 11th 1707

2. Edward Harrington, son of Robert and Susanna (George) Harrington, was born at Watertown, 2 March 1668/9, and he died at Waltham, 21 January 1736, in his 68th year (GS). He married, first,

at Watertown, 30 March 1692, *Mary Ocington* (No. 2), born 7 September 1669, died at Waltham, 23 October 1725, in her 55th year (GS), the daughter of William and Mary Ocington. He married, second, at Watertown, 24 May 1727, Anna Bullard, the widow of Jonathan Bullard of Weston, who had died at Weston, 14 September 1719. Mr. Harrington inherited his father's homestead; was selectman at Watertown, 1716, 1730, and 1731; and was an active and respected citizen. He sold to Joseph Patterson, on 19 March 1701, "one mansion house with 12 acres of orchard and meadow and arable land" in Watertown. (Middlesex Probate, 20:305-307.) He had nine children.

3. Francis Harrington, son of Edward and Mary (Ocington) Harrington, was born at Watertown, 11 June 1709, and he died in Worcester, Massachusetts, 18 July 1793, aged 84 years (GS). He married, first, at Watertown, 16 November 1736, *Prudence Stearns* (No. 7), born at Watertown, 27 April 1713, died at Worcester, August 1751, the daughter of Lieutenant Samuel and Mary (Hawkins) Stearns. He married, second, at Westborough, 14 November 1752, Deborah Brigham, born in 1715, died at Worcester, 20 April 1799, aged 84 years (GS).

Mr. Harrington was residing in the Spring of 1741, in Grafton, Massachusetts, when he purchased of Joseph Dana and his wife Mary, of Pomfret, Connecticut, the farm in Worcester which was afterwards his home and on which his descendants have lived to the present time. He was the first of the Harrington family to settle in Worcester, where the descendants of Robert Harrington have since been both numerous and prominent in every generation. Francis Harrington was juryman at Worcester, 19 July 1742, and field driver, 1743, and 1744.

"Town Meeting: 16 May 1743, it was voted that in consideration of great sickness in Francis Harrington's family, his tax for the last year be repaid him, amounting to one pound, three shillings."

His homestead was near what is now the corner of Bloomingdale road and Plantation street.

The family gravestones were in the Old Burial Ground on the Common. Among them were the following:

"In Memory of Mr. Francis Harrington, who died July 18th 1793. Aged 84 years.

"In thee shall Israel trust,
Which see their guilt forgiven,
God will pronounce the sinners just,
And take the Saints to Heavn."

* * *

"Here lyes the body of Mrs. Prudence Harrington, the wife of Mr.

Francis Harrington, who departed this life August 1751, in the 38th year of her age."

* * *

"In memory of Mrs. Deborah Harrington wife of Francis Harrington. Died April 20th 1799. Aged 84 years.

"This shall be known when we are dead,
And left on long record,
That ages yet unborn may read,
And trust and praise the Lord."

* * *

"Here lyes the body of Mr. Francis Harrington Junior, who Dec'd April 6th 1768, in the 31st year of his age.

* * *

4. Lieutenant Nathaniel Harrington, son of Francis and Prudence (Stearns) Harrington, was born in Worcester, in 1742, and he died at Worcester, 28 February 1831, aged 89 years (GS). He married at Worcester, 2 July 1776, *Ruth Stone* (No. 13), born at Watertown, 3 August 1748, died at Worcester, 24 August 1817, aged 69 years (GS), the daughter of Deacon Jonathan, 3rd. and Ruth (Livermore) Stone.

He was 2nd Sergeant of the company of minute-men under the command of Captain Timothy Bigelow, Colonel Artemas Ward's regiment, which left Worcester for Cambridge on the alarm of 19 April 1775. He was also 1st Sergeant of the company commanded by Captain Jonas Hubbard, and later was 1st Lieutenant in Captain Joshua Whitney's company, 2 July 1777, in the 5th Worcester county regiment of Massachusetts militia. He was a farmer in Worcester and served as selectman, 1803 to 1809, inclusive. He also served as hog-reeve, 11 March 1777; juror, 1779; assessor, 1780; member of the school committee, 1781; surveyor of highways and collector of taxes, 1790-1808; on the committee to build school houses, 1789, and 1797; and fence-viewer, 1799.

After his death, the original homestead of 400 acres was divided between his two sons, Francis and Jonathan.

* * *

In Memory of Mr. NATHL. HARRINGTON who died Feb. 28, 1831, Aged 89 years.	In Memory of Mrs. RUTH HARRINGTON who died August 24, 1817, Aged 69.

(The Burial Ground on Mechanic Street.)

He had three children of whom the eldest was Francis.

5. Captain Francis Harrington, son of Lieutenant Nathaniel and Ruth (Stone) Harrington, was born in Worcester, 15 May 1777, and he died at Worcester, 17 October 1841, aged 64 years. He married at Worcester, 13 May 1801, *Lydia Perry* (No. 6), born at Worcester, 20 February 1778, died there 27 October 1868, aged 90 years, eight months, and seven days, the daughter of Josiah and Lydia (Flagg) Perry. They were both buried in Rural Cemetery, Worcester. He inherited half of the homestead farm and all of his active life he was a farmer. He was also Captain of the Worcester Military Company, a member of the School Committee, highway surveyor and collector of highway taxes.

Miss HANNAH, daughter of Francis & Lydia Harrington, died July 14, 1823, aged 17 years.	JOSEPH HARRINGTON, Son of *Capt.* Francis Harrington, died April 13, 1812, aged 4 years.

Captain Francis and Lydia (Perry) Harrington had six children, the eldest of whom was Captain Daniel Harrington.

6. Captain Daniel Harrington, son of Captain Francis and Lydia (Perry) Harrington, was born at Worcester, 4 October 1802, and he died there 11 September 1863. He married in Worcester, 27 March 1828, *Clarissa Gray* (No. 6), born at Worcester, 23 August 1809, died at Worcester, 6 June 1885, the daughter of Nathaniel and Patty (Dickman) Gray, and granddaughter of John Dickman, who took part in the Boston Tea Party.

He succeeded to his father's homestead and was a farmer. He built the large barn in 1841, and the present house on the farm in 1852. He was a member of the Old South Church (The First Church, Congregational) in Worcester, and was a founder of the present Union Church (Congregational). He was a Captain of the Worcester Militia Company, a juror in 1832, a fence-viewer, member of the School Committee, surveyor of highways and a member of the Common Council of the City of Worcester, 1849-1850, and a member of the Board of Aldermen, 1850. They had nine children, of whom Francis Alfred Harrington, was the seventh.

7. The Honorable Francis Alfred Harrington, son of Captain Daniel and Clarissa (Gray) Harrington, was born in Worcester, 17 November 1846, and he died there 28 August 1922, aged 76 years. He married, first, 16 November 1871, *Roxanna Maria Grout* (No. 7), born at Spencer, 16 August 1850, died at Worcester, 24 November 1900, the daughter of Silas and Eliza (Draper) Grout, of Spencer. He married, second, at Worcester, 28 May 1902, Lillia Hannah (Dud-

ley) Leighton, born at Augusta, Maine, 26 October 1852, died at Worcester, 6 March 1924, the daughter of Joseph Smith and Sarah Ann (Lamson) Dudley, of Augusta, and the widow of Frank Leighton of Westford and Pepperell. Mr. Harrington was a successful farmer at the old homestead where his ancestors had lived since 1741, and he was also a very efficient insurance executive. He was one of the most honored and distinguished men in the Masonic organizations of the state, and in 1908, he attained the rare distinction of election to the Thirty-Third Degree. He was a trustee of the Worcester County Agricultural Society and of the Worcester County Institution for Savings; First Lieutenant of the City Guards of the Massachusetts State Militia, in which he served for eight years; an honorary member of the G.A.R.; and was a member of the Worcester County Horticultural Society, the Worcester Country Club, and other clubs and societies.

He held a distinguished place in the public service of the city and state. He served as alderman, 1887-1888, and chairman of the board, 1889, and as Mayor of Worcester, 1889-1890-1891, and as a State Senator, 1899-1900-1901. He was an able executive and wise administrator, trusted and honored by the people, regardless of party lines. Always interested in anything which made for the welfare of the city, he gave much attention to water supply, street lighting, sewage disposal, the fire department, schools, Hope Cemetery of which he was trustee for twelve years, and president of the board, and the City Library of which he was a director for eight years.

Children of Francis Alfred and Roxanna Maria (Grout) Harrington, born in Worcester:

8. *Charles Arthur Harrington,* b. 26 Jan. 1874. #
9. *Frank Chester Harrington,* b. 6 Feb. 1876. #
10. *May Emily Harrington,* b. 9 May 1878; m. James P. Gray; s.p.

8. Charles Arthur Harrington, B.S., son of Francis Alfred and Roxanna Maria (Grout) Harrington, was born in Worcester, 26 January 1874. He married, first, 27 July 1900, Luella Blanche Crook, born 25 February 1872, died 29 July 1941, the daughter of David W. R. and Frances E. (Cushing) Crook, of Columbus, Ohio. He married, second, 1942, Ethel Champlin (Lawton) Ford, born 1 January 1890, the daughter of Frank Bennett and Molly Turner (Child) Lawton, and the widow of Austin L. Ford. Mr. Harrington was graduated from the Worcester Polytechnic Institute, as Bachelor of Science, 1895. He is a Thirty-Third Degree Mason and an insurance executive. He has served the city of Worcester as a member of the Common Council, 1912-1913, and has also been overseer of the poor. He resides on the old homestead which has been in the family since 1741.

Children of Charles Arthur and Luella Blanche (Crook) Harrington, born in Worcester:

11. *Ruth Anna Harrington,* b. 16 July 1901; m. Worcester, 12 May 1925, Warren Aldrich Ellsworth, b. Worcester, 30 April 1901; B.S. in M.E., W.P.I., 1922. Children: (1) *Warren Aldrich Ellsworth, Jr.,* b. Worcester, 3 Feb. 1928, B.S., W.P.I., 1952; m. Hartford, Conn., 10 Sept. 1949, Ann Patricia Partridge, b. Suffield, Conn., 16 Aug. 1927, A.B., Mount Holyoke, 1949. Their children are: (i) *Warren Aldrich Ellsworth, III,* b. Worcester, 28 Aug. 1950; (ii) *Valerie Harrington Ellsworth,* b. Hartford, 26 Nov. 1952; (iii) *Christie Ann Ellsworth,* b. Hartford, 2 Nov. 1954. (2) *David Harrington Ellsworth,* b. Worcester, 25 June 1930; (3) *Nancy Cushing Ellsworth,* b. Worcester, 24 June 1936; (4) *Joyce Ellsworth,* b. Worcester, 14 June 1938.

12. *Mildred Elizabeth Harrington,* b. 4 March 1903; m. Worcester, 21 June 1934, George Ambrose McEvoy, b. Toronto, Ontario, 7 March 1899. Child: *George Harrington McEvoy,* b. Worcester, 31 August 1939.

13. *Francis Alfred Harrington, II,* b. 28 August 1909, A.B., Dartmouth, 1933; m. Miami, Florida, 27 December 1934, Jacquelyn Harley, b. Miami, Florida, 25 November 1914. Children: (1) *Francis Alfred Harrington, Jr.,* b. Worcester, 7 Oct. 1936; (2) *James Harley Harrington,* b. Worcester, 25 Sept. 1939.

9. Frank Chester Harrington, son of Francis Alfred and Roxanna Maria (Grout) Harrington, was born at Worcester, 6 February 1876, and he married at Worcester, 25 April 1900, *Leora Leighton* (No. 9), born at Pepperell, Massachusetts, 11 April 1879, the daughter of Frank and Lillia Hannah (Dudley) Leighton. He was graduated with the degree of Bachelor of Science at the Worcester Polytechnic Institute, 1898, and he received the honorary degree of Doctor of Engineering in 1945. He is a Thirty-Third Degree Mason and an insurance executive.

Children of Frank Chester and Leora (Leighton) Harrington, born at Worcester:

14. *Frank Leighton Harrington, LL.B.,* b. 17 Jan. 1902. #
15. *Robert Dudley Harrington, M.B.A.,* b. 17 Oct. 1903. #
16. *Lillia Leighton Harrington,* b. 4 Nov. 1904. #
17. *Anna Grout Harrington,* b. 6 Mar. 1906. #

14. Frank Leighton Harrington, LL.B., son of Frank Chester and Leora (Leighton) Harrington, was born at Worcester, 17 January 1902, and he married in Worcester, 9 July 1927, Louise Cronin, A. B. SMITH, 1926 born at Worcester, 25 March 1904, the daughter of Dr. Thomas J. and Louise (Schwegler) Cronin. He was graduated at Dartmouth, A.B., 1924, and at Harvard, LL.B., 1927.

Children of Frank Leighton and Louise (Cronin) Harrington, born in Worcester, except the first:

18. *Frank Leighton Harrington, Jr., M.B.A.,* b. Cambridge, 26 May 1928; A.B., Dartmouth, 1950; M.B.A., Harvard, 1952; m. Dayton, Ohio, 29 May 1954, Sarah Grace Heathman, b. Dayton, 23 May 1930. Children: (1) *Frank Leighton Harrington III,* b. Albuquerque, New Mexico, 23 Aug. 1955; (2) *Brooks Chester Harrington,* b. Albuquerque, N.M., 29 Apr. 1957.

19. *Roxanna Louise Harrington,* b. 13 May 1930; A.B., Smith College, 1952; m. Worcester, 25 June 1954, John Mote Stevenson, b. Cincinnati, Ohio, 17 May 1930; A.B., Harvard, 1952; M.B.A., Harvard, 1954. Children: (1) *Frank Earl Stevenson II,* b. Cincinnati, 10 June 1955; (2) *John Mote Stevenson, Jr.,* b. Cincinnati, 22 June 1957. Wyoming, Ohio.

20. *Thomas Barth Harrington, A.B.,* b. 14 Nov. 1931; A.B., Dartmouth, 1954; m. 22 June 1957, Margaret Eaton Taube, of Katonah, New York. Child: *Louise Harper Harrington,* b. Milford, Connecticut, 2 June 1958.

21. *George Chester Harrington,* b. 20 Mar. 1939.

15. Robert Dudley Harrington, M.B.A., son of Frank Chester and Leora (Leighton) Harrington, was born at Worcester, 17 October 1903, B.S., Dartmouth, 1926; M.B.A., Harvard, 1928. He married at Newton Centre, 3 October 1931, Anne Victoria Harrington, born at Worcester, 22 February 1908, the daughter of Everett J. and Louise (Colwell) Harrington.

Children of Robert Dudley and Anne Victoria (Harrington) Harrington, born in Worcester:

22. *Robert Dudley Harrington, Jr., M.B.A.,* b. 19 Dec. 1932; A.B., Brown, 1955; M.B.A., Columbia, 1957.

23. *Sarah Anne Harrington,* b. 8 Apr. 1936; Bradford Junior College, 1956.

16. Lillia Leighton Harrington, daughter of Frank Chester and Leora (Leighton) Harrington, was born at Worcester, 4 November 1904, and she married there, 2 April 1927, Lieutenant Joseph Carson Molder, M.B.A., graduate of the United States Naval Academy, Annapolis, Maryland, 1923, M.B.A., Harvard, 1926, born at Columbus, Georgia, 24 July 1899.

Children of Joseph Carson and Lillia Leighton (Harrington) Molder, born at Worcester:

24. *Mary Lou Molder, A.B.,* b. 22 Sept. 1929; A.B., Wellesley, 1951; m. Worcester, 7 June 1952, Alan David Baird, b. Lapeer, Mich., 15 Sept. 1925; E.E., Massachusetts Institute of Technology, 1951. Chil-

dren: (1) *Susan Lillia Baird,* b. Ithaca, N.Y., 4 Oct. 1953; (2) *David Alan Baird,* b. Ithaca, N.Y., 7 Feb. 1955; (3) *Margaret Louise Baird,* b. Arlington, Mass., 7 May 1956.

25. *Joseph Leighton Molder, A.B.,* b. 23 Jan. 1932; A.B., Oberlin, 1953; M.B.A., Columbia, 1958.

17. Anna Grout Harrington, daughter of Frank Chester and Leora (Leighton) Harrington, was born at Worcester, 6 March 1906, and she married at Worcester, 1 June 1929, Frederick Whitcomb Mosher, born at Roslindale, Massachusetts, 25 July 1904.

Child of Frederick Whitcomb and Anna Grout (Harrington) Mosher, born at Worcester:

26. *Allan Whitcomb Mosher,* b. 2 Nov. 1931.

HARRINGTON (Second Line)

27. Benjamin Harrington, son of Robert and Susan (George) Harrington, was born at Watertown, 26 January 1661/2, and he died at Weston, 27 March 1724, aged 64 years (GS). He married at Watertown, 10 December 1684, *Abigail Bigelow* (No. 2), born at Watertown, 4 February 1663/4, died at Weston, 12 January 1754, aged 90 years, the daughter of John and Mary (Warren) Bigelow of Watertown. She was a member of the First Church in Sudbury, 1709/10, and was admitted to full communion in the First Church in Weston, 22 July 1711. He was admitted to full communion there, 4 March 1721/2.

28. Thankful Harrington, youngest daughter of Benjamin and Abigail (Bigelow) Harrington, was born in Weston, 29 September 1701, and she died there, 6 November 1759, in her 58th year (GS). She married at Weston, 27 March 1723, *Lieutenant Josiah Livermore* (No. 5), born in Watertown, 23 December 1699, died at Weston, 19 March 1761, in his 62nd year (GS), the son of Ensign Joseph and Elizabeth (Stone) Livermore. She was admitted to full communion in the First Church in Weston, 4 February 1727/8. Continuation: *Elizabeth Livermore* (No. 6), m. *Francis Jones* (No. 5); *Olive Jones* (No. 6), m. *Jonathan Grout* (No. 5); *Silas Grout* (No. 6), m. *Eliza Draper* (No. 7); *Roxanna Maria Grout* (No. 7), m. *Francis Alfred Harrington* (No. 7).

1638 ADAMS

1. John Adams, of Barton David, Somersetshire, England, born about 1505, was the first ancestor to whom the Adams family of Quincy

and Braintree, Massachusetts, can trace descent. He was a bowman or archer as revealed by the Muster Rolls of Barton David, 1539. His wife was *Alice*.

2. Henry Adams, son of John and Alice Adams, was born at Barton David about 1531, and he died there in the year 1596. He married, about 1554, *Rose,* who was buried at Barton David, 20 September 1598. He was a husbandman, and, according to his deposition dated 25 May 1586, was a native of the town of Barton David, and at the date of the deposition he was tythingman, tax-gatherer, and constable there. He died intestate and the administration on his estate was granted at Barton David to his son, John Adams, on 12 August 1596. The inventory amounted to £ 22.

3. John Adams, son of Henry and Rose Adams, was born at Barton David, 1555, and he was buried there, 22 March 1603/4. He married about 1576, *Agnes Stone,* who was buried at Barton St. David, 15 January 1615/6. He was a husbandman, and his will, dated 19 March 1603/4, mentions four children, of whom two were John and Henry.

4. Henry Adams, son of John and Agnes (Stone) Adams, was born at Barton St. David, co. Somerset, England, about the year 1583, and he died at Braintree (now Quincy), Massachusetts, where he was buried, 8 October 1646, aged 63 years. He married at Charlton Mackrell, co. Somerset, 19 October 1609, *Edith Squire* (No. 3), baptized at Charlton Mackrell, 29 May 1587, died at Medfield, Massachusetts, 21 January 1672/3, the daughter of Henry Squire of Charlton Mackrell. She married, second, about 1651, John Fussell, of Weymouth, Massachusetts, born about 1575, died at Medfield, 21 February 1675/6, having been killed by the Indians.

Henry Adams came to New England in 1638. He was a farmer and maltster. He settled at Quincy, having been granted by the town of Boston, on 24 February 1639/40, forty acres of land at Mount Wollaston (then in Braintree, now Quincy). This was for a family of "ten heads" and the charge was three shillings per acre. The "ten heads" were: Henry himself, his wife Edith, his sons Henry, Thomas, Samuel, Peter, John, Joseph, and Edward, and his daughter Ursula. The other son, Jonathan, remained in England for a dozen years more.

President John Adams speaks of his ancestor, Henry Adams, as having the virtues of "piety, humility, simplicity, prudence, patience, temperance, frugality, industry, and perseverance!" He was a selectman at Braintree, 1646.

John Fussell, the second husband of Edith (Squire) Adams, had bought a house in Weymouth, 28 September 1640, of Richard Silvester (Suffolk Deeds, I 16), and was a member of the church there, for on 3 May 1654, he was admitted a freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony. Soon after this date and during the same year, they removed to Medfield with several of the sons, leaving the son Joseph Adams at Braintree.

Henry Adams made his will in 1646 (nuncupative will probated 8 June 1647). He bequeathed to his sons Peter and John and his daughter Ursula—"ground in the Neck, both vpland & meddow." His books were "to be divided amongst all my Children." He made provision for his wife and "sonne Samuel" and "Josephe, Edward, and my daughter Vrsula" were to have the house lot near Weymouth ferry. No mention is found in the will of Henry, Thomas and Jonathan, who had probably had their shares at the time of their marriages. Joseph finally received the paternal farm. (Suffolk Probate, I 429; VIII 4; II 32.) The inventory amounted to £75.13. 1647.

5. Lieutenant Henry Adams, son of Henry and Edith (Squire) Adams, was born at Barton St. David, Somersetshire, England, 1610, and he was killed by the Indians at Medfield, Massachusetts, 21 February 1675/6, in King Philip's War. He married at Braintree, 17 October 1643, *Elizabeth Paine* (No. 2), who was also killed by the Indians at Medfield, on 21 February 1675/6, the daughter of Ensign Moses Paine, gent., of Braintree. Henry Adams was chosen clerk of the writs at Braintree, 4 November 1646. He settled at Medfield, 1650, with his family of eight children. He was a member of the Ancient & Honorable Artillery Company of Boston, 1652, and Lieutenant of the Medfield military company from 6 January 1673/4 until his death. He served also as Deputy (Representative) to the General Court from Medfield, 1659, 1665, 1674, and 1675. In the latter year he was killed by the Indians on the doorstep of his own home in Medfield. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 3.)

6. Ensign Henry Adams, son of Lieutenant Henry and Elizabeth (Paine) Adams, was born at Medfield, 19 November 1657, and he died 29 September 1733. He married, 19 December 1679, *Prudence Frary* (No. 3), born 20 August 1662, died 29 December 1750, the daughter of John and Elizabeth Adams (Harding) Frary. He was Ensign of the Medfield military company, and Representative from Medfield to the General Court of Massachusetts, 1706, 1709, 1711, 1719, 1721, 1724, and 1728. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 2.) Ensign Henry and Prudence (Frary) Adams had six children.

7. Prudence Adams, daughter of Ensign Henry and Prudence (Frary) Adams, was born at Medfield, 10 April 1682/3, and she died at Sherborn, 23 February 1772. She married at Medfield, 14 April 1702, *Joseph Morse* (No. 9), born at Sherborn, 25 March 1679, died at Sherborn, 18 April 1754, the son of Captain Joseph and Mehitable (Wood) Morse.

7. Prudence Adams m. Joseph Morse (No. 9).
Judith Morse, m. Capt. Caleb Leland (No. 10).
Prudence Leland (Chart 24), m. Adam Leland.

* * *

8. John Adams, son of Henry (No. 4) and Edith (Squire) Adams, was baptized at Kingweston, Somersetshire, England, 4 December 1622, and was a millwright at Arlington, Massachusetts, where he died in 1706, aged about 85 years. He came with his parents from England in 1638, but in 1650, he went back to England as the executor of the estate of his aunt Margaret (Squire) Shepheard, the widow of John Shepheard. He returned the next year, 1651, and bought the Golden Moore farm of 117 acres in Lexington. He also bought 13 acres of meadow and upland in 1664, of Joseph Cook, and was granted four acres in 1657/8.

He settled, first, in Cambridge, about 1650, and married *Ann,* who was still living in 1714. She was admitted to the First Church in Cambridge, 1652, and he was admitted freeman, 18 May 1666, by which time he had joined the church. He served under Captain Thomas Prentice in King Philip's War (Soc. of Col. Wars, *Index,* 1922, p. 3). They had seven children.

9. Joseph Adams, youngest of the seven children of John and Ann Adams, was born in Cambridge, 1658/9, and he died there, 20 July 1701. He received from his father a deed of the homestead, 4 September 1697. He married, 21 February 1687/8, *Margaret Eames* (No. 2), born at Sudbury, 8 July 1666, the daughter of Thomas and Mary (Blanford) Eames. She married, second, 27 December 1705, Lieutenant Daniel Dean of Concord. They probably had a son Joseph.

10. Margaret Adams, daughter of Joseph and Margaret (Eames) Adams, was born about 1699; married at Boston, 3 September 1724, *John Grout* (No. 3), born at Sudbury, 15 March 1685/6.

10. Margaret Adams m. John Grout (No. 3).
Thomas Grout (Chart 9), m. Abigail Parmenter.

1640 ALLEN

1. Walter Allen was born probably in England, 1601, and he died in Charlestown, Massachusetts, 3/8 July 1681. He married, first, *Rebecca,* the mother of all his children. He married, second, at Charlestown, 29 November 1678, Abigail Rogers. About 1640, he settled at Newbury, thence he went to Charlestown, 1652, and was living in Watertown, 1662-1673, in that part of Watertown, now Weston, 1665, and finally again at Charlestown, 1673-1681. His house and land in Watertown he sold to Simon Coolidge, 20 April 1665, and on 7 June 1665, he bought of John Knapp, 60 acres in Watertown Farms (now Weston), "lying towards the Concord bounds." On 19 September 1666, Thomas Mayhew, sometime of Watertown, now of Martha's Vineyard, for £30, sold 200 acres of land in Watertown Farms to Joseph Crosby of Braintree, and said Crosby, for £40, sold the same land, 21 June 1669,

to Walter Allen, "a farmer of Watertown." However, Walter Allen was also a hatter. On 1 October 1673, by deed of gift, he conveyed lands in Watertown to his sons Daniel and Joseph. The will of Walter Allen was dated 19 February 1679/80, and proved in August 1681. In it he mentions his wife Abigail, and sons John (of Sudbury), Daniel and Joseph. The inventory amounted to £312. In it is mentioned a mansion house, land and orchard in Charlestown, and a farm in Haverhill of 100 acres. He had five children, of whom Benjamin died aged 31, and Abigail was born at Newbury, Mass., 1 Oct. 1641.

2. Daniel Allen, the second son of Walter and Rebecca Allen, died at Sudbury, Massachusetts, 1705. He married, about 1658, *Mary Sherman* (No. 8), daughter of the Reverend John Sherman, third minister at Watertown, who left his daughter Mary Allen, £10 in his will. Daniel Allen lived successively in Charlestown, Watertown, Lancaster, 1661/2, Watertown again, 1670-1674, and finally at Sudbury, where he died. He had twelve children, of which Elnathan was the sixth.

3. Elnathan Allen, son of Daniel and Mary (Sherman) Allen, was born at Lancaster, Massachusetts, 7 January 1666/7, and he died at Shrewsbury, Massachusetts, 1 October 1735, aged 69 years, killed by falling from a load of hay. He married about 1694, *Mercy Rice* (No. 4), born at Sudbury, 1 January 1670, died at Hopkinton, Massachusetts, 1727, aged 57 years, the daughter of Corporal Henry and Elizabeth (Moore) Rice of Sudbury. He resided successively in Watertown, Sudbury, Hopkinton, and Shrewsbury. With John Wood, he bought 300 acres of land at "Whitehall" in Hopkinton, 1 November 1720. He was an original member of the First Church in Hopkinton, 1724, and was also Town Treasurer of Hopkinton that same year. In 1729, he removed to Shrewsbury, where he was selectman, 1730 and 1733. He had eight children, of whom Obadiah was the eldest.

4. Sergeant Obadiah Allan, son of Elnathan and Mercy (Rice) Allen, was born in Watertown, 19 January 1694/5, and he died at Shrewsbury, about 1781, aged 86 years. He married, first, 17 May 1720, Susanna Pratt. He married, second, at Shrewsbury, 19 May 1741, *Jemima (Weeks) Tomlin* (or Tomblin) (No. 4), born at Marlborough, Massachusetts, 23 February 1701/2, the daughter of Supply Weeks and Susannah (Barnes) Weeks, and the widow of Isaac Tomlin, Jr., of Westborough. Obadiah and his first wife Susannah joined the First Church in Framingham, 16 September 1722, and were original members of the First Church in Hopkinton, 1724, from which they were dismissed and admitted to the First Church in Shrewsbury, 11 October 1730. We do not have record of the service which Obadiah performed as Sergeant. He had six children by his first wife and three by his second wife.

5. Israel Allen, son of Sergeant Obadiah and Jemima (Weeks) Allen, was born in Shrewsbury, Massachusetts, 24 April 1745, and he

died at Spencer, Massachusetts, 17 July 1833, aged 88 years. He married, first, at Shrewsbury, 26 July 1768, *Thankful Greenwood* (No. 4), born at Framingham, 15 May 1745, died at Spencer, 25 October 1805, aged 60 years, the daughter of James and Patience (Leland) Greenwood, of Shrewsbury. He married, second, 1807, the widow Sarah Bennett, who died in 1818.

Israel Allen was a soldier of the Revolution, and fought in the battle of Bunker Hill. (James Draper, *History of Spencer,* p. 160.) Mr. Allen settled the only remaining lot in Spencer, 1783, which was then entirely wilderness in a state of nature. By the industry of himself and his sons, much of the forest soon disappeared. A house and barn were built to be followed soon by a saw and grist mill. Eventually it became one of the best farms in town. He had seven children, of whom Jemima was the third.

6. Jemima Allen, daughter of Israel and Thankful (Greenwood) Allen, was born at Shrewsbury, 22 May 1773, and she died at Spencer, 18 January 1846. She married at Spencer, 13 April 1797, *Zenas Draper* (No. 6), born at Spencer, 31 May 1772, died at Spencer, 9 January 1853, the son of John and Rebecca (Muzzy) Draper of Spencer. Their daughter *Eliza Draper* (No. 7), m. *Silas Grout* (No. 6).

6. Jemima Allen m. Zenas Draper (No. 6). (See Chart No. 9.)
Eliza Draper m. Silas Grout (No. 6).
Roxanna Maria Grout m. Francis A. Harrington.

1635 ANDREWS

1. Samuel Andrews, a citizen of London, came in the "Increase," 14 April 1635, aged 37 years, with his wife, *Jane,* aged 30, and others, and settled in Biddeford, Maine, where he was taxed 7 September 1636. He built a house there. He was born in England in 1598, and died at Biddeford long prior to 26 June 1654 (York Deeds I: 42-43). He married Jane, born in England, about 1605, who died in Boston, about 20 May 1676, when she made her will. She married, second, Arthur Mackworth, gent., of Falmouth, Maine, who died before 28 March 1658.

2. James Andrews, son of Samuel and Jane Andrews, was born in England, about 1625, and he died at Falmouth, Maine, 5 May 1704, aged 79 years. He was a mariner and was a leading citizen of Falmouth Foreside. His farm was the site of the Casco Bay Fort, 1700-1716, at Mussel Cove. He went to Boston in 1675 and in 1689 at the times of the Indian depredations. He married, first, *Dorcas Mitton* (No. 2), the daughter of Michael and Elizabeth (Cleeve) Mitton. He married, second, at Boston (intentions 6 August 1696) Margaret Halsey, a widow, daughter of James Phips of Kennebec, and sister of Sir William

Phips, the Royal Governor of Massachusetts. The will of James Andrews was dated 4 January 1698/9, which was proved in Boston.

3. Dorcas Andrews, daughter of James and Dorcas (Mitton) Andrews, was born probably at Falmouth, 1663, and she died at Boston, 24 November 1723, aged 60 years. She married at Falmouth, *Ebenezer Davenport* (No. 2), of Falmouth and Dorchester, who was born in Dorchester, 26 April 1661, died at Dorchester, 19 July 1738, the son of Thomas and Mary Davenport, of Dorchester. (See *Register,* 104: 176-177.)

3. Dorcas Andrews m. Ebenezer Davenport (No. 2).
Esther Davenport m. Josiah Hobbs, Jr. (No. 2).
Tabitha Hobbs m. Samuel Jones (No. 4).
Francis Jones (Chart 11), m. Elizabeth Livermore.

1636 APPLETON

1. Samuel Appleton, gent., was baptized at Little Waldingfield, co. Suffolk, England, 13 August 1586, and he died at Rowley, Massachusetts, in June 1670. He came to Ipswich about 1635, was admitted to the First Church there, 25 May 1636, and was admitted freeman the same year, and served as Associate Justice in 1636. He married, first, at Preston, England, 24 January 1615/6, Judith Everard, the daughter of John and Judith (Borne) Everard of London. Mr. Appleton was granted 460 acres of land in what is now Hamilton. (For the distinguished ancestry of Mr. Appleton, see *M.C., 1215,* pp. 113-114.) (See *American Genealogist,* 32: 72, which continues the line back to William the Conqueror.)

2. Martha Appleton, bapt. at Little Waldingfield, 12 Nov. 1620, daughter of Samuel and Judith (Everard) Appleton, married *Sergeant Richard Jacob,* a freeman at Ipswich, 6 May 1635, and Sergeant of the Train Band, who died at Ipswich, 1672. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* p. 268.)

3. Judith Jacob, daughter of Sergeant Richard and Martha (Appleton) Jacob, was born about 1650, and she died 17 June 1718, aged 68 years, and was buried at Revere. She was dismissed from the church in Ipswich, 12 November 1675, to the Second Church in Boston, as Mrs. Judith Hasey, and was named in her father's will, 1672, and mentioned in the will of her brother Nathaniel Jacob, 1688. She married before 12 November 1675, *William Hasey, Junior* (No. 2), born Boston, 15 September 1652, died 7 June 1695, aged 43 years (buried at Revere), the son of Lieutenant William and Sarah Hasey.

3. Judith Jacob m. William Hasey, Jr. (No. 2).
Abiel Hasey m. Jacob Chamberlain (No. 1).

Phebe Chamberlain m. Jacob Gibbs, Jr. (No. 4).
Phebe Gibbs (Chart 8), m. John Dickman.

1633 BACON

1. Thomas Bacon, probably born in Suffolk co., England, about 1475, died at Helmingham, co. Suffolk, ca. 1535, married *Johan,* who died about 1540. His will of 31 July 1534, mentions his son John. She made her will 30 July 1540, which was proved 12 December 1540.

2. John Bacon was born probably at Helmingham, about 1505/10, and he died there between 7 September 1557 and 19 March 1557/8 (the dates of his making and the proving of his will). He married *Margaret,* about 1532, and she died after 1557.

3. Michael Bacon was born at Helmingham, Suffolk, about 1535, and he made his will 24 October 1614, which was proved 20 April 1615, and he was buried at Winston, co. Suffolk, 25 March 1614/5. He married, first, at Helmingham, 15 August 1565, Elizabeth Wylie, who died in September 1607. He married, second, at Winston, 20 September 1607, Grace ( ) Blomosale.

4. Michael Bacon was baptized at Winston, 6 December 1579, and he died at Dedham, Massachusetts, 18 April 1648. He made his will 14 April 1648, which was proved 26 April 1649. He mentions four silver spoons which were rare in New England in that day. He married in England, about 1608, *Alice,* who died at Dedham, 2 April 1648. He signed the Dedham Agreement, 1633, was in Ireland, 27 March to 26 May 1640, his wife arriving in Dedham on 23 June 1640. She was admitted to the First Church in Dedham, 17 September 1641. (Thus far we are very much obliged to Mrs. Winifred Lovering-Holman for the correction of many inaccuracies in earlier accounts concerning the origin of the New England Bacons.)

5. Michael Bacon, son of Michael and Alice Bacon, was born about 1609, and he came to New England in 1640, and signed the Town Orders of Woburn, 18 December 1640. He married, first, *Mary,* who died 26 August 1655. He married, second, 26 October 1655, *Mary Richardson,* the widow of Thomas Richardson of Woburn. She died 19 May 1670. He married, third, 28 November 1670, Mary Noyes, the widow of Thomas Noyes of Sudbury, and the daughter of Walter and Elizabeth Haynes of Sudbury. Michael Bacon died 4 July 1668, having deposed on 17 June of the same year that he was 60 years of age.

6. Michael Bacon was baptized at Winston, 16 February 1639, and he died in Bedford, Massachusetts, 13 August 1701. He was a shoemaker. Three of his children were recorded in Woburn, but after 1670

they lived in the part of Billerica which became Bedford. The Bacon house in Bedford in which he lived, having been built in 1680, still stands. On 19 July 1682, he purchased a farm of 500 acres in Billerica. He married, 22 March 1660. *Sarah Richardson* (No. 2), born in November 1640, baptized at Charlestown, 22 November 1640, died 15 August 1694, the daughter of Thomas and Mary Richardson of Woburn. He built a saw mill on Shawsheen River, 1675, which was burned by the Indians, during King Philip's War. He served as selectman 1659-1665, 1666, 1668, 1670. He became a citizen of Billerica, 1675. He served in garrison under the command of Timothy Brooks in King Philip's War, 1675. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, page 20.)

7. Mary Bacon was born in Woburn, 1 March 1661, and she was living on 22 October 1701. She married *Ensign John Lakin* (No. 3), born at Reading, England, about 1627 (deposed 1694, aged 67 years), and he died at Groton, Massachusetts, 21 March 1697.

7. Mary Bacon m. Ensign John Lakin (No. 3).
Mary Lakin m. Henry Willard (No. 5).
Mary Willard m. Isaac Hunt (No. 3).
Mary Hunt m. Isaac Leland (No. 4).
Patience Leland m. James Greenwood (No. 3).
Thankful Greenwood (Chart 16), m. Israel Allen.

1650 BADCOCK

1. Captain Robert Badcock (probably brother of George Badcock of Milton), settled near the Lower Mills in Dorchester perhaps as early as 1646, and he died at Milton, Massachusetts, 12 November 1694. He married before 1650, *Joanna,* born in England, 1629, who died in Milton, 4 December 1700, aged 71 years. Captain Badcock owned 107 acres of land in Milton between the brook bearing his name and the Neponset River. He was also a large land owner in Dorchester. The oldest town records of Milton were kept by him. He was selectman of Dorchester, 1656, and selectman of Milton, 1669, 1670, 1673, 1676, 1677, and 1691. He was Sergeant, 6 August 1669, and Captain, 20 December 1689, after Captain Wadsworth's death, until his own death. He is said to have resided for a time at Sherborn where his name is found with that of Captain Joseph Morse among the group of fourteen to order town affairs, 3 January 1674/5. He was also on a committee appointed to treat with Captain Gookin for the exchange and purchase

of the Natick-Sherborn lands. Returning to Dorchester, he was admitted to the First Church in that town before 7 July 1650, when his son Samuel was baptized. Captain Robert Badcock is called Sergeant in the records, 3 December 1675, and was appointed Sergeant, 11 February 1675/6, and he was Captain, 20 December 1689 to November 1694. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 19; *Mass. Archives,* 68: 81a, 133a; Bodge, *Soldiers in King Philip's War,* p. 220.) He had eleven children, among whom was Hannah.

2. Hannah Badcock, daughter of Captain Robert and Joanna Badcock, was born at Milton, 8 February 1664/5, baptized at Milton, 28 May 1665; died at Sherborn, 9 November 1711; married at Milton, 11 April 1683, *Captain Joseph Morse* (q.v.), the famous Indian fighter of Sherborn.

Captain Robert Badcock's will was dated 11 November 1694. He died the next day, and his will was proved 7 March 1694/5.

1. Margaret[1] Badcock (probably sister of Captain Robert Badcock, but this is not proven, though Captain Robert Badcock had a son Hopestill, baptized 8 November 1663, and Hopestill was a name which became very well known in the Leland family). Margaret Badcock was born in England, about 1632, died at Sherborn, Massachusetts, 1707, aged 75 years, and she married Henry Leland of Sherborn (No. 2). (Four lines of descent.)

1. Margaret Badcock m. Henry Leland (No. 2).
   Ebenezer Leland m. Patience Rice (No. 6).
   Isaac Leland m. Mary Hunt (No. 4).
   Patience Leland m. James Greenwood (No. 3).
   Thankful Greenwood (Chart 16), m. Israel Allen.
1. Margaret Badcock m. Henry Leland (No. 2).
   Dea. Hopestill Leland m. Abigail Hill (No. 3).
   Hopestill Leland, Jr., m. Mary Bullard (No. 3).
   Ruth Leland m. Samuel Perry (No. 4).
   Samuel Perry (Chart 21), m. Elizabeth Rowe.
1. Margaret Badcock m. Henry Leland (No. 2).
   Dea. Hopestill Leland m. Abigail Hill (No. 3).
   Hopestill Leland, Jr., m. Mary Bullard (No. 3).
   Daniel Leland m. Mary Death (No. 3).
   Adam Leland (Chart 23), m. Prudence Leland.
1. Margaret Badcock m. Henry Leland (No. 2).
   Ebenezer Leland m. Deborah.
   Ebenezer Leland, Jr., m. Martha (Fairbanks) Death (No. 4).
   Capt. Caleb Leland m. Judith Morse (No. 10).
   Prudence Leland (Chart 24), m. Adam Leland.

1641 BAKER

1. Thomas Baker, miller and blacksmith of Roxbury, was brother of Richard Baker of Dorchester. He was born in 1608, and he died at Roxbury, 28 January 1683/4. The Reverend John Eliot, his minister, said of him: "January 30, 1683/4 Old blind godly father Baker buried." He was living at Roxbury with his wife *Elizabeth* in October 1641, at which time they were members of the First Church in Roxbury. He was a proprietor there and a freeman, 2 May 1649. He fought in King Philip's War, 1676. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, page 21.) His widow Elizabeth died at Roxbury, 6 August 1685. Their son Thomas Baker was slain by the Indians at Sudbury Fight, April 1676. Thomas Baker, the father, made his will 27 October 1683, and it was probated 27 February 1683/4. They had six children among whom was Sarah.

2. Sarah Baker, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Baker, was born about 1642, and baptized at Roxbury, Massachusetts, 24 April 1650, and she died at Newton, Massachusetts, 25 March 1725/6, aged 84 years. She married, 19 May 1671, *Sebas Jackson* (No. 2).

2. Sarah Baker m. Sebas Jackson (No. 2).
Mary Jackson m. Timothy Whiting (No. 5).
Mehitable Whiting m. Capt. James Draper (No. 4).
Capt. James Draper (Chart 13), m. Rebecca Muzzy.

1623 BANGS

1. Captain Edward Bangs came to Plymouth, in the ship "Ann," 1623. He was born in England about 1592, and he died at Eastham, 1678. He is said to have built the first ship at Plymouth. He was born in Chichester, England. He removed with Governor Prence, Deacon John Doane, and others, to found the town and church of Eastham in 1644. He was Captain of the Guard against the Indians, and a member of the Plymouth Military Company, 1643, and Deputy to the Old Colony, 1650-1652. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 24; *Supplement,* 1941, p. 14.) He married, first, *Rebecca Tracy,* and second, Lydia Hicks, the daughter of Robert Hicks.

2. Hannah Bangs, daughter of Captain Edward and Rebecca (Tracy) Bangs, was born at Plymouth, 1644, and she died at Eastham, 1677. She married, *John Doane, Jr.* (No. 2), as his first wife.

2. Hannah Bangs m. John Doane, Jr. (No. 2).
Samuel Doane m. Martha Hamblin (No. 3).

Keturah Doane m. Jonathan Dyer (No. 3).
Benjamin Dyer m. Jemima Blake (No. 16).
Marrian Dyer (Chart 30), m. Nathaniel Lamson.

1630 BARKER (Four Lines)

1. John Barker was a clothier of Stoke-by-Nayland, co. Suffolk, England. His wife's name was *Margaret.*

2. Mary Barker, daughter of John and Margaret Barker, was born in Stoke-by-Nayland, where she married *Isaac Stearns* (No. 1), and where he lived and probably was born. She died at Watertown, 2 April 1677, as his widow. He died there 19 June 1671. They came in Winthrop's Fleet, 1630, and it is said that they were passengers on the "Arbella." They settled in Watertown, near Mount Auburn. He was admitted freeman 18 May 1631.

2. Mary Barker m. Isaac Stearns (No. 1).
Corp. Samuel Stearns m. Hannah Manning (No. 3).
Lieut. Samuel Stearns m. Mary Hawkins (No. 3).
Prudence Stearns m. Francis Harrington (No. 3).
Lt. Nathaniel Harrington (Chart 1), m. Ruth Stone.

2. Mary Barker m. Isaac Stearns (No. 1).
Corp. Samuel Stearns m. Hannah Manning (No. 3).
Mary Stearns m. Samuel Jennison (No. 3).
Hannah Jennison m. Jonathan Stone, Jr. (No. 11).
Dea. Jonathan Stone m. Ruth Livermore (No. 10).
Ruth Stone (Chart 2), m. Nathaniel Harrington.

2. Mary Barker m. Isaac Stearns (No. 1).
Sarah Stearns m. Dea. Samuel Stone (No. 19).
Dea. Samuel Stone m. Dorcas Jones (No. 2).
Rebecca Stone m. Maj. Benjamin Reed (No. 4).
Abigail Reed m. Dea. John Muzzy (No. 5).
Rebecca Muzzy (Chart 14), m. Capt. John Draper.

2. Mary Barker m. Isaac Stearns (No. 1).
Mary Stearns m. Isaac Learned (No. 2).
Sarah (Learned) Stevens m. Jonathan Barrett (No. 3).
Deliverance Barrett m. Joseph Hildreth (No. 3).
Ephraim Hildreth m. Priscilla Barron.
Priscilla Hildreth m. Amos Hildreth (No. 7).
Hannah Hildreth (Chart 18), m. Reuben Leighton.

1656 BARNES

1. Thomas Barnes was born, probably in London, England, 1636, and he died at Marlborough, Massachusetts, 17 February 1678/9. He married at Marlborough, 2 July 1662, *Abigail Goodnow* (No. 2), born at Sudbury, 11 March 1641/2, the daughter of Thomas and Jane Goodnow.

Thomas Barnes came from London to New England in the "Speedwell," 1656, and settled as a farmer at Sudbury the same year, and later at Marlborough, 1663, where he bought land of Jonathan Johnson. Here he was admitted freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 7 May 1673. His house was burned and his goods destroyed by the Indians during King Philip's War. They had seven children, of whom the youngest was Susanna.

2. Susanna Barnes, daughter of Thomas and Abigail (Goodnow) Barnes, was born at Concord, Massachusetts, 2 February 1676/7, and she died at Marlborough, 15 January 1711/2, having married there, 4 June 1699, *Supply Weeks* (No. 3).

2. Susanna Barnes m. Supply Weeks (No. 3).
Jemima (Weeks) Tomlin m. Sgt. Obadiah Allen (No. 4).
Israel Allen (Chart 15), m. Thankful Greenwood.

1635 BARRETT

1. Thomas Barrett, born about 1619 (aged 16 years in 1635) came to New England in the "Increase," 15 April 1635, and he died at Chelmsford, Massachusetts, 6 October 1668. He married *Margaret* who died at Chelmsford, 8 July 1681. They settled first at Braintree, Massachusetts, but later removed to Chelmsford. His will dated 1 March 1662, and probated 6 October 1668, mentions his wife Margaret. They had four children, among whom was John.

2. Lieutenant John Barrett, the son of Thomas and Margaret Barrett, was born after 1635, and he died at Chelmsford, 19 May 1706. He married about 1659, *Sarah,* who was living in 1698. He was a proprietor, mill owner, tythingman, and lieutenant in the military company. He served in Captain Thomas Prentice's company in King Philip's War, 1676. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 29.) They had six children.

3. Jonathan Barrett, son of Lieutenant John and Sarah Barrett, was born probably in Braintree, and he was living in Chelmsford, 31 May 1708. He married at Chelmsford, 1676, *Sarah (Learned) Stevens* (No. 3), born at Chelmsford, 28 October 1653, died at Chelmsford,

11 January 1694/5, the daughter of Sergeant Isaac and Mary (Stearns) Learned. They had five children.

4. Deliverance Barrett, daughter of Jonathan and Sarah (Learned) Barrett, was born at Chelmsford, 24 February 1689/90, and she died at Westford, 3 March 1776, aged 86 years. She married *Joseph Hildreth* (No. 3). They had eight children.

4. Deliverance Barrett m. Joseph Hildreth (No. 3).
Ephraim Hildreth m. Priscilla Barron.
Priscilla Hildreth m. Amos Hildreth (No. 7).
Hannah Hildreth (Chart 18), m. Reuben Leighton.

1641 BARRON

1. Ellis (Elizeus, or Elias) Barron, was doubtless born in England, and he died at Watertown, Massachusetts, 30 October 1676. He married first, *Grace,* the mother of his children. He married, second, Hannah, who died at Watertown, 1 September 1685, the widow of Timothy Hawkins, senior. On 2 June 1641, being at that time a church member, he was admitted freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony. He served as constable, 1656, and as selectman, 1668, and 1673. His will was dated 26 October 1676, and the inventory amounted to £139. The will contained bequests to wife (Hannah), to eldest son, Ellis, £10; son John, £5; son Moses, £4; and to granddaughter, Elizabeth Barron, "the pyed black heifer." The residue of the estate was to be divided into seven parts among the seven children.

He was a soldier in King Philip's War, 1676, and died the same year. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* p. 29.) Hannah Barron's will, 18 August 1683, proved 6 October 1685, mentions son Timothy Hawkins, Jr., and daughter Hannah Barron; she also mentions her negro "Shippio."

2. Ellis Barron, son of Ellis Barron, senior, and Grace, was born perhaps about 1630, and he died about 1712. He married, first, at Watertown, 14 December 1653, *Hannah Hawkins,* born at Watertown, 10 June 1637, the daughter of Timothy and Hannah Hawkins. He married after 10 February 1675/6, Lydia (Prescott) Fairbank. The will of Ellis Barron of Lancaster, dated Lancaster, 31 December 1711, was proved 7 October 1712. He mentions his (second wife) Lydia (Prescott) (Fairbank) Barron; his sons, Timothy and Elias; and daughters Abigail Houghton, Mehitable Parke, Hannah Cady, Sarah Taylor, Grace Stevens, and his daughter Elizabeth, wife of Ephraim Philbrook of Groton. His daughter Abigail Houghton may have been by the second wife.

There is a deed, dated 5 November 1706, signed by Ellis Barron,

housewright of Watertown, and wife Lydia, conveying house and land in Watertown to Timothy Barron (doubtless his son of that name). In 1713 (evidently the date of record), Ellis Barron of Lancaster and wife Lydia, sold to son Ellis Barron of Groton and his son Samuel, land in Groton near Ephraim Philbrick's. He was probably driven from Lancaster by Indian hostilities, returned to Watertown with his second wife Lydia, where he remained, until he sold his house and land to his son Timothy, and then about 1706 or 1707, moved to Lancaster.

3. Elias Barron III, son of Elias II and Hannah (Hawkins) Barron, was born at Watertown, 22 April 1655, and he was a housewright at Lancaster, in 1713. He married, first, at Watertown, 26 May 1679, Mary Sherman, born at Watertown, 5 March 1656/7, the daughter of the Reverend John and Mary (Launce) Sherman of Watertown. He married, second, *Sarah,* about 1686. In 1676, Elias Barron, Jr., aged 21 years, was in Captain John Sill's company at Westfield, Massachusetts. His estate was settled in 1729.

4. Elias Barron, IV (also called Jr.), son of Elias III and Sarah Barron, was born about 1691, and he was lost in Captain Lovewell's Fight, 1725. He married at Concord, 26 September 1718, *Priscilla Wilson,* born at Concord, 23 February 1699/1700, the daughter of Captain William and Sarah (Blood) Wilson. She died at Concord, 19 December 1717, and Mr. Wilson married, second, after 19 December 1717, Hannah, who survived him.

5. Priscilla Barron, daughter of Elias and Priscilla (Wilson) Barron, was born at Carlisle, 10 September 1724, and she died at Westford, 15 April 1809, aged 85 years (GS). She married at Westford, 30 November 1741, *Ephraim Hildreth* (No. 4), born at Chelmsford, 21 February 1718/9, died at Westford, 15 July 1797, aged 78 years (GS) at Westford, the son of Joseph and Deliverance (Barrett) Hildreth.

5. Priscilla Barron m. Ephraim Hildreth (No. 4).
Priscilla Hildreth m. Amos Hildreth (No. 7).
Hannah Hildreth (Chart 18) m. Reuben Leighton.

6. Mary Barron, daughter of Ellis and Grace Barron, was born about 1634, and she died at Watertown, 13 February 1715/6. She married at Watertown, 10 December 1650, *Daniel Warren* (No. 5).

6. Mary Barron m. Daniel Warren (No. 5).
Mary (Warren) Child m. Nathaniel Fiske (No. 8).
Elizabeth Fiske m. Capt. Benjamin Flagg (No. 3).
Col. Benjamin Flagg m. Abigail Chadwick (No. 2).
Lydia Flagg (Chart 4), m. Josiah Perry.

BARTLETT

1. Richard Bartlett, Senior, was a shoemaker. He came to Newbury early, and died there 25 May 1647. His family Bible is extant. He made an oral will which was probated 29 September 1647, and mentions John (who had received his portion); bequests to Christopher, Joane and her four daughters, Richard, and John, to the latter he gave the "Great Bible." Name of wife not found.

2. Joane Bartlett, daughter of Richard Bartlett, Senior, was born in England, 29 January 1610/11, and she died at Newbury, 28 June 1653. She married, as his first wife, *William Titcomb* (No. 1), of Newbury.

2. Joane (or Jane) Bartlett m. William Titcomb (No. 1).
Sarah Titcomb m. Thomas Treadwell (No. 2).
Thomas Treadwell m. Frances Sawyer (No. 2).
Hannah Treadwell m. Capt. John Leighton (No. 3).
Francis Leighton, Esq., m. Lydia Fitch (No. 5).
Deacon Reuben Leighton (Chart 17), m. Hannah Hildreth.

1634 BARTLETT

1. Ensign Thomas Bartlett was born in England, 1594, and he died in Watertown, 26 April 1654, aged about 60 years. He married *Hannah,* who died at Watertown, 11 July 1676. He was a servant to Mr. Pelham, 1631. An original proprietor at Watertown, he was admitted freeman 4 March 1634/5, and hence was a church member at Watertown at that time, and served as selectman of the town, 1639, 1644, 1652, and 1654. He was also a proprietor at Dedham, but was not a resident there. He served in the Watertown militia in the Pequot War (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 30), and was generally known as Ensign Bartlett, but was appointed Lieutenant, 10 December 1641, by the General Court of Massachusetts. His will was dated 22 April 1653, and proved 26 February 1654/5, and mentions wife Hannah, and daughters Mehitable, Hannah, Bathsheba (Bethshua), and Abiah. Another daughter, Hannah, died young. The inventory of his estate amounted to £181.16, having been taken 9 January 1654/5. The inventory of the estate of the widow Hannah Bartlett was taken 30 September 1676.

2. Mehitable Bartlett, daughter of Ensign Thomas and Hannah Bartlett, was born at Watertown, 15 July 1640, and she married at Watertown, 7 January 1657/8, *Henry Spring* (No. 2).

2. Mehitable Bartlett m. Henry Spring (No. 2).
Thomas Spring m. Elizabeth Train (No. 3).
Mary Spring m. Jonathan Parmenter (No. 6).
Abigail Parmenter (Chart 10), m. Thomas Grout.

1632 BACHILER—BATCHELDER

1. The Reverend Stephen Bachiler, A.B., was born in England in 1561, and he died at Hackney, near London, 1660, in his 100th year. Governor John Winthrop, his contemporary and personal friend, said of him that he "had suffered much at the hands of the bishops in England" and the Reverend Thomas Prince declared: "He was an ancient minister in England: had been a man of fame in his day." He was a liberal Puritan, zealous for popular rights, and he thus became obnoxious to some of the men in power in Massachusetts.

Mr. Bachiler was matriculated at St. John's College, Oxford, 17 November 1581, aged twenty years, and was admitted a Bachelor of Arts, on 3 February 1586/7. He began his ministry in Wherwell, England, a pleasant village on the river Test in Hampshire, when twenty-six years of age, and for eighteen years thereafter he was vicar of the Church of the Holy Cross and St. Peter, 17 July 1587-1605. But in the latter year, he was "deprived" of his benefice, for Calvinistic opinions, and excommunicated. He continued to live in Wherwell from 1610 to 1614, but later fled to Flushing in Holland, where some of his sons and daughters lived. He married four times, but his children were all by his first wife who died before 2 March 1623/4, whose maiden name was probably Bate (Bates).

In 1629, he was one of the organizers of the "Company of the Plough" and was chosen its minister. He was well off for his times and gave liberally towards its success. The company was granted a tract of land forty miles square in what is now the state of Maine. Mr. Bachiler, his then wife, Helena, and several of his children and other friends, sailed in the "William and Francis" from London, arriving in Boston, 5 June 1632, after a trip of eighty-eight dreary days. He went to Lynn, and there founded the First Church in that place and was settled over it until 1635. On the 6th of May in that year, he was admitted a freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony. At the age of 76 years, in the very cold winter of that year, he walked through snow one hundred miles to what is now Yarmouth on Cape Cod, where he preached in 1637 and 1638. From Yarmouth he removed to Newbury on 6 July 1638, and on 6 September 1638, with his family and friends, he went to Hampton, New Hampshire, where he became the first regularly settled minister of the first regularly organized church in the

state of New Hampshire, 16 October 1638, and this church is still the oldest in New Hampshire. He named the town Hampton, and to him doubtless belongs the honor of naming the State of New Hampshire, after the English county in which he had so long been settled. But he was unfortunate in his associate minister, and in not finding another church, so he returned to England in 1647, leaving behind him a distinguished posterity, among whom may be mentioned Daniel Webster and John Greenleaf Whittier.

2. Theodate Batchelder, daughter of the Reverend Stephen Bachiler by his first wife, was born at Wherwell, county of Hampshire, England, 1588, and she died at Hampton, New Hampshire, 20 October 1649. She married *Captain and Deacon Christopher*[1] *Hussey* (No. 1). The coat-of-arms of the Reverend Stephen Bachiler is: "Vert, a plough in fesse, and in the base the sun rising, or." These arms "appertain to Stephen Bachelor, the first pastor of the church of Ligonia in New England." (Morgan, *Sphere of Gentry,* 1661.)

2. Theodate Batchelder m. Capt. Dea. Christopher Hussey (No. 1).
(Rev.) John Hussey m. Rebecca Perkins (No. 2).
Mary Hussey m. Moses Swett (No. 3).
Daniel Swett m. Hannah Cass (No. 4).
Hannah Swett (Chart 25-A), m. Lt. Benjamin Bean.

1633 BATES

1. Elder Edward Bates came in the "Griffin," and landed at Boston. His wife was *Lydia.* He was admitted to the membership of the First Church in Boston, in November 1633, and was admitted freeman of the Bay Colony, 9 March 1636/7. He was born about 1606, and he died in 1644. He settled at Weymouth where he was an Elder in the church and where he served as Representative to the General Court, 1638-1641. His widow, Lydia, married, second, 7 November 1645, Ensign William Fletcher of Concord, Massachusetts. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, pp. 32-33.)

2. John Bates was baptized in the First Church in Boston, 23 January 1641/2, as son of Elder Edward and Lydia Bates, and he died at Chelmsford, 11 April 1722, aged about 80 years. He married at Chelmsford, 22 December 1665, *Mary Farwell* (No. 2), born at Concord, 1642, died at Chelmsford, 7 March 1713/4, the daughter of Deacon Henry and Olive (Welby) Farwell of Concord and Chelmsford. John Bates, her husband, served in Captain Thomas Wheeler's Company, King Philip's War, 1675-1676; and also served in the Chelmsford garrison, 1691-1692. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 33.)

3. Sarah Bates, daughter of John and Mary (Farwell) Bates, was born at Chelmsford, 1677, and she died there 5 April 1735, in her 58th year. She married, first, at Chelmsford, 15 February 1697, *Benjamin Butterfield* (No. 3), q.v. She married, second, at Chelmsford, (Int. 14 January 1721/2), David Carver, who died at Canterbury, Connecticut, 17 September 1727. She married, third (Int. 20 Apr. 1728), Ensign Richard Hildreth, who died at Chelmsford, 25 April 1760. (*Farwell Genealogy,* I 45; *Bulkeley Genealogy,* p. 23.) For the Bulkeley-Welby line see *Farwell.*

3. Sarah Bates m. Benjamin Butterfield (No. 3).
Abiel Butterfield m. John Read, Jr. (No. 3).
Willard Read (Chart 19), m. Olive Minot.

4. Elizabeth Bates, sister of Elder Edward Bates of Weymouth and of Elder James Bates of Dorchester, married *Thomas Lawrence* (No. 1), q.v.

BEAN

1. John Bean was born in Scotland in 1634, and he died at Exeter, New Hampshire, 1718. He settled in Exeter about 1660, and took the oath of allegiance, 1677. He married, second, about 1660, *Margaret,* who was living in Exeter, 1711. They were originally Presbyterians, but were admitted to the church in Hampton, 1671, and were among the founders of the Second Church in Exeter, 21 September 1698. John Bean received land grants in Exeter, 1661, 1664, and 1671, and shared in the division of 11 September 1691. He was a soldier in King Philip's War, 1675. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 35.)

2. Daniel Bean, son of John and Margaret Bean, was born at Exeter, 23 March 1662/3, and he died there between 4 March 1718 and 26 May 1718. He married *Mary* who was living in 1711.

3. Daniel Bean, son of Daniel and Mary Bean, was born in Exeter, and he married *Ann.* He settled in Kingston in 1717. In April 1706, 100 acres of land was granted to Daniel Bean, Jr. He was a soldier in the Louisburg Expedition, 1746. (Thus far the *John Bean Family* has been followed. The present writer is of the opinion that *Number 68* is the one which refers to Lieutenant Benjamin Bean of Raymond. An effort has been made to get data about him, but the Town Clerk of Raymond states that the records before 1860 are defective or entirely lacking.)

4. Lieutenant Benjamin Bean, son of Daniel and Ann Bean, was born in Kingston, New Hampshire, 1726; married *Hannah Swett*

(No. 5), about 1750, born at Hampton Falls, 21 December 1731, the daughter of Daniel and Hannah (Cass) Swett. They lived at Raymond but later removed to Readfield, Maine.

5. Deborah Bean, daughter of Lieutenant Benjamin and Hannah (Swett) Bean, was born at Raymond, New Hampshire, 13 November 1758, and she died in Readfield, Maine, 27 July 1780, aged 23 years. She married *Elder Joseph Dudley* (No. 6), as his first wife. He was born at Exeter, New Hampshire, 15 February 1750, and he died at Raymond, New Hampshire, 28 October 1825, aged 75 years, the son of Joseph and Susannah (Lord) Dudley.

5. Deborah Bean m. Elder Joseph Dudley (No. 6).
Benjamin Dudley (Chart 25), m. Elizabeth Smith.

1635 BEECH—BEACH

1. Richard Beech settled at Cambridge, 1635, and at Watertown, 1639, where he had a homestall of six acres. He died at Watertown, 24 October 1674. He married, first, *Mary,* who died at Watertown, about 1645. He married, second, Martha. By his first wife he had two children, and by the second, he had five children.

2. Mary Beech, daughter of Richard and Mary Beech, was born at Watertown, 11 December 1641, and she married at Watertown, 19 April 1664, *John Smith* (No. 2), of that town.

2. Mary Beech m. John Smith (No. 2).
Hannah Smith m. William Fiske (No. 2).
Thomas Fiske m. Mary Peirce (No. 5).
Hannah Fiske m. Dea. Nathan Perry (No. 4).
Josiah Perry (Chart 3), m. Lydia Flagg.

1638 BEARSE—BEIRCE

1. Augustine (or Austin) Bearse, came from Southampton, England, in the "Confidence," of London, 24 April 1638, aged 20 years, and he settled in Barnstable, Cape Cod, 1638, where he was admitted to the church, 29 April 1643, and became a freeman of the Colony, 3 May 1653. He was born 1618, was living in 1686, but died before 1697.

2. Sarah Bearse, daughter of Augustine Bearse, was born at Barnstable, 28 March 1646, and she was a member of the Barnstable church. She married in August 1677, *John Hamblin* (No. 2), born at Barnstable, 26 June 1644, died there 1718.

2. Sarah Bearse m. John Hamblin (No. 2).
Martha Hamblin m. Samuel Doane (No. 3).
Keturah Doane m. Jonathan Dyer (No. 3).
Benjamin Dyer m. Jemima Blake (No. 16).
Marrian Dyer (Chart 30), m. Nathaniel Lamson.

1632 BENJAMIN

1. Mr. John Benjamin died at Watertown, 14 June 1645. His wife *Abigail,* born about 1600, died at Charlestown, 20 May 1687, aged 87 years. He arrived in the ship "Lion," 16 September 1632, and evidently was admitted a member of the First Church in Watertown at once, for he was admitted freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 6 November 1632, being a proprietor during that year, and also a proprietor in Watertown, 7 April 1636. In 1642, he had the largest homestall in Watertown. The inventory of his estate amounted to £297.3.2. His will was dated 12 June 1645, two days before his death, and mentions his beloved wife, eldest son and seven other children, some of whom were small. He appointed "my bro John Eddie of Watertown" and Thomas Marrett of Cambridge executors. (*N.E.H.G. Register* III 176-178.) Abigail Benjamin, spinster, of Watertown, 28 March 1670, sold three parcels of land in Cambridge to John Wellington of Watertown for £12.

2. Abigail Benjamin, daughter of Mr. John and Abigail Benjamin, was born in England, about 1624, and she married, 1640/1, *Joshua Stubbs* (No. 2), who was admitted freeman at Watertown, 2 May 1649.

2. Abigail Benjamin m. Joshua Stubbs (No. 2).
Mary Stubbs m. John Train (No. 2).
Elizabeth Train m. Thomas Spring (No. 3).
Mary Spring m. Jonathan Parmenter (No. 6).
Abigail Parmenter (Chart 10), m. Thomas Grout.

1638 BENT

1. John Bent of Penton Grafton, Weyhill Parish, co. Southampton, and his wife *Edith,* who made her will at Calne, 15 June 1601, had eight children born there between 16 September 1564 and 7 February 1582. John Bent signed his will 19 June 1588, which was proved at Winchester, 18 September 1588. The inventory of Edith's estate was taken 17 June 1601, and her will was probated 30 September 1601.

2. Robert Bent, son of John and Edith Bent, was born at Penton Grafton, Weyhill Parish, 29 September 1566, and he was buried at Weyhill, 29 July 1631. He married at Weyhill, 13 October 1589, *Agnes Gosling,* who came from Andover, co. Wilts, and she died at sea near Boston, Massachusetts, 1638. They had six children baptized between 28 March 1590 and 16 July 1602. The inventory of his estate was taken 30 August 1631 at Penton Grafton, Peter Noyes being one of those who took the inventory. His widow Agnes was executor.

3. John Bent, son of Robert and Agnes (Gosling) Bent, was baptized at Penton Grafton, Weyhill Parish, 30 November 1596, and he died at Sudbury, Massachusetts, 27 September 1672. He married in England, *Martha,* who died at Sudbury, 15 May 1679. They came to New England from Penton Grafton in April 1638, in the "Confidence," sailing from Southampton, with five children, and with Peter Noyes of Penton with his children: Thomas and Elizabeth Noyes, and three servants of Peter—Robert and Margaret Davis (aged 30 and 26) and John Rutter, aged 22. John Bent was 38 years old at that time, a husbandman, and their five children, all under twelve years, were Robert, William, Peter, John, and Ann (or Agnes). He returned to England the same year, coming back in the "Jonathan," the next year, 1639, bringing his mother, who died on the voyage, and his sister Agnes Blanchard. He settled in Sudbury, 1640, where he was a proprietor having a homelot and thirty acres of meadow. On 13 May 1640, he was admitted a freeman of the Bay Colony, hence having been admitted to one of the Bay churches, probably Watertown and Sudbury in succession. He was also a proprietor of Marlborough, 1656. He served in Major Simon Willard's Troop in the expedition against Ninigret, 1654. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 41.)

4. Martha Bent, daughter of John and Martha Bent, was born at Sudbury, about 1643, and she married there, 5 June 1663, *Colonel Samuel Howe* of Sudbury, born there, 20 October 1642, died there, 13 April 1713, the son of John and Mary Howe of Sudbury and Marlborough.

4. Martha Bent m. Colonel Samuel Howe (No. 2).
John Howe m. Elizabeth Woolson (No. 2).
Martha Howe m. Jacob Gibbs (No. 3).
Jacob Gibbs m. Phebe Chamberlain (No. 2).
Phebe Gibbs (Chart 8), m. John Dickman.

1642 BAGULEY—BIGELOW

(1) Ralph de Baguley, of Ollerton Hall, d. 1540.
(2) Randall Baguley, d. 1556.

(3) Robert Baguley, d. 1582.

(4) Randall Baguley, settled in co. Suffolk, d. 1626.

(5) Francis Baguley, d. 1657, gave a portion of his property to his brother John, then in New England. (The first four generations above should be taken with a grain of salt, no proof having been given.)

* * *

1. John Bigelow, son of Randle Beagley (or Baguley), was baptized at Wrentham, co. Suffolk, England, 16 February 1616/7, and he died at Watertown, Massachusetts, 14 July 1703, aged 83 years. He was a blacksmith and a proprietor at Watertown, 1642, bought a house and land there, 1649, took the oath of fidelity, 1652, and was selectman at Watertown, 1665, 1670, and 1671. He fought in the Pequot War and in King Philip's War, 1676 (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 44; *N.E.H.G. Register,* 1935, p. 174). His brother Francis Beagley als Rawley in the co. of Suffolk, England, blacksmith, made his will 20 October 1656, proved 15 February 1656/7, mentioned his "brother John Begilow (Beagley) otherwise Rawley now liueing in New England," also bequests to his wife's sister Susan Tooley, to sister Phebe Langham, wife of Thomas of Southwold, etc. John Bigelow made his will at Watertown, 4 January 1702/3, and it was probated 28 July 1703. The inventory amounted to £627.12. He bequeathed to wife (Sarah), to sons John "the eldest," Jonathan, Daniel, Samuel, Joshua, and James, and daughters Mary Flagg, Elizabeth Stearns, her children, Sarah Learned, Abigail Harrington, and Martha Wood, and her children.

John Bigelow married, first, at Watertown, 30 October 1642, *Mary Warren* (No. 7), baptized at Nayland, co. Suffolk, England, 12 September 1624, died at Watertown, Massachusetts, 19 October 1681, the daughter of John and Margaret Warren. This is the first marriage recorded at Watertown. He married, second, at Watertown, 2 October 1694, Sarah Bemis, born at Watertown, 15 January 1642/3, the daughter of Joseph and Sarah Bemis.

2. Abigail Bigelow, daughter of John and Mary (Warren) Bigelow, was born at Watertown, 4 February 1663/4, and she married there, 10 December 1684, *Benjamin Harrington* (No. 27).

2. Abigail Bigelow m. Benjamin Harrington (No. 27).
Thankful Harrington m. Lt. Josiah Livermore (No. 5).
Elizabeth Livermore (Chart 12), m. Francis Jones.

1635 BLAKE

The Blake Family was originally seated in Wiltshire, England, and derived its name from Blakeland, a parish in that county, where the Blakes were large landed proprietors.

The practice of adopting hereditary surnames from manors and localities is supposed to have originated in Normandy about the 10th century. Possessors of land took their names from their own estates about that period, a practice which was soon imitated by the English, particularly after the Conquest. Many families of Saxon origin further copied the example of the Normans, and prefixed "de" to their names; but the particle was dropped about the latter part of the 14th century.

The first mention of Blake in ancient records occurs in the Wiltshire Roll of Subsidies, granted to Edward I, in 1286, when "Robert de Blakeland" was assessed for the King's requirements.

1. Robert Blake, his descendant, who appears to have dropped the "de" and the "land" from his name, had his residence in the town of Calne, which adjoined the family estates of Blakeland. His name appears in the Wiltshire Roll of Subsidies in 1347, when he was assessed for the requirements of Edward III, to an amount far exceeding any other inhabitant of the town. This Robert Blake of Calne married *Anne Cole,* the daughter of William Cole.

2. Henry Blake, son of Robert and Anne (Cole) Blake, married the *daughter* and co-heir of Edward Durant.

3. William Blake, son of Henry Blake and the daughter of Edward Durant, succeeded to the family estates. He married *Elizabeth Power,* the daughter of Thomas Power.

4. Henry Blake, son of William and Elizabeth (Power) Blake, lived at Calne and inherited the estates from his father. He married *Margaret Bellett.*

5. Robert Blake, son of Henry and Margaret (Bellett) Blake, of Calne, succeeded to his father's estates and inherited lands at Calne and Quenberford in right of his mother. He married *Avice Wallop* of Southampton in Hampshire, the daughter and heir of John Wallop, Esq., of Nether Wallop in the county of Southampton. By this marriage Robert Blake acquired large estates in that county, one of which was Old Hall in Eastontown, parish of Andover. This estate subsequently came into the hands of their younger son William. Robert's wife, Avice, died 29 October 1474, and was buried in the Calne church, where, in a window of stained glass, he is represented as habited in armour, with a surcoat charged with his armorial bearings, while his wife appears in a long robe, with a scarf, embroidered with the arms of her family. He bore, "Argent, a chevron between three garbs, sable." His wife's arms were, "Gules, on a chevron, argent, two crescents." Crescents indicate that an ancestor took part in a crusade. They had eight children. The three eldest sons died without male issue, and Robert, the fourth son, succeeded to the family estates. The fifth son was William, and there were two daughters.

6. William Blake, son of Robert and Avice (Wallop) Blake, inherited the estate of White Parish in Wiltshire and his mother's estate

in Andover in Hampshire. He resided in White Parish where he died in 1471. After his death, his widow removed with her two sons, into Hampshire, and settled on the estate in Andover, called Old Hall, in Eastontown, formerly a part of the possessions of her husband's mother, Avice Wallop Blake. The two sons were: William, the elder son, and Robert, of West Enham in Andover, who married a girl named Snell. William Blake's arms are recorded in the *Visitation of Hampshire, 1530:* Argent, a chevron between three garbs, sable.

7. William Blake, eldest son, resided at Old Hall in Eastontown in Andover. He also had lands and tenants in Knights Enham in Andover which were occupied by his brother Robert in 1504. William Blake, a prominent man in the county, lived at Old Hall throughout his life. He bore the arms of the Wiltshire Blakes, being those recorded in the Herald's *Visitation of Hampshire,* in *1530,* as follows:

Arms: Argent, a chevron between three garbs, sable.
Crest: On a chapeau, gules, turned up, ermine, a martlett, sable.

William married *Mary Colles,* the daughter of Humphrey Colles of Somersetshire, a prominent man in that county. We learn from the history of Somersetshire that at the time of the suppression of the Monasteries in 1539, much of the monastic property in Bath and Bridgewater came into the hands of Humphrey Colles. He was granted the monastic estates of Bath Abbey which consisted of the Priory, the grange, the fish ponds and a well stocked deer park. At Bridgewater he was granted the Hospital of St. John the Baptist which was served by the Prior and Brethren of the Order of St. Augustine. He was also granted the Parish Church of St. Mary the Virgin at Bridgewater which in 1412 had been appropriated by the canon who served the hospital.

William and Mary (Colles) Blake had two sons: (1) Nicholas Blake who resided at Old Hall and died in 1547. He names in his will dated 31 May 1547, proved 20 June 1547, his wife Margaret, his sons William and Edmund, and daughters, Elizabeth and Alice. (2) Humphrey Blake, the younger son.

8. Humphrey Blake was the second son of William and Mary (Colles) Blake. He was the first of the family to settle in Somersetshire, to which place he removed in the early part of the 16th century. He bought lands in the parish of Over Stowey and became the owner of extensive tracts of land in other parishes. He became the lord of the Manor of Plainfield in the parish of Over Stowey, to which estate he added the Manor of Tuxwell and estates in Spaxton and in Bishop's Lydiard. Over Stowey is a parish of considerable extent and is pleasantly situated on the eastern side of the Quantock Hills. It mostly belonged to the Blakes two centuries ago. The church is a plain structure consisting of a nave, chancel and north aisle, with a tower at the west end, sixty feet in height, containing five bells. The manor house, situated

in the hamlet of Plainfield, long the residence of the Blakes, stands about a mile from the church, and affords a good specimen of a gentleman's estate in the early part of the 16th century—its massive walls, arched entrance porch and general construction bearing evidence of its antiquity. In the great hall over the fireplace are the sculptured arms of the family, borne by their progenitors in Hampshire and Wiltshire. Humphrey Blake, gentleman, was buried in the church at Over Stowey, 28 December 1558, as was his wife, *Agnes Blake,* buried 24 June 1585. Of the seven children, the second was Robert Blake, the father of the celebrated *Admiral Robert Blake* (1598-1657), one of the great men of England.

9. John Blake, eldest son of Humphrey and Agnes Blake, of Over Stowey, was born in 1521, succeeded to the manor of Plainfield and other estates, and to the patronage of the Aisholt church. He was buried in the church of Over Stowey, 10 December 1576. His wife *Jane* was buried there 17 June 1595.

10. William Blake, second son of John and Jane Blake, was born at Over Stowey. By the will of his father in 1576, he was bequeathed lands in Over Stowey, Bishop's Lydiard, and at Padnolles in Spaxton. The records at Taunton show that William Blake bought lands in Pitminster in 1586. William Blake of Over Stowey and Pitminster remained in Pitminster until his death, 13 June 1642; his widow *Anne Blake* was buried there 14 August 1644.

Church Records of Pitminster, Somersetshire:

Anno Dom.
1594. *William Blake,* son of William Blake, was baptized the tenth day of July.
1617. William Blake was married to *Agnis Band,* widow, the 23rd day of September.
1573. *Hugh Thorne,* married *Joan Parker,* 24 May 1573. (They were the parents of Agnes (Thorne) (Band) Blake.)
1620. *William Blake,* baptized the 6th of September 1620.

11. William Blake, eldest son of William and Anne Blake of Pitminster, was baptized there 10 July 1594, and he died at Dorchester, Massachusetts, 25 October 1663, in his 69th year. He married at Pitminster, 27 September 1617, the widow *Agnes Band,* widow of Richard Band, and daughter of Hugh and Joan (Parker) *Thorne* of Pitminster, baptized there 12 January 1594, and she died at Dorchester, Massachusetts, 22 July 1678. He probably came to New England in the fall of 1635, living in Dorchester or Roxbury. He was one of the eight original founders of Springfield, Massachusetts, the agreement for which he signed 14 May 1636, and the signature here closely agrees with his autograph on the Dorchester records and elsewhere, leaving no doubt as to his identity. He was in Dorchester again before 2 January 1637/8,

when he had "confirmed" to him the ground adjoining his home lot. In March of the same year he shared in the division of lands at the "Neck" (now South Boston) where for more than 250 years some of his descendants were owners, and where his son James built a house. Mr. Blake was admitted freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 14 March 1638/9, he and his wife having been admitted members of the First Church in Dorchester on 23 August 1636. He was a man of integrity and above the average of his neighbors. He served the town in various important capacities as constable, 1641, selectman, 1645, 1647, 1651, on the committee to build a new meeting house, 1645, and in many other ways. "At a Generall Towne meeting the 23. 11. 56 Brother William Blake the elder was Chosen Recorder for the towne of Dorchester . . ." and also "clerk of the writts for the county of Suffolk." He held the office of town clerk until six weeks before his death which occurred 25 October 1663. His great-grandson records in his "Annals of Dorchester" under the above date: "This year Died Mr. William Blake who had been Clerk of ye Writs for ye County of Suffolk, & Recorder for ye Town near 8 years. He was also Clerk of ye Training band. He died ye 25th of ye 8th mo. 1663, in ye 69th Year of his Age." He was also a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston, 1646. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, page 48.) Dorchester Church Records: "The 6 (1) 69/70 (6 March 1669/70) Sister Agnes Blake (ye wife of Willm Blake deceased) she haveing removed her dwelling to Boston was dismissed to Joyne to ye theird Church in Boston," and the Old South Church records show her subsequent admission. She died in Dorchester, 22 July 1678. Mr. Blake made his will 3 September 1661, and the inventory of his estate amounted to £224.12.00. There were five children. (See Frederick L. Weis: Genealogy of William Blake of Dorchester, Mass., 1945—typescript. Copies at the American Antiquarian Society in Worcester, and the N.E. Hist. Gen. Soc., Boston.)

12. Sergeant William Blake, son of William and Agnes (Thorne) (Band) Blake, was baptized at Pitminster, England, 6 September 1620, and he died at Milton, Massachusetts, 3 September 1703, "at the age of 83 years." He married, first, *Anna,* who was admitted to the First Church in Dorchester, 2 April 1652, and who was living in Milton, 1680, but died before 22 November 1693. He was a founder of the First Church in Milton, 24 April 1678. He married, second, Hannah (Tolman) Lyon, the daughter of Thomas and Sarah Tolman. Mr. Blake was one of the chief men living in Milton. He was a farmer, carpenter, selectman, 1668, 1671, and 1690, sergeant in the military company, and was Deputy to the General Court of Massachusetts, 1680, 1683, 1690, and 1697. He was Sergeant of the Milton Train Band, 10 April 1683, served in King Philip's War under Captain Samuel Moseley, and was Representative from Milton to the General Court, 1680, 1683, 1690, and

1697 (in all seven years). (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, page 48.) (Note: William's younger brother Elder James Blake is the ancestor of the present writer. F.L.W.)

13. Nathaniel Blake, son of Sergeant William and Anna Blake, was born in Dorchester, Massachusetts, 4 July 1659, and was baptized in the First Church in Dorchester, 10 July 1659, and died at Milton, 5 October 1720. He owned the covenant of the First Church in Dorchester, 4 March 1676/7. He married at Milton, 9 October 1695, *Martha Morey* (No. 2), born at Milton, 28 February 1667, the daughter of Walter Morey of Milton. His homestead was situated on the north side of Brush Hill Road. They had seven children.

14. William Blake, son of Nathaniel and Martha (Morey) Blake, was born in Milton, 21 July 1696, and he died there 15 October 1736 (GS), in his 41st year. He married in Dorchester, 1 January 1728/9, *Hannah Maudsley* (No. 4), born at Dorchester, 5 November 1702, the daughter of John and Hannah (Clark) Moseley.

15. William Blake, son of William and Hannah (Moseley) Blake, was born in Milton, 28 September 1729, and he married in Milton, 4 January 1753, *Miriam (or Marian) Townsend,* of Abington, Massachusetts. They removed to Harpswell and Lisbon, Maine.

16. Jemima Blake, daughter of William and Miriam (or Marian) (Townsend) Blake, was born at (Milton) or Harpswell, Maine, 1756, and she died at Sidney, Maine, 8 January 1831. She married, 23 May 1773, *Benjamin Dyer* (No. 4), born at Cape Elizabeth, Maine, 1 April 1750, died at Sidney, Maine, 7 December 1833, the son of Jonathan and Keturah (Doane) Dyer, of Falmouth, Maine. He was selectman at Sidney, 1793, and four years thereafter, and town treasurer, 1803, and 1805.

16. Jemima Blake m. Benjamin Dyer (No. 4).
Marrian Dyer (Chart 30), m. Nathaniel Lamson.

1637 BLANCHARD

1. Joseph Blanchard (was born in Normandy, France, of Huguenot parentage, about 1590/1600), and he died in Boston, December 1637, obviously soon after his arrival. He married *Ann* who removed to Salem, where she was admitted to the First Church in that town, 30 July 1642, and she died in Chelmsford, 24 June 1662, where her children had settled.

2. Deacon John Blanchard, son of Joseph and Ann Blanchard, was born perhaps in France or England before 1627, and he died at Dunstable, 1693. He married, first, about 1658, *Elizabeth Hills* (No. 2),

baptized at Great Burstead, Billericay, co. Essex, England, 21 October 1627, the daughter of Captain Joseph and Rose (Clark) Hills, and she died probably in Charlestown, about 1662. They settled, first, with his mother, in Salem, where he was admitted freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 2 May 1643, he and his wife having been admitted to the church in Charlestown, 2 February 1639/40. They were living in Charlestown about the time of his marriage. In 1664, he removed to Chelmsford, but on 27 December 1680, he sold the homestead in Chelmsford to Captain Thomas Henchman, and removed to Dunstable where the remainder of his life was spent. He was selectman at Dunstable, 1683, 1685, and 1689, and was founder of the First Church there, 16 December 1685, and was chosen one of the first two deacons of that church. He served in garrison at Dunstable, 1689. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, page 48.)

3. Hannah Blanchard, daughter of Deacon John and Elizabeth (Hills) Blanchard, was born at Charlestown, 6 November 1659, and died at Chelmsford, before 1717. She married in 1679, *Thomas Read* (No. 1) of Chelmsford, tailor, born in Boston, 1656, died in Chelmsford, about 1736. He served as a member of the garrison at Chelmsford, 16 March 1691. (*N.E.H.G. Register,* 108: 165.)

3. Hannah Blanchard m. Thomas Read (No. 1).
John Read m. Jane Chamberlin (No. 2).
John Read, Jr. m. Abiel Butterfield (No. 4).
Willard Read (Chart 19), m. Olive Minot.

1638 BLANDFORD—BLANFORD

1. John Blandford, aged 27 years, came in the "Confidence," from Sutton Mansfield, co. Wilts, England, 1638, sailing from Southampton, England. He was born in 1611, and he died at Sudbury, Massachusetts, 23 October 1687. He married, first, *Mary,* who died at Sudbury, 4 December 1641. He married, second, at Sudbury, 10 March 1642, the widow Dorothy Wright. He was in the employ of Walter Haynes of Sudbury. John Blandford was an original proprietor of Sudbury, 1639, and he deposed to the will of Hugh Griffin, 1658, aged about 50 years. Blandford was in garrison at Sudbury during King Philip's War, 1675/6, and his loss of property due to Sudbury Fight was £10. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 39.) He made his will 21 October 1687, which was proved 23 November 1687. He made bequests to wife Dorothy, son Stephen, daughter Maynard, son-in-law Jabez Browne of Stow, and Captain Edward Wright, his second wife's son by a former marriage, and Mary, Elizabeth, and James Thackson.

2. Mary Blandford, daughter of John and Mary Blandford, probably born in England, came to Sudbury with her parents in 1639, and was killed by the Indians at Framingham, Massachusetts, in February 1675/6. She married, first, 5 October 1652, Jonathan Paddlefoot, of Cambridge (now spelled Padelford), who died at Cambridge in 1661. She married, second, about 1662, *Thomas Eames* (No. 1).

2. Mary Blandford m. Thomas Eames (No. 1).
Margaret Eames m. Joseph Adams (No. 9).
Margaret Adams m. John Grout (No. 3).
Thomas Grout (Chart 9), m. Abigail Parmenter.

1641 BLOOD

1. Sergeant James Blood was born about 1605 (he deposed aged about 55 years on 30 March 1660), and he married at Concord, 26 October 1657, *Hannah Purchase,* probably she who was baptized at Dorchester, 12 March 1640. Oliver Purchase of Dorchester, England, came to Dorchester, Massachusetts, 1633, where he soon died. Land was granted to his widow there in the same year. His son Oliver came with him. They lived first at Dorchester, then removed to Taunton, later to Lynn, and finally to Concord, where he was admitted freeman, 7 December 1636, and he deposed at Lynn in 1665, as being about 48 years of age. The widow married, second, Elder Thomas Oliver of Boston. "Mr. Oliver Purchas y^{t} worthy Gentleman dyed Novemb^{r} ye 20th day 1701." The exact relationship between Hannah Purchase and the two Olivers is not known, but she may have been the daughter of one of them.

Sergeant James Blood was admitted freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 2 June 1641, and he was a commissioner to lay out the Hough grant of 400 acres in 1650. About this time he requested a dispensation from training.

2. Sarah Blood, the daughter of Sergeant James and Hannah (Purchas) Blood, was born at Concord, 5 March 1659/60, and she died there, 17 December 1717. She married at Concord, 1 July 1686, *William Wilson.*

3. Priscilla Wilson, daughter of William and Sarah (Blood) Wilson, was born in Concord, 23 February 1699/1700, and she married at Concord, 26 September 1718, *Elias Barron IV,* born about 1691, died in Lovewell's Fight, 1725, the son of Elias III and Sarah Barron.

3. Priscilla Wilson m. Elias Barron (No. 4).
Priscilla Barron m. Ephraim Hildreth (No. 4).
Priscilla Hildreth m. Amos Hildreth (No. 7).
Hannah Hildreth (Chart 18) m. Reuben Leighton.

1634 BLOTT

1. Robert Blott was of Charlestown, 1634, and was admitted a freeman of the Bay Colony, 4 March 1634/5. He married Susanna, who died at Braintree, Massachusetts, 20 January 1659/60. With his wife *Susanna,* he was admitted to the First Church in Boston, from the First Church in Charlestown, 28 December 1644. On 29 July 1648, he sold land in Concord to Samuel Stratton. He made his will 27 May 1662, added a codicil 27 March 1664/5, and it was proved 2 February 1665/6.

2. Joanna Blott, daughter of Robert and Susanna Blott, was born about 1620, deposed 18 June 1670, aged 50 years, and she was living in 1691. She married *Deacon Daniel Lovett* (No. 1).

2. Joanna Blott m. Dea. Daniel Lovett (No. 1).
Martha Lovett m. Eliesus Fairbanks (No. 3).
Mary (Fairbanks) Death m. Ebenezer Leland, Jr. (No. 9).
Capt. Caleb Leland m. Judith Morse (No. 10).
Prudence Leland (Chart 24), m. Adam Leland.

1636 BOWERS

1. Mr. George Bowers was a planter and freeman at Scituate, Plymouth Colony, 7 March 1636/7, lived for a time at Plymouth, 1639, sold his land in Scituate, 2 April 1640, and moved to Cambridge, where he died in 1656. He married, first, *Barbara,* who died at Cambridge, 25 March 1644. He married, second, Cambridge, 15 April 1649, Elizabeth Worthington. She married, second, 25 June 1657, Henry Bowtell. Mr. Bowers made his will 8 November 1656, and it was proved 30 December 1656, soon after his death. His eldest son was the Reverend John Bowers, A.B., Harvard College, 1649, who preached in Connecticut. There were five children.

2. Patience Bowers, daughter of Mr. George and Barbara Bowers, married *Captain Humphrey Bradshaw* (No. 1).

2. Patience Bowers m. Capt. Humphrey Bradshaw (No. 1).
Ens. John Bradshaw m. Mary Hall (No. 3).
Elizabeth Bradshaw m. John Muzzy (No. 4).
Dea. John Muzzy m. Abigail Reed (No. 5).
Rebecca Muzzy (Chart 14), m. Capt. John Draper.

1635 BRADISH

1. Robert Bradish settled in Cambridge, 1635, and in Boston, 1657, where he died, 1659. His first wife, *Mary,* died at Cambridge in September 1638. He married, second, Vashti, who survived him and died at Cambridge, 1672. On 28 August 1635, Robert Bradish purchased of John Steele, a house and land at the corner of Harvard and Holyoke Streets; a lot opposite where the Sewall house stands; and several acres out of the village. Robert Bradish of Cambridge "mortgaged vnto Edward Goffe of Cambridge vij Acres of broken Vp land in Cambridge Neck . . . also xijo Acres of marsh . . . 2 July 1646." His will is dated 1 May 1657, and was probated 29 October 1659. He mentions his wife Vashti, children James, John, Joseph, Mary Gibbs, and Hannah, and son-in-law Exekiel Morrill. He had five children by his first wife, Mary, and three by his second wife, Vashti. Two of his descendants graduated from Harvard College in colonial times, and a number of his descendants became distinguished, as well as the one who became notorious, the latter being his grandson, Joseph Bradish, one of Captain Kidd's men, a pirate, sent to England, 1699, and there hanged.

2. Mary Bradish, oldest child of Robert and Mary Bradish, married about 1650, *Matthew Gibbs* (No. 1), of Charlestown and Sudbury; she was admitted to the First Church in Charlestown, 23 September 1652, and died before 1697.

2. Mary Bradish m. Matthew Gibbs (No. 1).
John Gibbs m. Sarah Cutler (No. 3).
Jacob Gibbs m. Martha Howe (No. 4).
Jacob Gibbs, Jr., m. Phebe Chamberlain (No. 2).
Phebe Gibbs (Chart 8), m. John Dickman.

1632 BRADSHAW

1. Captain Humphrey Bradshaw was born in 1614, and he died at Cambridge (the part now Arlington), Massachusetts, 9 May 1682. He came to New England, 1632, and settled in Cambridge, 1652, and received his dividend of land at Shawshine (now Andover). He married *Patience Bowers* (No. 2), who died before March 1665/6, the daughter of Mr. George and Barbara Bowers of Scituate and Cambridge. He married, second, 24 March 1665/6, Martha, widow of William Russell; and she married, third, 24 May 1683, Thomas Hall.

2. Ensign John Bradshaw, son of Captain Humphrey and Patience (Bowers) Bradshaw, was born at Cambridge, 24 June 1655, and he died at Medford, 9 March 1745, in his 89th year. He married *Mary*

Hall (No. 3), born at Cambridge, 23 October 1667, died at Medford, 18 April 1758, in her 90th year, the daughter of John and Elizabeth (Green) Hall. He had liberty to build a seat in the meeting-house at Cambridge, 1678, but soon removed to Medford where the remainder of his life was spent. They had many children.

3. Elizabeth Bradshaw, daughter of Ensign John and Mary (Hall) Bradshaw, was born at Medford, 21 December 1688, and she died at Lexington, 21 February 1722, aged 33 years. She married at Medford, 12 July 1709, *John Muzzy* (No. 4), of Lexington.

3. Elizabeth Bradshaw m. John Muzzy (No. 4).
Dea. John Muzzy m. Abigail Reed (No. 5).
Rebecca Muzzy (Chart 14), m. Capt. John Draper.

1632 BRIDGE

1. Deacon John Bridge was a yeoman, one of the earliest inhabitants of Cambridge, a proprietor, 1632, and freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 4 March 1634/5, as well as Deacon of the First Church in Cambridge, selectman for twelve years and a town officer. He was Deputy (Representative) from Cambridge to the General Court of Massachusetts, 1637, 1638, 1639, and 1641 (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 64). He married, 29 November 1658, *Elizabeth,* who was living in 1685, the widow successively of Roger Bancroft and Martin Saunders of Braintree, and after the death of Deacon Bridge, she married, fourth, Edward Taylor of Boston. (Middlesex Deeds.) She was living 23 December 1683. Deacon John Bridge was born about 1576 and his will was proved 3 October 1665.

2. Matthew Bridge, son of Deacon John and Elizabeth Bridge, was born in England before 1620, and he died at Lexington, 28 April 1700, aged 80 years or more. He married, about 1643/4, *Anna Danforth* (No. 2), born probably in Framlingham, co. Suffolk, England, about 1624, died at Lexington, 9 December 1704, the daughter of Nicholas and Elizabeth Danforth of Cambridge. Matthew Bridge owned 400 acres of land in Lexington, where he settled in 1668. He was a member of the Ancient & Honorable Artillery Company of Boston, 1643, and was in the Mount Hope Campaign of 1675, King Philip's War (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 64). As a mark of distinction, by order of the parish, he was seated at the table in the meeting-house.

3. Anne Bridge, daughter of Matthew and Anna (Danforth) Bridge, was born at Cambridge, about 1647; died at Watertown, 28 August 1727, aged 81 years; married, first, 4 June 1668, *Samuel Livermore* (No. 7), d. 5 December 1690; married, second, Oliver Wellington of Watertown.

3. Anne Bridge m. Samuel Livermore (No. 7).
Daniel Livermore m. Mary Coolidge (No. 9).
Oliver Livermore m. Ruth ( ) Bowman.
Ruth Livermore m. Dea. Jonathan Stone (No. 12).
Ruth Stone (Chart 2), m. Nathaniel Harrington.

1634 BULLARD (Three Lines)

1. WILLIAM BULLARD, senior, of Barnham, co. Suffolk, England, married Grace Bignett.

2. WILLIAM BULLARD, eldest son of William and Grace (Bignett) Bullard, of Barnham, England, was born there in 1594, and he died at Dedham, Massachusetts, 23 December 1686. He came to New England, about 1634/5, and was a proprietor at Dedham, 1638, but was a member of the Watertown church, being dismissed to the church at Dedham, 1641. He signed the compact, 18 August 1636, and was admitted to the First Church in Dedham, with his *wife,* 13 December 1639. They removed to Cambridge in 1653. He married, second, at Cambridge, 4 January 1653, Mary Griswold, widow of Francis Griswold, of Charlestown. His will was dated 5 July 1679, aged about 81 years; a codicil was dated 2 May 1684, and the will was probated at Boston, 17 March 1686/7, having died at the home of his daughter, Mary Farrington, in Dedham, 23 December 1686. The inventory was taken 26 December 1686. He made bequests to his wife Mary, daughter Mary, and daughter Elizabeth; his house and lands at Dedham he left to his son Nathaniel. He also mentioned his grandchild, William, son of Isaac Bullard, deceased. William Bullard was a member of Captain Lusher's company, 1648. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 75.)

3. MR. ISAAC BULLARD, eldest son of William, by his first wife, was born in England, about 1630, and he died at Dedham, 11 May 1676. He married at Dedham, 11 April 1655, *Ann Burnap* (No. 2), baptized at Great Amwell, co. Herts, England, 15 April 1632, died at Dedham, Massachusetts, 16 March 1695, the daughter of Robert and Ann Burnap, of Reading, Massachusetts. She may have been the Hannah Jones of Dorchester, who married Mr. Bullard, according to the Dorchester Church Records. At all events, when she died she had been the widow of Isaac Bullard and of John Wight, both of Dedham.

4. SARAH BULLARD, daughter of Mr. Isaac and Ann (Burnap) Bullard, was born at Dedham, 7 November 1657 (or 1658), and she died at Dedham before 1 September 1732. She made her will 15 June 1732, and it was proved 1 September 1732. She married *Timothy Whiting* (No. 4), born at Dedham, 5 January 1653/4, died at Dedham,

26 December 1728, the son of Nathaniel and Hannah (Dwight) Whiting of Dedham.

4. Sarah Bullard m. Timothy Whiting (No. 4).
Timothy Whiting m. Mary Jackson (No. 3).
Mehitable Whiting m. Capt. James Draper (No. 4).
Capt. John Draper (Chart 13), m. Rebecca Muzzy.

1634 *Second Line* (Two Lines)

5. Robert Bullard, son of William and Grace (Bignett) Bullard, was born in England, about 1599, the third of the four Bullard brothers who came to New England, and he died at Watertown, 24 June 1639, aged 40 years. "Robert Bullard, the husband of Anne Bullard, buried 29 June 1639, 40 years old." Benjamin's father died when he was a small child, and he went to Dedham to live with his uncle, John Bullard, of that town. The widow *Anne* Bullard, married, second, Henry Thorpe of Watertown. She had a grant of land in Watertown, 1644. Her son, Benjamin Bullard, mentions his mother as Anne Thorpe, in a quit-claim deed of his rights to her estate, 15 October 1660.

Henry Thorpe, of Watertown, was a proprietor of some land in Watertown on the Cambridge side of the line, which he sold about 1642. He was a freeman of the Bay Colony, 6 May 1646. He gave bonds, 25 November 1639, that he would not alienate any of the estate, then in his possession, and consented to a deed his wife made to her son, Benjamin Bullard, and his sisters. The bond was witnessed by William Bullard, their uncle. Henry Thorpe died 21 May 1672, and *her* children inherited *his* estate. On 3 October 1673, Benjamin Bullard, then of Sherborn, with wife Martha, sold to Justinian Holden, a dwelling house, with land, and several parcels of other land in Watertown, which amounted to more than 100 acres. This sale was made the year after the death of Henry Thorpe who had occupied the house. (Middlesex Deeds, V 30.)

6. Benjamin Bullard, son of Robert and Anne Bullard, was born in England about 1634, came with his parents to New England, and he died at Sherborn, Massachusetts, 27 September 1689. He was admitted a townsman at Dedham, 1 January 1655, aged about 21 years, and admitted a freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 1 January 1655/6. He married, first, 5 April 1659, Martha Pidge, born 12 January 1642, at Roxbury, the daughter of Thomas and Martha Pidge. He married, second, 1677, *Elizabeth Thorpe* (No. 2), the daughter of Henry Thorpe by his first wife. He married, third, Sarah, who with his son Samuel, administered his estate. He settled at Sherborn, was a

petitioner there, 1662, and a proprietor, 1674, and was elected tythingman in Sherborn, 1680, and selectman of that town, 1688.

7. Mary Bullard, daughter of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Thorpe) Bullard, was born at Sherborn, 20 February 1683, and she died at Sherborn, 8 May 1758. She married at Sherborn, 24 February 1701/2, *Hopestill Leland* (No. 4). (Two lines of descent.)

7. Mary Bullard m. Hopestill Leland (No. 4).
Ruth Leland m. Samuel Perry (No. 4).
Samuel Perry (Chart 21), m. Elizabeth Rowe.
7. Mary Bullard m. Hopestill Leland (No. 4).
Daniel Leland m. Mary Death (No. 3).
Adam Leland (Chart 23), m. Prudence Leland.

1640 BURNAP

1. Robert Burnap, of Great Amwell, Hertfordshire, England, was born about 1595, and he died at Reading, 27 September 1689. He married, first, about 1625, *Ann,* who died at Reading, 27 April 1681. He married, second, Mary. He was a proprietor at Roxbury, 1640, but removed to Reading, Massachusetts, where he was a proprietor, 1652, and mortgaged his farm there, 1655. He deposed in 1653, aged about 58 years, and served as selectman at Reading for fourteen years. His will was dated 15 November 1688, and proved 1 October 1689. He bequeathed to sons Thomas, and Robert, and daughters Ann Jones and Sarah Brown, cousin Thomas Burnap, and grandchildren Joseph and Thomas, Sarah and Isaac Southwick. Thomas Bullard, Sarah Bullard, Robert Bullard, Jr. with wife Sarah, all of Reading, and Isaac Bullard of Dedham with wife Ann, deeded to Elias Parkman in 1668, all their interest in half a farm in Salem, formerly in the possession of Isaac Burnap, deceased.

2. Ann Burnap, daughter of Robert and Ann Burnap, was baptized at Great Amwell, Herts, England, 15 April 1632. She married, first, probably . . . Jones of Dorchester. She married, second, *Mr. Isaac Bullard* (No. 3), of Dedham, and she married, third, John Wight of Dedham. She died at Dedham, 16 March 1695, as the widow of John Wight of that town.

2. Ann Burnap m. Mr. Isaac Bullard (No. 3).
Sarah Bullard m. Timothy Whiting (No. 4).
Timothy Whiting m. Mary Jackson (No. 3).
Mehitable Whiting m. Capt. James Draper (No. 4).
Capt. John Draper (Chart 13), m. Rebecca Muzzy.

1638 BUTTERFIELD

1. Benjamin Butterfield was born in England and settled at Charlestown, Massachusetts, 1638, at Woburn, 1640, and at Chelmsford, Massachusetts, where he died 2 March 1687/8. He married, first, *Ann,* probably born in England, who died at Chelmsford, 19 May 1661. He married, second, at Chelmsford, 3 June 1663, Hannah, born about 1612, died in Chelmsford, 19 May 1677, the widow of Thomas Whittemore, of Cambridge. He signed the first town orders of Woburn, and was admitted freeman of the Bay Colony, 10 May 1643, being before that time a church member. He was taxed at Woburn, 1645.

In 1653, Benjamin Butterfield's name headed a petition signed by twenty-nine persons for a tract of land six miles square, to be bounded by the Merrimack and Concord Rivers, and to run westerly into the wild country. This tract was occupied in 1654 by Mr. Butterfield and his associates, and in 1655, was incorporated as the town of Chelmsford. His homestead was within the present limits of the city of Lowell. In 1666, Newfields, a tract of 241 acres of intervale extending up the Merrimack was granted to Chelmsford. Of this, perhaps the best land in the town, Benjamin Butterfield obtained 42 acres. In 1686, the Indian reservation called Wamesit was purchased by the whites. Three of Mr. Butterfield's sons—Nathaniel, Samuel, and Joseph—were among the grantees. (*N.E.H.G. Register,* 44: 33-36; Middlesex Deeds X 19.)

Benjamin Butterfield made his will, dated 8 May 1677, probated at Boston, 7 June 1688, in which he bequeathed to sons Nathaniel, Samuel, and Joseph, and to Jonathan, and Mary, children of his deceased son Jonathan; as well as Deborah, wife of Nathaniel.

2. Nathaniel Butterfield, son of Benjamin and Ann Butterfield, was born at Woburn, Massachusetts, 14 February 1642/3, and he was living in Chelmsford in December 1719, aged 76 years. He married at Chelmsford, 31 December 1668, *Deborah Underwood* (No. 2), born at Chelmsford, 1652, baptized there, 1 February 1656, aged 4 years, died at Chelmsford, 25 June 1691, the daughter of William and Sarah Underwood. He divided his real estate in the northern part of the town between his three sons, Benjamin, Samuel, and Nathaniel, giving deeds to each. (Mx. Deeds, 15: 156, 160; 36: 393.)

3. Benjamin Butterfield, son of Nathaniel and Deborah (Underwood) Butterfield, was born at Chelmsford, about 1675, and he died there 24 July 1715. He married at Chelmsford, 16 February 1697, *Sarah Bates* (No. 3), born at Chelmsford, 1677, died at Chelmsford, 5 April 1734, in her 58th year, the daughter of John and Mary (Farwell) Bates. They had five children. (*Farwell Genealogy.*)

4. Abiel Butterfield, posthumous child of Benjamin and Sarah (Bates) Butterfield, was born at Chelmsford, 2 April 1716, and she was living in 1785. She married at Westford, 3 February 1737, *John Read, Jr.* (No. 3), of Westford, born at Chelmsford, 3 February 1709, died at Westford, 1783, the son of John and Jane (Chamberlin) Read. This is a royal line through two pioneer families of Concord, Massachusetts: Bulkeley and Farwell. (*Farwell Genealogy,* I 25-26, 45; *Bulkeley Genealogy,* p. 23.)

4. Abiel Butterfield m. John Read, Jr. (No. 3).
Willard Read (Chart 19), m. Olive Minot.

1633 CAKEBREAD

1. Ensign Thomas Cakebread settled in Watertown with his wife *Sarah* about 1630/3, where he owned eight pieces of land. He removed in 1638 to Sudbury where he built a grist-mill, 6 January 1638/9 to 29 September 1639, had a grant of 70 acres of land and died intestate 4 January 1642/3. His widow, Sarah, married, second, 7 November 1649, Philemon Whale.

2. Mary Cakebread, daughter of Ensign Thomas and Sarah Cakebread, married as his first wife, Ensign (later Captain) *John Grout* (No. 1), and she died in Watertown, 1641. He married, second, Sarah Busby, about 1642/3, the daughter of Nicholas Busby, who was the mother of his eight younger children. Captain John and Mary (Cakebread) Grout were the parents of an only child, John Grout.

2. Mary Cakebread m. Captain John Grout (No. 1).
John Grout, Jr. m. Rebecca Toll (No. 2).
John Grout III m. Margaret Adams (No. 10).
Thomas Grout (Chart 9), m. Abigail Parmenter.

1635 CARR

1. Mr. George Carr was born about 1599, and he died at Salisbury, Massachusetts, 4 April 1682. He married *Elizabeth Oliver,* who died at Salisbury, 6 May 1691, the daughter of James Oliver. James Oliver of Boston was his brother-in-law. Mr. Carr settled first at Ipswich, where he was a proprietor in 1635. He soon removed to Salisbury. Here he was a ferryman and shipwright at the island where he lived by permission of the court at Ipswich. He and his sons carried on a large business in shipping, mills, etc. The town granted him Carr's

Island, 1640, and he received his first division lands at Salisbury, 1640, 1641, and 1644. His widow made her will 18 March 1683/4, and it was proved 16 June 1691. It mentions sons George, William, John, Richard, and James; daughters Mary Bayley, Sarah Baker, and Anna Putnam, and grandchild James Woodmansye. The inventory of his estate, allowed 10 April 1683, amounted to £1687.02.09.

Mr. George Carr (1599-1682), was authorized in 1676, by the General Court of Massachusetts, to maintain at Salisbury Ferry, a garrison not exceeding seven men, whose wages should be paid by him, and who should be free from other military duty. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 88.)

2. Captain Richard Carr, son of Mr. George and Elizabeth (Oliver) Carr, was born at Salisbury, 2 April 1659, and he died at Salisbury, 11 September 1727. He married, first, *Dorothy,* who died at Salisbury, 3 August 1694. He married, second, at Salisbury, 26 February 1701/2, Sarah Healey; and he married, third, 10 August 1727, Sarah Greeley. He was a shipwright at Salisbury and Amesbury. The administration on his estate was granted 27 September 1727, and a division was made in 1731. They had four children.

3. Elizabeth Carr, the daughter of Captain Richard and Dorothy Carr, was born at Salisbury, 9 June 1691, and she was baptized 18 May 1712. She was living in Hopkinton, Massachusetts, in 1773. She married, 9 June 1712, *Ebenezer Kimball* (No. 4), of Wenham and Hopkinton.

3. Elizabeth Carr m. Ebenezer Kimball (No. 4).
Elizabeth Kimball m. John Dickman (No. 4).
John Dickman (Chart 7), m. Phebe Gibbs.

1635 CARTER

1. Thomas Carter, as a servant of George Giddings, came in the "Planter," 1635, and settled at Salisbury, where he was a proprietor in 1639. He died at Salisbury soon after 30 October 1676, when his will was made. It was probated on 14 November 1676. He left bequests to his wife, and children Mary (who married Joseph Lancaster), Martha, Samuel, John, Elizabeth, Abigail (who married Stephen Flanders) and Sarah (who married John Davis). His wife's name was *Mary.*

2. Abigail Carter, daughter of Thomas and Mary Carter of Salisbury, was born at Salisbury, 11 February 1652/3, and she was living in 1718. She married at Salisbury, 28 December 1670, *Stephen Flanders* (No. 2), born at Salisbury, 8 March 1646/7, the son of Stephen and Jane Flanders of that place.

2. Abigail Carter m. Stephen Flanders (No. 2).
Joseph Flanders m. Mary ( ) (Ash) Thompson.
Mary Flanders m. Reuben Whittier (No. 5).
Moses Whittier m. Anna Webster.
Josiah Whittier (Chart 27), m. Polly Shepard.

1644 CASS

1. John Cass was born in England, in 1620, and he died in Boston, Massachusetts, probably on a visit there, 7 April 1675. He settled at Hampton, New Hampshire, in the summer of 1646, and perhaps earlier. He went to Boston in 1647, but returned in the summer of 1648. In 1652 he bought a house and lot in Hampton. On 5 April 1664, he bought the Reverend John Wheelwright's farm and settled there. He married, about 1648, *Martha Philbrick* (No. 2), the daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Philbrick.

2. Joseph Cass, son of John and Martha (Philbrick) Cass, was born at Hampton, New Hampshire, 5 October 1656, and he died there some years after 1692 when he married a second time. He married, first, at Hampton, 4 January 1677, *Mary Hobbs* (No. 2), born at Hampton, 11 February 1657, died there 3 July 1692, the daughter of Morris and Sarah (Eastow) Hobbs. They had four children. He married, second, Elizabeth (Chase) Green, the daughter of Henry Green. (See *Gove Genealogy,* page 56.)

3. John Cass, son of Joseph and Mary (Hobbs) Cass, was born at Hampton, 19 August 1689, and he died at Blackstone, Massachusetts, after 30 May 1737. He married in 1712 *Hannah Gove* (No. 4), born at Seabrook, New Hampshire, 1 April 1691, died at Exeter, New Hampshire, the daughter of Ensign John and Sarah Gove. They lived for a time in Kensington, New Hampshire, but removed to that part of Mendon, Massachusetts, which is now Blackstone, about 1726. On 27 December 1729, 4½ acres of land (8th division) "Joyning to his other land" was granted to John Cass. 30 May 1737, laid out to John Cass 11 acres of land (3 acres in the 9th division and 8 acres in the 10th division) on the west side of Fox Brook. He was the chainman in this last division survey. (*Proprietors Records of Mendon,* Boston, 1889, page 610.)

4. Hannah Cass, daughter of John and Hannah (Gove) Cass, was born at Hampton, 2 October 1713, and she married at Hampton, 4 February 1730/1, *Daniel Swett* (No. 4), born at Seabrook, living at Hampton Falls, 1740-1746, and bought land in Brentwood, 1767, the son of Moses and Mary (Hussey) Swett. (Note: This descent of

Hannah Cass does not follow Dow, volume II, page 632, but is based upon a statement to this effect in the *Gove Genealogy,* page 56: that Hannah Gove, born 1 April 1691, the daughter of Ensign John and Sarah Gove, married in 1712, John, son of Joseph and Mary (Hobbs) Cass, this last John having been born 19 August 1689. The Gove Book is much more carefully documented than the single page on the Cass family in Dow.)

4. Hannah Cass m. Daniel Swett (No. 4).
   Hannah Swett (Chart 25-A), m. Lt. Benjamin Bean.

CASSELL

1. Mary Cassell (of unknown parentage), married at Watertown, 5 February 1643/4, *John Clary* (No. 1), a soldier "shot down by the Indians" in King Philip's War, 1675, but who recovered and died at Watertown in 1697. (Their daughter *Sarah* married *John Perry* (Perry II No. 2.)

1. Mary Cassell m. John Clary (No. 1).
   Sarah Clary m. John Perry, Jr. (No. 2).
   Josiah Perry m. Bethia Cutter (No. 3).
   Dea. Nathan Perry m. Hannah Fiske (No. 4).
   Josiah Perry (Chart 3), m. Lydia Flagg.

CHADWICK

1. John Chadwick, Jr., of Watertown, Waltham, and Worcester, was born about 1701, and he died at Worcester, 17 July 1768, aged 67 years. He married *Hannah.* According to Janice Boyd and Dr. George E. McCracken, "The Brothers Thomas and John Chadwick of Watertown," in *The American Genealogist,* 1955, vol. 31, pages 65-74, his parentage is unknown. There is a possibility, though very slight, that he may have been one of the John Chadwicks in the above genealogy. Definite proof is lacking, and the probabilities seem to favor the authors' conclusions. There was also a Chaddock family (as Chadwick may have been spelled or pronounced) in Worcester County. From the latter family, the Reverend Calvin Chaddock, of Hanson, Massachusetts, was descended. John and Hannah Chadwick had eleven children, the first ten of which were born at Watertown, the last at Worcester.

2. Abigail Chadwick, daughter of John, Jr. and Hannah Chad-

wick, was born at Watertown, Massachusetts, 24 November 1725, and she died at Worcester, 27 October 1797, aged 72 years. She married *Colonel Benjamin Flagg, Esquire* (No. 4), of Worcester.

2. Abigail Chadwick m. Col. Benjamin Flagg (No. 4).
Lydia Flagg (Chart 4), m. Josiah Perry.

CHAMBERLAIN

1. Jacob Chamberlain was born in 1690, and he died at Chelsea, Massachusetts, 15 September 1734, aged 44 years. (GS.) He married at Chelsea, 12 January 1713/4, *Abiel Hasey* (No. 3), baptized in the Second Church in Boston, 20 April 1695, the daughter of William, Jr., and Judith (Jacob) Hasey. She removed to Hopkinton. (The Honorable Mellen Chamberlain, the historian of Chelsea, and a descendant of Jacob Chamberlain above, distinctly states that this Jacob is the earliest Chamberlain ancestor which can be traced.)

2. Phebe Chamberlain, the daughter of Jacob and Abiel (Hasey) Chamberlain, was born at Chelsea, 4 September 1728, and was baptized at Rumney Marsh (now called Revere), 8 September 1728. She married at Hopkinton, 30 December 1752, *Jacob Gibbs* (No. 4), born at Hopkinton, 4 January 1730/1, died there 15 February 1817, aged 87 years, the son of Jacob and Martha (How) Gibbs of Hopkinton. He was a Revolutionary soldier, 28 July 1778, in Captain Amos Perry's company, Colonel Haven's regiment.

2. Phebe Chamberlain m. Jacob Gibbs, Jr. (No. 4).
Phebe Gibbs (Chart 8), m. John Dickman.

CHAMBERLIN

1. Thomas Chamberlin may have been born at Concord in 1639. He settled at Chelmsford where he married, 10 August 1666, *Sarah Proctor* (No. 5), born at Concord, 12 October 1646, died at Chelmsford after 21 July 1685, the daughter of Robert and Jane (Hildreth) Proctor. Thomas Chamberlin served in King Philip's War, and was in garrison at Chelmsford, 1691-1692. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 93.)

2. Jane Chamberlin, daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Proctor) Chamberlin, was born at Chelmsford, 19 January 1682/3, and she married at Charlestown, 10 January 1706/7, *John Read* (No. 2).

2. Jane Chamberlin m. John Read (No. 2).
John Read, Jr., m. Abiel Butterfield (No. 4).
Willard Read (Chart 19), m. Olive Minot.

1635 CHENEY

There were two Cheney families in Massachusetts who were living in Roxbury at the same time: *William Cheney* of Roxbury and *John Cheney* of Roxbury, 1635, who removed to Newbury in 1636. Doubtless the two were related, but we have no proof of such relationship. *The Cheney Family,* by Pope, describes the Cheney arms as: Azure, a Cross Flory Argent. But since we possess no knowledge of John Cheney's antecedents, these arms cannot possibly be claimed by his family. That both were well educated is certain, for both William Cheney and John Cheney wrote out in their own handwriting their wills and each signed his will. Both held responsible positions in the towns of their choice.

* * *

1. John Cheney first settled in Roxbury where he attended the First Church in Roxbury, now in its 327th year. The Apostle to the Indians, John Eliot, was its minister. The Reverend John Eliot wrote of him: "John Cheny he came into the Land in the yeare 1635. he brought 4 children, Mary, Martha, John, Daniel. Sarah his 5th child was borne in the last month of the same year, 1635, called February. he removed from our church to Newbury the end of the next sūer (i.e., summer) 1936. *Martha* Cheny the wife of John Cheny." This is taken from Eliot's list of his church members, thus John and Martha Cheney were members of Eliot's church in 1635. He was a freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 17 May 1637.

Mr. Walter Goodwin Davis identifies John Cheney as the husband of *Martha Smithe,* whom he married in Lawford, co. Essex, England, on 3 March 1631.

At Newbury, where he settled in 1636, he received the following allotments of land:

19 June 1638	3 acres of swamp
26 Aug. 1638	6 acres of salt marsh
5 July 1639	20 acres of marsh, islands and upland, formerly part of the cow pasture
10 Jan. 1643	Lot No. 50 at "New Towne" on Field Street.

He was a member of the Grand Jury, 27 April 1648. He was on a committee to lay out roads east of the old town, 29 November 1654,

and was selectman, 1661, 1664, and probably also before 1652 when the records begin.

We have noted that John Cheney wrote his own will, and it was a detailed and lengthy one. The writing is clear and legible and the expression of his desires is clear. He signed it on "5th da 4th mo 1666," that is, 5 June 1666. He died at Newbury, 28 July 1666, and his will was proved 25 September 1666, and is filed in Salem Probate Court. His wife, Martha, died at Newbury, about 1684.

The inventory of his estate was "taken Ipswich 25 September 1666," and it includes among three pages of other things, the following:

"Itm. a parcell of Books . .
Itm. one great Brasse Ketle . .
Itm. one litle Brasse Ketle . .
Itm. two Brasse skilets . .
Itm. one warming pane & a Bras Skimer . .
Itm. one brass Candlesticke . .
Itm. 4 puter plates . .
Itm. one baster . .
Itm. 3 porengers & one pint pot . .
Itm. half a dozen spoones . .
Itm. one payer of andirons . .
Itm. one silver spoone . .
Itm. one hour glas . .
Itm. one gune & sword & baniliers . .
Itm. one old muskett . .
Itm. one sadle & pilion & bridle . . ."

They had ten children of whom John was the oldest son.

2. John Cheney, son of John and Martha Cheney, was born in England, about 1631, and he died at Newbury, 7 January 1671, aged 40 years. He married, at Newbury, 20 April 1660, *Mary Plummer* (No. 2), the daughter of Francis Plummer, of Newbury. His widow married, second, 29 April 1672, David Bennett, of Rowley. They had four children.

3. Martha Cheney, daughter of John, Jr. and Mary (Plummer) Cheney, was born at Newbury, 11 September 1663, and she married, first, at Newbury, 4 June 1691, *John Leighton* (No. 2). He died at Newbury, 15 November 1698, and Martha married, second, 26 June 1702, John Rogers.

3. Martha Cheney m. John Leighton (No. 2).
Capt. John Leighton m. Hannah Treadwell (No. 4).
Francis Leighton, Esq., m. Lydia Fitch (No. 5).
Dea. Reuben Leighton (Chart 17), m. Hannah Hildreth.

CHILD

1. Mr. Benjamin Child, nephew of Mr. Ephraim Child of Watertown, was born in Suffolk co., England, and he died at Roxbury, Massachusetts, 14 October 1678. He married *Mary,* who was admitted to the First Church in Roxbury, 23 January 1658/9. She survived her husband. They had twelve children, of whom the third was Joshua.

2. Joshua Child, son of Mr. Benjamin and Mary Child, was born in Roxbury, and baptized there 20 June 1658, and he died at Brookline, 18 January 1729/30. He married at Roxbury, 9 May 1685, *Elizabeth Morris* (No. 2), born at Roxbury, 26 March 1666, died at Brookline, 6 March 1754, the daughter of Lieutenant Edward and Grace (Betts) Morris. Joshua Child served in Captain Holbrook's company, 1716. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, page 100.) They had twelve children.

3. Abigail Child, daughter of Joshua and Elizabeth (Morris) Child, was born at Roxbury, 15 March 1698, and she died at Dedham, 23 November 1767. She married at Roxbury, 12 November 1719, *Captain James Draper* (No. 4), born at Roxbury, 1691, died at Dedham, 24 April 1768, the son of James and Abigail (Whiting) Draper.

3. Abigail Child m. Capt. James Draper (No. 4).
Capt. James Draper m. Mehitable Draper (No. 5).
Capt. John Draper (Chart 13), m. Rebecca Muzzy.

1. Richard Child, nephew of Mr. Ephraim Child of Watertown, was born in 1631, and he died at Watertown, Massachusetts, 11 November 1694. He married at Watertown, 30 March 1662, *Mehitable Dimmock* (No. 2), who died at Watertown, 18 August 1676, the daughter of the Reverend Thomas Dimmock, of Barnstable. He married, second, at Watertown, 16 January 1678/9, Hannah Train, born at Watertown, 8 September 1657, the daughter of John and Margaret (Dix) Train. He took the oath of fidelity, 1652. He was elected constable, 1681, and selectman, 1688, and 1689. His will, dated 6 November 1694, mentions wife, eldest son Shubael, and four eldest daughters. The inventory, dated 10 December 1694, shows a house and 56 acres of land, valued at £56; six other lots of land; his interest in the mills at Stoney Brook, £50: total, £224.18.3. By his two wives he had thirteen children.

Richard Child and John Child, both of Watertown, and Benjamin Child, of Roxbury, were probably brothers, and all were nephews and heirs of Deacon Ephraim Child, of Watertown, who came to New England, 1630, having married at Nayland, co. Suffolk, England, 8 February 1625, the widow Elizabeth Palmer, baptized at Bury St. Edmunds, co. Suffolk, 12 March 1599, probably the daughter of Jonas

and Rose Bond. Deacon Ephraim Child was one of the first deacons of the First Church in Watertown, and was Representative twelve years, selectman fifteen years, as well as town clerk, three years. Having no issue, the three Child brothers were made his heirs.

2. Experience Child, the daughter of Richard and Mehitable (Dimmock) Child, was born at Watertown, 26 February 1669/70, and she married, 20 September 1690, *Benjamin Flagg* (No. 2).

2. Experience Child m. Benjamin Flagg (No. 2).
Capt. Benjamin Flagg m. Elizabeth Fiske (No. 9).
Col. Benjamin Flagg m. Abigail Chadwick (No. 2).
Lydia Flagg (Chart 4), m. Josiah Perry.

1637 CLAP

1. William Clap was born in Devonshire about 1500, and he died at Harford, co. Devon, leaving a will made 25 May 1555, proved 26 July 1555. He married *Alice* who died after 25 May 1555. They had six children, of whom the eldest was Richard.

2. Richard Clap, son of William and Alice Clap, was born probably at Sidbury, co. Devon, about 1528, and he died before 25 July 1609. He married, first, about 1551, a *wife,* name unknown. He married, second, about 1568, Christian, who made her will 25 July 1609, which was proved 12 August 1609. There were six children by the first wife, and three by the second wife.

3. William Clap was son of Richard Clap by his first wife, whose name is unknown. He was born at Sidbury, Devon, about 1565, and was buried at Salcombe Regis, Devon, 1 March 1640/1. He married at Sidmouth, co. Devon, 11 September 1593, *Johan Channon,* born at Sidmouth, about 1570, buried at Salcombe Regis, Devon, 5 August 1629, the daughter of Robert and Johan Channon. The will of Johan Channon of Sidmouth, widow of Robert, dated 19 November 1616, inventory taken, 28 November 1618, mentions Johan Clap and son-in-law, William Clap. They had seven children, of whom Jane, Deacon Edward, Captain Roger, and Sarah who married her cousin, Deacon Nicholas Clap, came to Dorchester in Massachusetts.

4. Jane Clap, the eldest child of William and Johan (Channon) Clap, was born at Salcombe Regis, co. Devon, about 1597, and she died at Dorchester, Massachusetts, 2 August 1668. She married, first, about 1625, *George Weeks* (No. 1), born probably in Devonshire, about 1600, died at Dorchester, Massachusetts, 27 October 1659. She married, second, Jonas Humphrey (now Humphreys), who died at Dorchester, 9 March 1661/2. George and Jane (Clap) Weeks were in

Dorchester, Massachusetts, as early as 1637, and both were members of the First Church in Dorchester, where he served as selectman. He left no will, but Jane (Clap) (Weeks) Humphrey left a long will mentioning many of her children and grandchildren. Jonas Humphrey mentioned his son Jonas, grandchild Elizabeth Frye, and daughter Susanna, wife of Nicholas White.

Jane Clap's most distinguished brother was Captain Roger Clap, baptized at Salcombe Regis, Devon, 2 April 1609, who died at Boston, 2 February 1690/1, aged 82 years (GS in King's Chapel Burying Ground). He married at Dorchester, 6 November 1633, Joanna Ford, and they had fourteen children. He served as selectman at Dorchester, fifteen years, and as chairman of the board six years. He was admitted member of the First Church in Dorchester, 1630, and as freeman of the Bay Colony, 14 May 1634. He was Deputy to the General Court for Dorchester, five years. He was Lieutenant and Captain of the Dorchester military company; 2nd Sergeant of the Ancient & Honorable Artillery Company of Boston, 1646, and Lieutenant of that Company, 1655. He was Captain-Commander at Castle Island, Boston Harbor, 1665-1686 (22 years), having been chosen by the General Court of Massachusetts, 10 August 1665, for that duty. He ran the southern boundary of the Province of Massachusetts Bay, 19 October 1664, and a stone bound which he placed there may still be seen in the town of Attleborough. The *Memoirs of Captain Roger Clap,* written about 1676, first printed in 1731, form the only history of the Dorchester Company's gathering and coming to America. It is a straightforward graphic story which will never cease to hold the admiration of all who love the manly devoutness of the genuine Puritan character.

4. Jane Clap m. George Weeks (No. 1).
   Ammiel Weeks m. Elizabeth.
   Supply Weeks m. Susanna Barnes (No. 2).
   Jemima (Weeks) Tomlin m. Sgt. Obadiah Allen (No. 4).
   Israel Allen (Chart 15), m. Thankful Greenwood.

1635 CLARK

1. William Clark of Halstead, co. Essex, married at Boxted, co. Essex, England, 31 January 1585/6, Joane Stone.

2. Joane Clark, daughter of William Clark (and probably of Joane (Stone) Clark), was born about 1596, and she married at Great Bromley, co. Essex, 5 August 1616, *Deacon Simon Stone* (No. 8), baptized at Great Bromley, 9 February 1585/6, the son of David and Ursula Stone. Joane accompanied her husband and children to New England in 1635, and died here before 1654, having had at least seven children.

2. Joane Clark m. Dea. Simon Stone (No. 8).
Dea. Simon Stone m. Mary Whipple (No. 3).
Ens. Jonathan Stone m. Ruth Eddy (No. 3).
Jonathan Stone, Jr., m. Hannah Jennison (No. 4).
Dea. Jonathan Stone m. Ruth Livermore (No. 10).
Ruth Stone (Chart 2), m. Nathaniel Harrington.

1637 CLARKE

1. Thomas Clarke, of Westhope, co. Suffolk, England; married *Rose Kerrick*. They did not come to New England, but two of their children did. Children of Thomas and Rose (Kerrick) Clarke:

2. Dr. John Clarke, b. Westhope, co. Suffolk, England, 8 October 1609 (perhaps A.B., Corpus Christi College, Cambridge, 1626/7, A.M., 1630); came to Boston, November 1637; owned land in Watertown, 1642; practiced medicine in Boston and Watertown; settled Newport, Rhode Island, May 1639. He was ordained at Newport, Rhode Island (First Baptist Church), as the first minister of the second Baptist Church in America, 1644, and was settled there, 1641-1676; physician; Assistant and Treasurer of the Colony of Rhode Island, 1649; Agent for Rhode Island in England, 1651-1663; Deputy-Governor of Rhode Island, 1669-1672; Baptist; died at Newport, Rhode Island, 20 April 1676, aged 66 years.

3. ——— Clarke (her Christian name is not known); married as his first wife, Nicholas Wyeth (No. 1).

3. ——— Clarke m. Nicholas Wyeth (No. 1).
Sarah Wyeth m. John Fiske (No. 1, John Fiske Family).
William Fiske m. Hannah Smith (No. 3).
Thomas Fiske m. Mary Peirce (No. 5).
Hannah Fiske m. Dea. Nathan Perry (No. 4).
Josiah Perry (Chart 3), m. Lydia Flagg.

1643 CLARY

1. John Clary, a soldier "shot down by the Indians" in King Philip's War, 1675, died at Watertown, Massachusetts, 1697. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 108.) He married, first, at Watertown, 5 February 1643/4, *Mary Cassell* (No. 1). He married, second, Sarah, who died 23 December 1681. She was a witness to the will of the Widow Ann Fleming of Watertown, 29 December

1657. John Clary sold his dwelling house, orchard, and seven acres of land to William Bond, 11 April 1688.

2. Sarah Clary, daughter of John and Mary (Cassell) Clary, was born at Watertown, 4 October 1647. She married at Watertown, 13 December 1667, *John Perry* (Perry II, No. 2).

2. Sarah Clary m. John Perry (Perry II, No. 2).
Josiah Perry m. Bethia Cutter (No. 3).
Dea. Nathan Perry m. Hannah Fiske (No. 4, John Fiske).
Josiah Perry (Chart 3), m. Lydia Flagg.

1632 CLEEVE—CLEVES—CLEEVES

1. Governor George Cleeve, born 1576, died soon after November 1666, came from Plymouth, England, to Maine where he became the first settler of Falmouth (now Portland), 1632. On 27 January 1636/7, Mr. Cleeve and his partner, Richard Tucker, claimed Richmond's Island and all of the present town of Cape Elizabeth. After the Reverend Stephen Bachiler and his partners lost control of the "Plough Patent," Mr. Cleeve persuaded Colonel Alexander Rigby, Esq. (born 1594, died 1650), of Middleton and Wigan, Lancashire, England, to buy the "Plough Patent," which he did, and it became the Province of Lygonia with Col. Rigby and his son Edward Rigby as proprietors. Acting for them, Mr. Cleeve was made Deputy-Governor of the Province of Lygonia from 7 April 1643 to 1658, a term of fifteen years. (Part of this time his tenure of office was under dispute, but Cleeve succeeded in retaining his position during these years.) His jurisdiction ran from Casco Bay to Cape Porpoise, containing both places and the land in between. He died soon after November 1666 in extreme old age at Falmouth (Portland). The name of his wife was *Joan*. George Cleeve was Deputy-Governor of the Province of Lygonia, 1643-1650 (15 years); and Representative from Portland to the General Court of Massachusetts, 1663-1664. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, page 108.)

2. Elizabeth Cleeve, daughter of Governor George and Joan Cleeve, of Falmouth, married 1637/8, *Michael Mitton* (No. 1), who died about 1662/3.

2. Elizabeth Cleeve m. Michael Mitton (No. 1).
Dorcas Mitton m. James Andrews (No. 2).
Dorcas Andrews m. Ebenezer Davenport (No. 2).
Esther Davenport m. Josiah Hobbs, Jr. (No. 2).
Tabitha Hobbs m. Samuel Jones (No. 4).
Francis Jones (Chart 11), m. Elizabeth Livermore.

1648 CLEVELAND

1. Moses Cleveland was born in Ipswich, England, 1624, and he died at Woburn, Massachusetts, 9 January 1701/2. He married at Woburn, 26 September 1648, *Ann Winn* (No. 2), born about 1626, died at Woburn, before 6 May 1682, the daughter of Edward and Joanna Winn of Woburn. Moses Cleveland was a proprietor at Woburn, 1649. In 1675, he was in garrison in Chelmsford, 1675, in King Philip's War, and was a member of the militia, 1676 (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 109). They had eleven children.

2. Joanna Cleveland, daughter of Moses and Ann (Winn) Cleveland, was born at Woburn, 5 April 1670, and she died at Westford, Massachusetts, 18 March 1758. She married at Chelmsford, 28 May 1690, *Joseph Keyes* (No. 2).

2. Joanna Cleveland m. Joseph Keyes (No. 2).
Joanna (Keyes) Kidder m. Samuel Fitch (No. 4).
Lydia Fitch m. Francis Leighton (No. 4).
Dea. Reuben Leighton (Chart 17), m. Hannah Hildreth.

1630 COOLIDGE

1. Thomas Colynge, of Arrington, co. Cambridge, by will dated 11 February 1495, proved at Ely, 1495, left 12 pence to the altar, mentions lands called "Town Hill," and names his son and heir, William, his daughters Agnes Hylls, Alys, and Johane, and his son John, and names his son William and Thomas Berforth his executors.

2. John Colyng, youngest son of Thomas Colynge of Arrington, died December 1524. He married *Alice,* and they lived in Arrington. He made his will 6 December 1524, which was proved 10 December 1524. He desires to be buried in the churchyard of St. Nicholas, and bequeaths a sum to the high altar, and to the church, 16 shillings 8 pence; to Robert Colynge, a house; to son Roger; to John, son of Thomas, 15 marks at the age of 22 years; 24 shillings to the church of Arrington; and 40 shillings to the highways of Arrington.

3. Thomas Collynge, eldest son of John and Alice Colynge, was mentioned in the will of his father, 6 December 1524.

4. John Colynge, son of Thomas Colynge, was the legatee of his grandfather in 1524.

5. Simeon Culledge, son of John Colynge, settled in Cottenham, co. Cambridge. He was a plowwright. He married *Jane,* who was buried at Cottenham, co. Cambridge, 15 December 1584. They lived at Cottenham, where he died in November 1590, and where he was buried, 9

November 1590. His will was dated 6 November 1590, and was proved 23 November 1590. The will of Simon Cullege of Cottenham—to be buried in the parish churchyard of Cottenham; to son William Cullege, to son John Cullege, to son Thomas Cullege, to daughter Agnes, a cupboard that was her grandmother's, to daughter Elizabeth Waler (i.e. Walker); to "father" Kingston; to wife Agnes, executor. They had five children.

6. William Coolidge, eldest son of Simeon (or Simon) and Jane Cullege, died in October 1618, and was buried at Cottenham, co. Cambridge, 25 October 1618. He married at Cottenham, 23 June 1588, *Margaret Mayse,* who was buried at Cottenham, 11 February 1620. His will was dated at Cottenham, 21 October 1618, and was proved 31 October 1618. He directs that he is to be buried in the parish church yard of Cottenham; to William Coolidge, my son; to Symond Coolidge my son, £30, when he comes of age; to John Colledge my son, £30; to Elizabeth Coolidge my daughter, £20; to Margaret Coolidge my daughter, £20; to Margaret my wife, to grandchildren William Coolidge and Alice Coolidge, to Robert Mayse a Lamb; to John Coolidge my brother; to Richard Coolidge my son. They had eight children.

7. John Coolidge, youngest son of William and Margaret (Mayse) Coolidge, was born and baptized at Cottenham, co. Cambridge, England, 16 September 1604, and he died at Watertown, Massachusetts, 7 May 1691, aged 88 years. He was admitted a freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 25 May 1636 (*Records of the Governor and Colony of Massachusetts Bay,* I 372), and was, of course, a member of the First Church in Watertown, since church membership was a prerequisite for all freemen at that time. He was one of eleven men chosen, 10 December 1638, "to order the Civill affairs of ye Towne" of Watertown, a board later known as the selectmen. He also served in this capacity in 1638-1642, 1664-1669, 1677, 1680, and 1682 (fourteen years). He was Deputy from Watertown to the Great and General Court of the Massachusetts Bay Colony in 1658 (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 121). He owned 241 acres of land in Watertown, as follows: homestall, 12 acres; upland, 4 acres; meadow, 7 acres; upland, 96 acres; plowland, 5 acres; farm, 119 acres. His homestall of twelve acres was bounded by the Cambridge town line. He made his will 19 November 1681, and it was proved, 16 June 1691. He mentions wife, *Mary;* five surviving sons: John, Simon, Stephen, Nathaniel, and Jonathan; and granddaughters Sarah and Mary Mixer. His son Stephen was to have "my house and lott I now live in." Witnesses were: John Sherman and Martha Sherman. Inventory: £237.7. (Middlesex Probate Files, 5094.) A clew to his parentage or that of his wife Mary is the following: Grace (———) (Sherman) (Rogers) Porter, the widow successively of John Sherman (buried at Great Horksley, co. Essex, England, 14 January 1615/6), of Thomas Rogers (died at Watertown,

12 November 1638, aged 50 years), and of Roger Porter (who came from Southampton, England, 1638, and died at Watertown, 3 April 1654), in *her* will made at Watertown, 1662, called John Coolidge her *brother,* and John Coolidge in his own will, 1681, called Captain John Sherman of Watertown (1635-1690), son of Mrs. Grace Porter, his "cousin" (which in that day generally meant *nephew*).

Here Lyes ye Body of
IOHN COOLIDG SENIOr
Aged 88 Years Died
The 7 of May 1691

Here Lyes ye Body of
MARY COOLIDG Wife to
JOHN COOLIDG SENr.
Aged 88 Years Died the
22 of August 1691

(Grave stones in the Old Burying Ground at Watertown.) They had eight children.

8. Ensign John Coolidge, the eldest son of John and Mary Coolidge, was born in England, 1630, and he died at Watertown, 8 February 1690/1, aged about 60 years. He married, first, at Watertown, 14 November 1655, Hannah Livermore, born in England in 1633, died in Watertown, 23 December 1678, aged 45 years, the daughter of Captain John and Grace (Sherman) Livermore of Watertown. He married, second, at Watertown, 16 September 1679, *Mary* (*Wellington*) (No. 2) *Maddock,* born at Watertown, 10 February 1640/1, died there 21 January 1690/1, the only daughter of Roger and Mary (Palgrave) Wellington, and the widow of Henry Maddock of Watertown.

Ensign John Coolidge was a carpenter. He was chosen Sergeant in June 1666, and was sent to Brookfield in King Philip's War to build lodgings for the soldiers, 25 October 1675. He was credited with £2.10. to Watertown, 24 August 1676, and was called Sergeant in the military records, 23 December 1678, and 16 September 1679 (Bodge, *Soldiers in King Philip's War,* pp. 116, 376; Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 121). He was a selectman of Watertown, 1684, 1686, 1687, 1688, 1689, 1690 (six years) and was chosen Ensign of the Military company by the selectmen, a title by which he is usually called.

In his will, dated at Watertown, 7 February 1690/1, and proved 7 April 1691, he described himself as "aged sixty years or there about . . . being under the aflicting hand of god sick and weak," and he directed that £10 be set aside to bring up his daughter Mary and that then his estate be divided into seven equal shares, of which his son John, living in Sherborn, was to have two shares, his son Richard two shares, and his daughters Elizabeth Coolidge, Sarah Coolidge, and Mary Coolidge (under sixteen years of age), each one share. He named his sons John and Richard as executors. (Middlesex Probate Files, 5095.) He was a signer of the Town Orders of Sherborn, 1679. He had thirteen children by his first wife, and one child, Mary, by his second wife.

9. Mary Coolidge, only child of Ensign John and Mary (Welling-

ton) Coolidge, was born at Watertown, 27 June 1680, and she died there 10 December 1702. She married at Watertown, 28 May 1697, *Daniel Livermore* (No. 8). This is a royal line through the Palgraves and the Wellingtons.

9. Mary Coolidge m. Daniel Livermore (No. 8).
Oliver Livermore m. Ruth ( ) Bowman.
Ruth Livermore m. Dea. Jonathan Stone (No. 12).
Ruth Stone (Chart 2), m. Nathaniel Harrington.

1630 CRAFT—CRAFTS—CROFTS

1. Lieutenant Griffith Craft died at Roxbury, Massachusetts, 4 October 1689. He was a farmer and carpenter. With his wife *Alice,* he came in Winthrop's fleet, 1630, to Roxbury, where he and Alice were founders of the First Church in that town. Alice was born about 1600, and she died at Roxbury, 26 March 1673, aged 73 years. He married, second, Ursula (Adams) (Hosier) (Streeter) Robinson, as her fourth husband. He married, third, Dorcas Ruggles, who died at Roxbury, 30 December 1697. He was admitted freeman of the Bay Colony, 18 May 1631, and was often selectman. He served his town as Deputy to the General Court, 1638, 1663, and 1664. He was Sergeant of the Roxbury Military Company, and Lieutenant of the same, 1653, 1675-1676, and he was also a member of the Ancient & Honorable Artillery Company of Boston, 1668. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 124.) He was an original donor to the Free Schoole (now the Roxbury Latin School, one of the oldest and most distinguished schools in America).

His will was dated 18 May 1689, and probated 9 December 1690. He bequeaths to his wife Dorcas, son Moses, son-in-law Nathaniel Wilson and wife Hannah, and Edward Adams and wife Abigail. His son Lieutenant Samuel Craft was executor and residuary legatee. He had six children, all by his first wife, and all except the first child, born in Roxbury.

2. Hannah Craft, the daughter of Lieutenant Griffith and Alice Craft, born probably in England, died at Newton, Massachusetts, 18 August 1692. She married Nathaniel Wilson (No. 1).

2. Hannah Craft m. Nathaniel Wilson (No. 1).
Joseph Wilson m. Deliverance Jackson (No. 2).
Thankful Wilson m. James Greenwood (No. 2).
James Greenwood m. Patience Leland (No. 13).
Thankful Greenwood (Chart 16), m. Israel Allen.

1636 CUTLER

1. John Cutler died at Hingham, Massachusetts, in February 1638, having been a proprietor there in 1636. He married, *Mary,* who died in Reading, in 1681. She married, second, after 22 May 1649, Thomas Hewitt (Huitt), born about 1609, died at Hingham, 24 May 1670, aged 61 years. He was a tailor at Hingham, where he was a proprietor, and freeman, 26 May 1647. He deposed, 15 June 1663, aged about 54 years.

2. Nathaniel Cutler, son of John and Mary Cutler, was born in Hingham, about 1636. He married at Reading, in 1655, *Mary,* who died in Reading, 1708. He married, second, 1709, Elizabeth Haines, who died at Reading in 1714.

3. Sarah Cutler, the daughter of Nathaniel and Mary Cutler, was born at Reading, 15 March 1664/5, and she died at Sudbury, 31 August 1725. She married at Reading, 31 May 1694, *John Gibbs* (No. 2), who died in Sudbury, 2 April 1718.

3. Sarah Cutler m. John Gibbs (No. 2).
Jacob Gibbs m. Martha Howe (No. 4).
Jacob Gibbs, Jr., m. Phebe Chamberlain (No. 2).
Phebe Gibbs (Chart 8), m. John Dickman.

1641 CUTTER

1. Elizabeth Cutter, a widow, came from Newcastle-upon-Tyne, England, about 1641, where she was probably born about 1575, and she died in Cambridge, about 1664. She executed a will when she was 87 years old, dated 16 February 1662/3, and proved 5 April 1664, in which she declares herself to have resided for about twenty years with her daughter Barbara, the wife of Elijah Corlett. Elijah Corlett, A.M., admitted freeman, May 1645, was the famous New England schoolmaster, educated at Lincoln College, Oxford, who had charge of the Grammar School in Cambridge, Massachusetts, for nearly half a century, and trained up many of English, American, and Indian birth for admission to Harvard College. Master Corlett died at Cambridge, 25 February 1686/7, aged 78 years. Cotton Mather speaks very highly of Master Corlett in his *Magnalia Christi Americana,* as did many other leading men in the province.

2. Richard Cutter, son of the widow Elizabeth Cutter, was born in England about 1621, and came with his mother to Cambridge, Massachusetts, in 1641. He died at Cambridge, 16 June 1693, aged about 72 years (GS). He married, first, *Elizabeth Williams,* born in England, died at Cambridge, Massachusetts, 5 March 1661/2, aged about 42

years (GS). He married, second, at Cambridge, 14 February 1662/3, Frances (Perryman) Amsden, the widow of Isaac Amsden. She died in 1725, and had been admitted to the First Church in Cambridge, 21 October 1661. He was a cooper, and was admitted freeman of the Bay Colony, 2 June 1641, a member of the Ancient & Honorable Artillery Company of Boston, 1643, and was a leader and officer of the militia in Cambridge. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 133.) He had fourteen children by both wives.

3. Ephraim Cutter, son of Richard and Elizabeth (Williams) Cutter, was born at Cambridge about 1651, and was baptized there. He was living at Watertown in 1729, but is said to have died in New Jersey. He married at Watertown, 11 February 1678/9, *Bethia Wood* (No. 3), born 28 July 1660, died at Watertown, 18 September 1731, aged 71 years, the daughter of Nicholas and Mary (Williams) Wood of Medfield. He was a glazier residing successively in Charlestown, Cambridge, Watertown, Weston, and perhaps New Jersey. He was in service in King Philip's War under Major Appleton. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 132.)

4. Bethia Cutter, the daughter of Ephraim and Bethia (Wood) Cutter, was born in Cambridge, 2 December 1686, baptized at Watertown, 18 August 1689, and died at Watertown, 9 October 1735. She married at Watertown, 12 January 1708, *Josiah Perry* (Perry II, No. 3).

* * *

(Note: While it is probable that the Elizabeth Williams who married Richard Cutter was the daughter of Robert and Elizabeth (Stalham) Williams of Roxbury, there is a possibility of error here, and the present writer (who has compiled a genealogy of the said Robert Williams through the first six generations) does not care at this time to include the parentage of the said Elizabeth Williams in this genealogy until proof of this connection is given. F.L.W.)

4. Bethia Cutter m. Josiah Perry (Perry II, No. 3).
Dea. Nathan Perry m. Hannah Fiske (No. 4, J. Fiske family).
Josiah Perry (Chart 3), m. Lydia Flagg.

1635 DANFORTH

1. William Dernford died at Framlingham, co. Suffolk, England, in 1512, leaving a wife *Isabel* and a son Paul.

2. Paul Dernford died at Framlingham in 1538, leaving a wife *Katherine* and a son Nicholas.

3. Nicholas Dernford died at Framlingham, 1585, leaving a wife *Alice,* who died in 1603, and a son Thomas.

4. Thomas Danforth married 24 January 1585, *Jane Sudbury,* who was buried, 21 March 1601, the daughter of Thomas Sudbury. This Thomas Danforth died in 1621, having specified that his son Nicholas Danforth should be executor of his will.

5. Nicholas Danforth, son of Thomas and Jane (Sudbury) Danforth, was baptized at Framlingham, co. Suffolk, England, 1 March 1589, and he died in Cambridge, Massachusetts, in April 1638. He married about 1617/8, *Elizabeth,* who was buried at Framlingham, 22 February 1628/9, leaving seven or eight children. (Her maiden name was *not* Symmes.) He came with his children to Cambridge, Massachusetts, in 1635. He did not marry again.

Nicholas Danforth was executor of his father's will, made 20 April 1621, and proved 7 September 1621. He served as church warden of St. Michael's Church at Framlingham in 1622, "where he had a fine mannour" as the Reverend Cotton Mather, D.D. remarks, and was called one of the "chief parishioners." Arriving in Cambridge, he became at once an active member in the Reverend Thomas Shepard's church there. Nicholas himself purchased in October 1635 and May 1636, the holdings in Cambridge of John White, John Talcott, William Spencer, Edward Stebbins, and the Reverend Thomas Hooker who were setting out to colonize Hartford, Connecticut.

As a member of the First Church in Cambridge and admitted a freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 3 March 1635/6, he was elected and served as selectman of Cambridge, 1635, 1636, and 1637, and as Deputy from Cambridge to the General Court of Massachusetts, 1636, and 1637 (5 sessions). (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, page 134.)

At least five of his children came to America: *Elizabeth* married Andrew Belcher, and was the grandmother of Governor Jonathan Belcher of Massachusetts; *Thomas* was Deputy-Governor of Massachusetts, President of Maine, Judge of the Supreme Court of Massachusetts, Commissioner of the United Colonies, and Treasurer of Harvard College, and married Mary, daughter of Elder Henry Withington of Dorchester; *The Reverend Samuel Danforth* (Harvard College, 1642) was colleague of the Reverend John Eliot of Roxbury, the "Apostle to the Indians"; and *Captain Jonathan Danforth* settled in the town of Billerica.

6. Anne Danforth was baptized at Framlingham, England, 3 May 1621, died at Lexington, 9 December 1704 (aged between 82 and 84 years), and she married at Cambridge, 19 January 1643/4, *Matthew Bridge* (No. 2), the son of Deacon John and Elizabeth Bridge of Cambridge.

6. Anne Danforth m. Matthew Bridge (No. 2).
Anna Bridge m. Samuel Livermore (No. 3).
Daniel Livermore m. Mary Coolidge (No. 9).
Oliver Livermore m. Ruth ( ) Bowman.
Ruth Livermore m. Deacon Jonathan Stone (No. 12).
Ruth Stone (Chart 2), m. Nathaniel Harrington.

1640 DAVENPORT

1. Thomas Davenport of Dorchester, Massachusetts, was a member of the First Church in that town, 20 November 1640, and a freeman of the Bay Colony, 18 May 1642. He died at Dorchester, 9 November 1685. His wife *Mary* was admitted to the First Church in Dorchester, 8 March 1644, and she died at Dorchester, 4 October 1691. He was constable in 1690, and lived on the eastern slope of Mount Bowdoin. He bought a house and land of William Pigrom, 25 November 1653, and of William Blake, 5 February 1665. He made his will 24 July 1683, "being aged," leaving his homestead to his youngest son John, after his widow's death. The inventory of his estate amounted to £332.16.8.

2. Ebenezer Davenport, son of Thomas and Mary Davenport, was born in Dorchester, 26 April 1661, and he died there, 19 July 1738. He was a weaver. He married, first, *Dorcas Andrews* (No. 3), who died in Boston, 24 November 1723, aged 60 years, the daughter of James Andrews of Falmouth, Maine. He married, second, at Dorchester, 26 May 1724, Sarah Bartlett. His will dated 26 January 1730, mentions a third wife, Patience, whom he disinherited. She was perhaps living in Charlestown, 1755.

3. Esther Davenport, daughter of Ebenezer and Dorcas (Andrews) Davenport, was born in Dorchester, 11 February 1690, and she died at Weston, 29 November 1778. She married, 7 April 1709, *Josiah Hobbs* (No. 2), of Boston and Weston.

3. Esther Davenport m. Josiah Hobbs, Jr. (No. 2).
Tabitha Hobbs m. Samuel Jones (No. 4).
Francis Jones (Chart 11), m. Elizabeth Livermore.

DEATH

1. John Death of Framingham, married *Mary Peabody* (No. 2), born 1656, the daughter of Lieutenant Francis Peabody of Topsfield. He was "dwelling near unto Sudbury," 29 September 1673, when he

bought, on that date, of Benjamin Rice, for £40, one half of the 80 acre tract near Beaver Dam, granted to Edmund Rice. This was located on the place later owned by Joseph Phipps near the Framingham-Sherborn line. Mr. Death lived for a time in Topsfield, till 1677, when he settled on his purchase, whereby he had civil and ecclesiastical rights in Sherborn, but after 1700, he became an inhabitant of Framingham, and was taxed there 30 March 1722.

2. Ensign John Death, Esquire, J.P., son of John and Mary (Peabody) Death, was born at Topsfield, Massachusetts, 2 January 1676/7, and he died at Sherborn, 14 December 1754. He settled in Sherborn, 1710, and was a Justice-of-the-Peace there, Ensign of the military company, and Representative from Sherborn to the General Court of Massachusetts, 1721, and 1722. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 138.) He married, first, 17 January 1698/9, Elizabeth Barber, who died 28 May 1710. He married, second, *Waitstill;* and he married, third, 22 November 1750, Mrs. Martha Perry.

3. Mary Death, the daughter of Ensign John and Waitstill Death, was born at Sherborn, 16 October 1716, and she married at Sherborn, 25 May 1737, *Daniel Leland* (No. 5), born at Sherborn, 14 October 1707, the son of Hopestill and Mary (Bullard) Leland of Sherborn. They were both living in 1751.

3. Mary Death m. Daniel Leland (No. 5).
Adam Leland (Chart 23), m. Prudence Leland.

DENNISON

1. Robert Dennison (whose parentage is not found), was born in 1746, and he died at Augusta, Maine, 13 May 1840, aged 94 years. He married (Intentions, Hallowell, 4 August 1787), *Sally Howe* of Vassalborough, Maine. Mrs. Sarah Dennison, died in Augusta, 28 October 1839, aged 78 years, having been born thus about the year 1761. A daughter was born to Robert Dennison in Augusta 7 July 1788. It is supposed that Paulina who follows is also their daughter though no proof has been found.

2. Paulina Cony Dennison, presumably the daughter of Robert (above) and Sally (Howe) Dennison, was born in Augusta, Maine, 1800, and she married at Vassalborough, Maine, 30 March 1821,* *William Lamson* (No. 2), born at Vassalborough, Maine, 24 October 1796, the son of Nathaniel and Miriam (or Marrian) (Dyer) Lamson of Vassalborough. He died at West Windsor, Maine, 26 February 1888, aged 91 years, 4 months, and 2 days.

*Augusta, Maine, records, 26 April 1821.

2. Paulina Cony Dennison m. William Lamson (No. 2).
Sarah Ann Lamson m. Joseph Smith Dudley (No. 9).
Lillia Hannah Dudley m. Frank Leighton (No. 8).
Leora Leighton m. Frank Chester Harrington (No. 9). (Chart 17).

1641 DEXTER

The Dexter family has been closely identified with the history of Ireland from the beginning of the 12th century. Members of the family have intermarried with the prominent families there and have held many important offices. Richard de Excester, the progenitor of all Irish Dexters, died in 1269, and was Governor and Lord Lieutenant and Justiciar of Ireland. The family probably emigrated to Ireland from Devonshire as the name implies that they had lived in or near the cathedral town of Exeter. The chief branch of the family lived in Carrickdexter. On a piece of land now in the possession of the Marquess of Conyngham, in the town of Slane, there still remains a house called Castle Dexter.

Richard Dexter, who was an inhabitant of Boston, in New England, 28 February 1641/2, came from within ten miles of the town of Slane, co. Meath, Ireland, and belonged to a branch of the family of Dexter who were descendants of Richard de Excester, the Lord Chief Justice of Ireland. He and his wife and three or more children fled to England from the great Irish Massacres of Protestants which commenced 27 October 1641.

1. Richard Dexter was born about 1600, and he died in 1680, at Charlestown, Massachusetts, Mystic side. He was called a planter at Boston, 1641, and was admitted a townsman of Boston, 28 February 1641/2. His wife, *Bridget,* was born about 1612, and died in 1675. He signed a remonstance to the General Court, as an inhabitant of Charlestown, Mystic side, 16 May 1648, the signature being a fine specimen of the hand-writing of the period. He resided there until he purchased his farm in Malden, 7 December 1663. In a deed, dated 1667, he is called of Malden and he lived there until his son's death. From January 1677/8 till his death he probably lived with one of his daughters since during that interval his residence, when given, was always Charlestown, where one of his daughters lived. He and his wife Bridget attended the Malden church. He was constable of Charlestown in 1660. He deposed 27 August 1666, aged about 68 years (thus born 1598) but his birth date is usually given as 1606.

2. Alice Dexter, daughter of Richard and Bridget Dexter, died between 25 November 1681 and 22 August 1682, having married about

1653, *Benjamin Muzzy* (No. 2), of Rumney Marsh, now Chelsea. He was chosen surveyor, 13 March 1664/5, and constable, 14 March 1669/70.

2. Alice Dexter m. Benjamin Muzzy (No. 2).
   Benjamin Muzzy m. Sarah.
   John Muzzy m. Elizabeth Bradshaw (No. 3).
   Dea. John Muzzy m. Abigail Reed (No. 5).
   Rebecca Muzzy (Chart 14), m. Capt. John Draper.

1635 DICKERMAN—DICKMAN

1. Thomas Dickerman was in Dorchester, Massachusetts, as early as 1636. He probably came with the Reverend Richard Mather in 1635. He was admitted to the First Church in Dorchester, 23 August 1636, and was admitted a freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, March 1638/9. Richard Mather and many of his parishioners came by way of Bristol, England, in the ship "James," which arrived in Boston in 1635. Thomas Dickerman was a tailor and farmer. On the 18th of March 1637, he received land on the Neck and at the cow pasture, and, on 1 April 1640, marsh land, then considered very choice for feed. In 1651, the town paid him 7 shillings for timber for the meeting house. That same year he was selectman and rater. Apparently he prospered there for he bought a house and land on Boston Neck, 1 January 1651/2, and added more land to this on 26 August 1656. This Boston Neck land seems to have come down in the family of Isaac, the son, and Isaac, the grandson of Thomas the pioneer, while the latter's Dorchester property went to his widow *Ellen,* and was sold by her and her second husband to Jacob Hewens for £65 on 29 June 1665.

Thomas Dickerman died at Dorchester, 3 January 1657, and the inventory of his estate was taken, 15 January 1657: House on Boston Neck, £150; farm and buildings at Dorchester, £47: total, £235. In the Dorchester Church records we find this note: Goodwife Dickerman is dismissed to ye Church at Meadfield wheer her husband doe live, ye 14th (4) 1663 (14 June 1663). Ellen, widow of Thomas Dickerman, married, second, 10 September 1659, John Bullard of Medfield. Thomas and Ellen had four children.

2. Isaac Dickerman, son of Thomas and Ellen Dickerman, was born at Dorchester, November 1637, and was baptized at the First Church there, 1637/8. He died in Boston, where he was buried 22 April 1726, aged 83 years (Christ Church record, Boston). We do not know the name of his wife, nor if he had more than one child. He kept the Boston house of his father, but may have been a sailor,

as he was not living in Boston in 1720, but came home to die. His descendants used the name DICKMAN.

3. Isaac Dickman, son of Thomas Dickerman, was a blockmaker, of Boston. With his wife *Hannah,* he mortgaged land in the westerly part of Boston to John Staniford, a tailor, but redeemed it again, 24 June 1724. Boston Neck is, of course, in the westerly part of Boston. Isaac Dickman made his will, February 1755, and was buried in Boston, 10 March 1755. His wife Hannah had been buried there 14 September 1748. Isaac Dickman's will names sons William and Isaac, daughter Elizabeth, each of the children of my late son John Dickman, deceased, daughter-in-law Elizabeth, Francis Shaw, who is to have "the picture drawn for my daughter Lydia, deceased." They had six children, of whom the eldest was John.

4. John Dickman, son of Isaac and Hannah Dickman, was buried at Boston, 7 December 1751. He was a resident of Boston, where he married (Intentions, 9 July 1739), *Elizabeth Kimball* (No. 5), who was born at Boston, 19 March 1712/3, the daughter of Ebenezer and Elizabeth (Carr) Kimball of Wenham and Hopkinton, Massachusetts. They lived in Boston, where they had five sons. His nephew, Isaac Dickman, born 17 April 1761, was killed at the battle of Bunker Hill.

5. John Dickman, youngest son of John and Elizabeth (Kimball) Dickman, was born at Boston, 1750, and he was baptized there, 2 April 1755, and died 11 March 1833, aged 82 years. He married at Hopkinton, 31 March 1774, *Phebe Gibbs* (No. 5), born at Hopkinton, 19 April 1755, died 8 June 1843, aged 89 years, the daughter of Jacob and Phebe (Chamberlain) Gibbs. He was living in Hopkinton in 1790 (First Census of the United States): 1-2-6, which exactly describes his family in that year. From the Middlesex Probate Court records, under the date of 17 June 1833, we learn that the undersigned heirs at law of John Dickman request that Elbridge G. Dickman be appointed administrator: /s/ Phebe Dickman (widow), Matthew Gray, Millicent Gray, *Patty Gray,* Jacob Broadus, Lydia Broadus, Samuel Gibbs, Betsey Gibbs, Nancy Dickman, Jacob Dickman, Artemas Fay. On 29 October, Phebe Dickman showed that Elbridge G. Dickman was administrator, and on the papers appear the names of Joseph and Nancy Dickman. The youngest grandson of John and Phebe Gibbs Dickman was the Honorable Franklin Jackson Dickman, LL.D. (A.B., Brown University, 1846), Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of Ohio.

6. Patty Dickman, eldest child of John and Phebe (Gibbs) Dickman, was born in Hopkinton, Massachusetts, 14 January 1775, and died in 1865, aged 90 years. She married at Worcester, 1 January 1801, *Nathaniel Gray* (No. 5), born at Worcester, 12 April 1775, killed by lightning at Worcester, 29 July 1823, aged 48 years, the son of Deacon Reuben and Lydia (Millett) Gray. (See *Nathaniel Gray.*)

* * *

NOTE: It has frequently been stated that John Dickman (No. 5) (the father of Patty Dickman (No. 6) who married at Worcester in 1801, Nathaniel Gray, the latter being the parents of Clarissa Gray who married Captain Daniel Harrington of Worcester)—took part in the Boston Tea Party. This may be so. But of the following we have documentary proof. (See *Proceedings of the Massachusetts Historical Society,* 11: 140; 20: 13.) William Dickman (uncle of John Dickman No. 5) was one of the *Sons of Liberty* who dined at the Liberty Tree, Dorchester, 14 August 1769. Moreover, he was also chosen to stand watch over the Tea Ships to make certain that no tea was landed, 29 November 1773.

6. Patty Dickman m. Nathaniel Gray (No. 5). (See Chart 7.)
   Clarissa Gray m. Capt. Daniel Harrington (No. 6).
   Francis Alfred Harrington m. Roxanna Maria Grout (No. 7).
   Frank Chester Harrington m. Leora Leighton.

1635 DIMMOCK—DIMMICK

1. THE REVEREND THOMAS DIMMOCK was a freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, at Dorchester, 25 May 1636, where he and his wife, *Mary,* were members of the church. He was also a freeman of Plymouth Colony at Scituate, 11 October 1639, and Deputy to the General Court of Plymouth Colony, 1639. He removed to Barnstable on Cape Cod, being a founder of the First Church in Barnstable, 11 October 1639. He had been a selectman at Dorchester, 1635, and was called a man of distinction there.

At Barnstable he was the Lieutenant and drillmaster of the military company, and was in service against the Indians, 1643-1644. On 7 August 1650, he was ordained Teaching Elder of the First Church in Barnstable, and served in that capacity, 1650-1658. He died in Barnstable, 1658, and his nuncupative will was probated there, 4 June 1658, whereby he left all his possessions to his wife. They had five children born or baptized at Barnstable. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, pages 146, 158.)

2. MEHITABLE DIMMOCK, daughter of the Reverend Thomas and Mary Dimmock, was baptized at Barnstable, 18 April 1642, and she married at Watertown, Massachusetts, 30 March 1662, *Richard Child* (No. 1). She died at Watertown, 18 August 1676.

2. Mehitable Dimmock m. Richard Child (No. 1).
   Experience Child m. Benjamin Flagg (No. 2).
   Capt. Benjamin Flagg m. Elizabeth Fiske (No. 3).

Col. Benjamin Flagg m. Abigail Chadwick (No. 2).
Lydia Flagg (Chart 4), m. Josiah Perry.

1630 DOANE

1. Mr. and Deacon John Doane was born in England, 1590, and he died at Eastham, Massachusetts, 1686. He came with his wife *Abigail,* to Plymouth, 1630, and was Deacon of the First Church in Plymouth, 1633-1644. He was a member of Captain Myles Standish's Military Company, 1643; member of the Council of Assistants, 1633; Governor's Assistant, 1632, 1633, and 1639; Deputy from Plymouth to the Old Colony Court, 1639-1643; a founder of the town of Eastham on the Cape, and the first Deacon of the Church there, 1644-1686, of which he was one of the founders. He was Deputy to the Old Colony Court from Eastham, 1649, 1650, 1651, 1653, and 1659. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, page 147; *Supplement,* 1941, page 80.)

2. John Doane, Jr., son of Deacon John and Abigail Doane, was born at Plymouth, Massachusetts, 1635, and he died at Eastham, 15 March 1708, aged 73 years. He married, 30 April 1662, *Hannah Bangs* (No. 2), born at Plymouth, 1644, and she was living in 1677, the daughter of Captain Edward Bangs. He came with his father to Eastham, 1645, and was selectman there 1678-1700. He was Representative to the General Court of the Old Colony, 1684-1685; and to the General Court of Massachusetts, 1693, 1694, and 1703. He made his will 4 June 1706. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 147.)

3. Samuel Doane, son of John, Jr. and Hannah (Bangs) Doane, was born at Eastham, 31 March 1673, and died there 15 August 1756 (GS). He married, 3 December 1696, *Martha Hamblin* (No. 3), born at Barnstable, on the Cape, 16 February 1672/3, the daughter of John and Sarah (Bearse) Hamblin of Barnstable. He was admitted a townsman, 11 March 1701/2; elected constable, 1712-1713, 1713-1714; and served as selectman of the town, 1731, 1733. He made his will 9 April 1756, which was proved 21 September 1756, in which he mentions his daughter Keturah (Doane) Dyer.

4. Keturah Doane, daughter of Samuel and Martha (Hamblin) Doane, was born at Eastham about 1715, and was mentioned in her father's will, 1756. She married *Jonathan Dyer* (No. 3), born at Truro, 28 May 1715, and was baptized there 17 April 1726, the son of Jonathan and Phebe Dyer of Eastham. He went to Cape Elizabeth and Falmouth, Maine, with his family about 1757. He was a cordwainer, and they resided on Casco Bay, Cumberland county, Maine. (*Doane Family,* pp. 1-45 incl.)

4. Keturah Doane m. Jonathan Dyer (No. 3).
Benjamin Dyer m. Jemima Blake (No. 16).
Marrian Dyer (Chart 30), m. Nathaniel Lamson.

1646 DRAPER

1. James Draper, son of *Thomas Draper,* of Heptonstall, co. York, England, was born at Heptonstall, 1618, and he died at Roxbury, Massachusetts, July 1691, aged about 73 years. He married at Heptonstall, 21 April 1646, *Miriam Stansfield* (No. 2), born at Heptonstall, 27 November 1625, died at Roxbury, Massachusetts, in January 1691, the daughter of Gideon and Grace (Eastwood) Standsfield, of Heptonstall, co. York. They came to New England soon after their marriage in 1646, where he was a proprietor in Roxbury, 1650, and was at Lancaster, Massachusetts, 1654, where he signed the Town and Church Covenant, 3 April 1654, but did not remain long, returning instead to Roxbury. He took the oath of allegiance, 29 October 1678, with his sons James and John. James Draper, senior, was admitted freeman of the Bay Colony, 1690. They had nine children of whom the fourth was James.

2. James Draper, son of James and Miriam (Stansfield) Draper, was born at Roxbury, Massachusetts, 1654, and he died at Dedham, Massachusetts, 30 April 1698, aged 44 years. He married, at Roxbury, 18 February 1680/1, *Abigail Whiting* (No. 4), born at Dedham (or Roxbury), 7 June 1663, died at Dedham (or Roxbury), 25 October 1721, aged 59 years, the daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah (Dwight) Whiting. In 1683, James Draper and Nathaniel Whiting were given permission to build a fulling mill in Dedham, which they did. The Drapers and Whitings lived on the Roxbury-Dedham town line and often at this late date it is impossible to tell which side of the line a child was born. James Draper, Jr., was a soldier in King Philip's War, 1675/6, in Captain Daniel Henchman's company, 1675. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 151; *Society of Colonial Wars in Massachusetts,* 1906, p. 323.) They had seven children of which Captain James was the fifth.

3. Captain James Draper, son of James, Jr. and Abigail (Whiting) Draper, was born at Roxbury in 1691, and he died at Dedham, 24 April 1768, in his 77th year (GS). He married, first, at Dedham, 2 May 1716, Rachel Aldrich, born 5 March 1690, died at Dedham, 16 May 1717, the daughter of John and Mary Aldis (Aldrich). He married, second, at Roxbury, 12 November 1719, *Abigail Child* (No. 3), born at Roxbury, 15 March 1698, died at Dedham, 23 November 1767, in her 70th year (GS), the daughter of Joshua and Elizabeth (Morris)

Child. On 14 November 1734, the First Church in West Roxbury dismissed Ebenezer Draper, and James Draper and Abigail his wife, to the First Church in Dedham. Abigail (Child) Draper was admitted to full communion in the First Church in Dedham, 8 August 1725. Captain James Draper was admitted to the First Church in Dedham from the Second Church (West Roxbury) in Roxbury, 19 January 1734/5. James Draper was selectman of Dedham, 1746, 1756, and 1757. By his first wife, he had an infant who died young. By his second wife he had twelve children, of whom the eldest was Captain James Draper, Jr. James Draper held a captain's commission, and was Captain of the Dedham Train Band. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 151.)

4. Captain James Draper, Jr., eldest son of Captain James and Abigail (Child) Draper, was born at Stoughton, Massachusetts, 22 September 1720, and he died at Spencer, Massachusetts, 2 March 1781, aged 61 years. He married at Dedham, 12 November 1742, *Mehitable Whiting* (No. 6), born at Dorchester, 15 January 1722/3, died at Spencer, 18 July 1763, aged 43 years, the daughter of Timothy and Mary (Jackson) Whiting. She was admitted to the First Church in Dedham, 17 January 1741/2. He married, second, Mrs. Martha (Burnett) Ward, who died September 1791, the widow of William Ward, junior, of Southborough. Captain Draper was selectman at Spencer, 1757, 1763, 1770, 1771, and 1773, and Captain of the Spencer Train Band. He had five children by his first wife, of whom Captain John Draper was the second.

5. Captain John Draper, son of Captain James and Mehitable (Whiting) Draper, was born at Spencer, 16 November 1745, and he died there 20 December 1822, aged 77 years. He married at Spencer, 24 December 1770, *Rebecca Muzzy* (No. 6), born at Rutland, 24 May 1740, died at Spencer, 29 April 1818, aged 68 years, the daughter of Deacon John and Abigail (Reed) Muzzy.

John Draper of Spencer was a private in Captain Ebenezer Mason's company of minute men, Colonel Jonathan Warner's regiment, on the alarm of 19 April 1775, and he served 14 days. He was Sergeant in Captain Joel Green's company, Colonel Ebenezer Learned's regiment, muster roll, 1 August 1775, having enlisted 3 May 1775, service 3 months 6 days. Also same company and regiment, October 1775, discharged 30 September 1775. He also received a bounty coat at Roxbury, 13 December 1775. He served in Captain Josiah White's company, Lieutenant-Colonel Benjamin Flagg's division, Colonel Samuel Denney's (Worcester County) regiment, which marched 21 August 1777, and was discharged 23 August 1777, service 5 days, on the Bennington Alarm. He was First Sergeant in Captain David Prouty's company, Major Asa Baldwin's division, Colonel Denney's (Worcester County) regiment, which marched 25 September 1777, and was discharged 18

October 1777, travel included. The company marched to reinforce the Northern Army. (*Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolutionary War.*) He was later a Captain in the militia. They had nine children of whom Zenas was the eldest.

6. Zenas Draper, son of Captain John and Rebecca (Muzzy) Draper, was born at Spencer, 31 May 1772, and he died there 9 January 1853, aged 80 years. He married at Spencer, 13 April 1797, *Jemima Allen* (No. 6), born at Shrewsbury, 22 May 1773, died at Spencer, 18 January 1846, aged 73 years, the daughter of Israel and Thankful (Greenwood) Allen. They had nine children, of whom Eliza was the sixth.

7. Eliza Draper, daughter of Zenas and Jemima (Allen) Draper, was born at Spencer, 5 April 1811, and she died at Spencer, 18 October 1869, aged 58 years. She married at Spencer (Intentions, 21 July 1846), as his second wife, *Silas Grout* (No. 27, Harrington II), born at Spencer, 7 June 1800, died at Spencer, 11 March 1879, aged 79 years, the son of Jonathan and Olive (Jones) Grout.

7. Eliza Draper (See Chart 13), m. Silas Grout (No. 27, Harrington II).
Roxanna Maria Grout m. Francis Alfred Harrington (No. 7).
Frank Chester Harrington m. Leora Leighton. (Chart 1.)

1630 DUDLEY

1. Governor Thomas Dudley, son of Captain Roger and Susanna (Thorne) Dudley (and thirty-first in descent from Charlemagne—see *Ancestral Roots of Sixty Colonists,* 1950, pp. 63-67), was baptized at Yardley-Hastings, co. Northampton, England, 12 October 1576, arrived at Salem, Massachusetts, 12 June 1630, and died (buried) at Roxbury, Massachusetts, 31 July 1653, aged 76 years. He married, first, at Hardingstone, near Northampton, 25 April 1603, *Dorothy Yorke,* born about 1582, who was buried at Roxbury, Massachusetts, 27 December 1643, aged 61 years, the daughter of Edmund Yorke, of Cotton End, co. Northampton. He married, second, at Roxbury, 14 April 1644, Katherine (Deighton) Hackburne.

In 1597, Thomas Dudley received a Captain's commission from Queen Elizabeth, and was at the siege of Amiens under King Henry IV of France. He sailed from Southampton, England, in the "Arbella," 22 March 1630, and the next day on board ship was chosen Deputy-Governor of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, which position he held 1630-1634, 1637-1640, 1646-1650, 1651-1653, and was Governor of the Colony of the Massachusetts Bay, 1634-1635, 1640-1641, 1645-1646,

and 1650-1651. He was a Commissioner of the United Colonies, 1647-1648, 1649-1650, and was twice President of the United Colonies. On 29 May 1644, he was appointed Sergeant-Major-General of the Military forces of the Colony. He also signed the charter of Harvard College, 31 May 1650. By his first wife he had five children; by his second wife he had three. Of these Anne Dudley, America's first female poet, married, 1628, Deputy-Governor Simon Bradstreet; Mercy Dudley, married, 1639, the Reverend John Woodbridge; and Joseph was Governor of Massachusetts.

Besides his other services, Governor Dudley was Major-General of the Ancient & Honorable Artillery Company of Boston. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 153.)

2. The Reverend Samuel Dudley, eldest son of Governor Thomas and Dorothy (Yorke) Dudley, was baptized at All Saints Church, Northampton, England, 30 November 1608, and he died at Exeter, New Hampshire, 10 February 1682/3. He matriculated at Emmanuel College, Cambridge, 1626; was minister at Exeter, New Hampshire, 30 May 1650-1683; a useful, broad-minded, intelligent parson and a blessing to this infant settlement. He married, first, at Cambridge, Massachusetts, 1632, Mary Winthrop, the daughter of Governor John Winthrop. She died at Salisbury, Massachusetts, 12 February 1643, leaving five children. He married, second, at Salisbury, 1643, Mary Byley, daughter of Henry and Elizabeth (Reade) Byley, who died leaving six children. He married, third, *Elizabeth,* who died leaving eight children.

The Reverend Samuel Dudley was Deputy to the General Court from Salisbury, 1641-1645, and Associate Judge of that place. He was Lieutenant under Captain John Underhill, 1631, and 1632, and Chaplain in King Philip's War, under Winslow. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 153.)

3. Stephen Dudley, Esquire, son of the Reverend Samuel and Elizabeth Dudley, was born at Exeter, New Hampshire, 1656, and died there 1734/5, where he was a planter. He married, first, at Exeter, 24 December 1684, *Sarah Gilman* (No. 5), born at Exeter, 25 February 1666/7, died there, 24 January 1712/3, the daughter of the Honorable John and Elizabeth (Treworgye) Gilman. They had eleven children, of whom the third was Lieutenant James Dudley. (*Dudley Family,* p. 278.)

4. Lieutenant James Dudley, son of Stephen, Esquire, and Sarah (Gilman) Dudley, was born at Exeter, New Hampshire, 11 June 1690, and he died there, 4 September 1746. He married *Mercy Folsom* (No. 8), born at Exeter, 1691, the daughter of Deacon John and Abigail (Perkins) Folsom. He bought lands at Raymond, New Hampshire, 1718, and in March of the same year bought other lands in Freetown. He was also an original purchaser of Gilmanton. At the age of 20 years, on 16 August 1710, he was a scout under his uncle, Captain Nicholas Gilman, and in 1744/5, he was a subaltern at Cape Breton, and later was

Lieutenant in Colonel Moore's company, 17 June 1745, in the New Hampshire regiment for the reduction of Louisburg. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 152; *Dudley Family,* I 251-255, 278, 283.) They had eight children, the fifth of whom was Joseph.

5. Joseph Dudley, son of Lieutenant James and Mercy (Folsom) Dudley, was born at Exeter, New Hampshire, 1728, and he died in Raymond, New Hampshire, 1792. He married, about 1748/9, *Susanna Lord,* who died at Raymond, New Hampshire, 13 January 1802. At the age of sixteen years, Joseph Dudley went on the expedition to Louisburg with his father and his two brothers. He was a farmer, and settled at Raymond, where he built a saw-mill. (Dean Dudley, *Dudley Family,* 419.)

6. Elder Joseph Dudley, son of Joseph and Susanna (Lord) Dudley, was born at Exeter, New Hampshire, 15 February 1750, and he died at Raymond, New Hampshire, 28 October 1825, aged 75 years. He married, first, *Deborah Bean* (No. 5), born at Raymond, New Hampshire, 13 November 1758, and she died at Readfield, Maine, 27 July 1780, aged 23 years, the daughter of Lieutenant Benjamin and Hannah Bean of Raymond and Readfield. He married, second, Sarah Smith, daughter of Obadiah and Mary (Leavitt) Smith, and granddaughter of Stephen Leavitt of Brentwood, New Hampshire. Elder Joseph Dudley settled at Raymond in 1771, where he served as selectman, and was Elder of the Free Will Baptist Church in that place. (Dean Dudley, *Dudley Family,* 445.) Elder Dudley had four children by his first wife, and five by his second wife.

7. Benjamin Dudley, eldest son of Elder Joseph and Deborah (Bean) Dudley, was born at Raymond, New Hampshire, 25 October 1776, and he died at Mount Vernon, Maine, 29 May 1864. He married, first, *Elizabeth Smith.* He married, second, Mrs. Sarah Tucker. He was a blacksmith by trade, had nine children, of whom the eldest was James. (*Ibid.,* 446, 482.)

8. The Reverend James Dudley, son of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Smith) Dudley, was born at Mount Vernon, Maine, 10 September 1797, and he died at Farmingdale, Maine, 14 February 1883, aged 85 years, 5 months, and 4 days. He married, 11 May 1819, *Lucinda Whittier* (No. 8), born at Readfield, Maine, 15 July 1800, died at Farmingdale, Maine, 11 June 1882, aged 81 years, 10 months, and 26 days, the daughter of Josiah and Polly (Shepard) Whittier of Readfield, Maine. (*Dudley Family,* 482, II 880; *Thomas Whittier Genealogy,* pp. 116-117.) The Reverend James Dudley was a farmer, an ordained minister, and a blacksmith, maintaining all of these vocations during his active years. He lived about four miles above the Augusta bridge while his sons were growing to manhood, and his farm extended from the Bangor road to the Kennebec River. He left a Bible Record of his family in his own handwriting. There were ten children in this family.

FAMILY RECORD

Marriages

James Dudley and Lucinda Whittier
Married, May 11th 1819.

Births

James Dudley	Born Sept.	10th	1797
Lucinda Dudley	Born July	15th	1800

* * *

William K. Dudley	Born March	13th	1820
George W. Dudley	Born May	30th	1821
John S. Dudley	Born April	13th	1823
Lucinda W. Dudley	Born Dec.	18th	1824
Joseph S. Dudley	Born Dec.	23rd	1826
Josiah W. Dudley	Born July	24th	1828
James H. Dudley	Born June	11th	1831
Charlotte A. Dudley	Born June	23rd	1833
Mary E. Dudley	Born June	29th	1835
Susan M. Dudley	Born May	10th	1838

* * *

Deaths

Joseph S. Dudley	Died June	8th	1872

This is the family record of the Reverend James Dudley in his own handwriting.

9. Joseph Smith Dudley, son of the Reverend James and Lucinda (Whittier) Dudley, was born at Readfield, Maine, 23 December 1826, and he died at Montreal, Canada, 8 June 1872. (The Family Record says he was born 23 December 1826, but the Readfield records give 23 June.) He married (Intentions, Windsor, Maine, 10 April 1849), *Sarah Ann Lamson* (No. 3), born at Windsor, Maine, 6 October 1824, died at Worcester, Massachusetts, 21 November 1902, aged 79 years, 1 month (GS at Worcester), the daughter of William and Paulina Cony (Dennison) Lamson. (Vital Records of Readfield, Augusta, and Windsor, Maine; Bible Records of the Reverend James Dudley; Dean Dudley, *Dudley Family,* II 880.) Joseph Smith Dudley was a veterinarian and a dealer in horses, many of which he bought in Canada and brought down to Boston for sale there. In those days thousands of horses were needed for the horse-cars in large cities.

10. Lillia Hannah Dudley, daughter of Joseph Smith and Sarah Ann (Lamson) Dudley, was born in Augusta, Maine, 26 October 1852, and she died at Worcester, Massachusetts, 6 March 1924, aged 71 years, 4 months, and 9 days (GS in Pepperell, where she is buried beside her husband). She married, first, at Pepperell, 22 November 1875, *Frank Leighton* (No. 8), born at Westford, 17 June 1848, died at Pepperell, 5 May 1895 (GS), the son of Francis Albert and Hannah (Perry) Leighton, of Salem, Natick, and Pepperell. She married, second, at Worcester, 28 May 1902, Mr. Francis Alfred Harrington of that city. She was a member of the Dudley Family Association, as were her three children: Leora Leighton Harrington, LeRoy L. Leighton, and Albert Leighton.

10. Lillia Hannah Dudley m. Frank Leighton.
Leora Leighton m. Frank Chester Harrington. (Chart 17.)

1640 DUNSTER

1. Henry Dunster, of Tottington, co. Lancaster, was born about 1530, and was buried at Bury, Lancashire, 11 April 1592. The name of his first wife is unknown. He married, second, Elizabeth, who was buried at Bury, 1 May 1605.

2. Henry Dunster was born probably in Bury, Lancashire, about 1560, and was buried there 16 January 1611/2. He married, *Elizabeth,* who was buried at Bury, 8 April 1617.

3. Henry Dunster was baptized at Bury, Lancashire, 30 April 1592, and he died after 1638. He married at Bury, 10 October 1615, *Isabel Kaye,* probably baptized there 26 December 1595, and was buried in Bury, 10 December 1638, probably the daughter of Richard Kaye. He lived in Elton, in Bury.

4. Mary Dunster was baptized at Bury, 25 October 1629, and died at Sudbury, Massachusetts, 28 December 1715, aged 85 years. She married, first, about 1652, *Major Simon Willard* (No. 4) ; she married, second, at Sudbury, 14 July 1680, Deacon Joseph Noyes of Sudbury. She came to New England to live with the Reverend Henry Dunster, baptized at Bury, Lancashire, 26 November 1609, died at Scituate, Massachusetts, 27 February 1658/9. He married, first, at Cambridge, 22 June 1641, Elizabeth (Harris) Glover, widow of the Reverend Josse Glover, who died at Cambridge, 23 August 1643. He married, second, Elizabeth Atkinson, who died about 12 September 1690, probably the daughter of Hugh Atkinson, of Kendal, co. Westmoreland, and sister of the third wife of Captain Joseph Hills. Henry Dunster was matriculated at Magdalene College, Cambridge, 1627, A.B., 1630/1, A.M., 1634; curate at Bury, 1634; came to New England and was installed as first President of Harvard College, 1640, which position he held from 27 August 1640, to 24 October 1654, when he had to resign because of his views concerning infant baptism. He was then settled at Scituate, Massachusetts, 1654-1659. He was a Congregationalist with Baptist views, as was his successor at Harvard, whom he succeeded, each of whom promised, when the exchange was made, to keep his Baptist views to himself! Mr. Dunster was also a physician, teacher, and preacher. Mary Dunster was his cousin, but through other relationships she was also his "sister" by marriage. In his will dated 18 February 1658/9, proved 21 June 1659, he left a bequest to "my sister Willard of Concord" and to "all her children." (Holman, *Stevens-Miller Ancestry,* pp. 36-42; Weis, *Colonial Clergy of New England,* p. 75.)

4. Mary Dunster m. Maj. Simon Willard (No. 4).
Henry Willard m. Mary Lakin (No. 3).
Mary Willard m. Isaac Hunt (No. 3).
Mary Hunt m. Isaac Leland (No. 12).
Patience Leland m. James Greenwood (No. 3).
Thankful Greenwood (Chart 16), m. Israel Allen.

1634 DWIGHT (Two Lines)

1. John Dwight, yeoman, came from Dedham, co. Essex, England, and settled at Watertown, Massachusetts, where he was a proprietor in 1635, and doubtless a member of the Watertown church, for he was admitted freeman, 13 March 1638/9, and he was admitted to the First Church in Dedham, 24 April 1639, being number fourteen on the list of members. He died at Dedham, 24 January 1660/1, having married, first, in England, *Hannah,* who died at Dedham, 5 September 1656, and second, at Dedham, 20 January 1656/7, Elizabeth, who died at Dedham, 17

July 1660, the widow successively of Thomas Thaxter and William Ripley. Hannah Dwight was admitted to the church in Dedham, 9 January 1639/40. John Dwight was selectman of Dedham, 1639-1655, and a Trustee of the Dedham school, 1644, claimed by some to be the first public school in America. He bought one-half of the water mill in Dedham, 8 August 1642, built by his son-in-law, Nathaniel Whiting, and of which Mr. Whiting was the miller. The founders of Dedham, for the most part, had had their church connection in Watertown until the Dedham church was organized, 8 November 1638. The will of Mr. Dwight was made 16 June 1658, and proved 5 March 1660/1. In it he names his daughter Hannah Whiting and his son-in-law Nathaniel Whiting. John and Hannah Dwight had five children, of whom the eldest was Hannah.

2. Hannah Dwight, daughter of John and Hannah Dwight, was born in Dedham, co. Essex, England, about 1625, and she died at Dedham, Massachusetts, 4 November 1714, where she had been admitted to the First Church, 15 August 1647. She married at Dedham, 4 November 1643, *Nathaniel Whiting* (No. 3). (Two lines of descent.)

2. Hannah Dwight m. Nathaniel Whiting (No. 3).
Abigail Whiting m. James Draper (No. 2).
Capt. James Draper m. Abigail Child (No. 3).
Capt. James Draper m. Mehitable Whiting (No. 6).
Capt. John Draper (Chart 13), m. Rebecca Muzzy.
2. Hannah Dwight m. Nathaniel Whiting (No. 3).
Timothy Whiting m. Sarah Bullard (No. 4).
Timothy Whiting m. Mary Jackson (No. 3).
Mehitable Whiting m. Capt. James Draper (No. 4).
Capt. John Draper (Chart 13), m. Rebecca Muzzy.

DYER

1. Dr. William Dyer was born in 1653, and he died at Truro, Cape Cod, 27 July 1738, aged about 85 years. He was a physician and he lived successively in the following Massachusetts towns: Dorchester, Boston, Weymouth, Braintree, Barnstable and Truro. He married in December 1686, *Mary Taylor,* who was born about 1658, and died at Truro, 8 October 1738, aged about 80 years (GS), the daughter of John and Sarah Taylor. There were at least three well known William Dyers in early colonial times in New England. The first of these is the William Dyer who was the Secretary and Recorder of the Colony of Rhode Island, best known by the fact that his wife, Mary, was hanged as a Quaker on Boston Common. The second is William Dyer, Esquire, the Justice-of-the-Peace at Sheepscott, Maine, where he was killed by the

Indians in August 1689. The third is William Dyer, the physician at Truro. It is sometimes indicated that the latter William was of the second generation in New England. If so we do not know his parentage.

2. Jonathan Dyer, son of Dr. William and Mary (Taylor) Dyer, was born at Barnstable, on the Cape, in February 1692, and he died at Truro before 10 August 1773. He married, first, about 1714, *Phebe,* who died at Eastham before 28 April 1718. He was a cordwainer. He bought his homestead and about 30 acres of land for £500. The inventory of his estate was taken 8 October 1773, his son having been appointed administrator.

3. Jonathan Dyer, Jr., son of Jonathan and Phebe Dyer, was born 28 May 1715, and was baptized at Truro 17 April 1726. He married *Keturah Doane* (No. 4), born at Eastham, about 1715, the daughter of Samuel and Martha (Hamblin) Doane. They settled in Falmouth, on Casco Bay, and at Cape Elizabeth, Cumberland county, Maine, about 1757, where he followed his father's trade as a cordwainer.

4. Benjamin Dyer, son of Jonathan and Keturah (Doane) Dyer of Falmouth, was born at Cape Elizabeth, Maine, 1 April 1750, and he died at Sidney, Maine, 7 December 1833. He married 23 May 1773, *Jemima Blake* (No. 16), born at Harpswell, Maine, 1756, died at Sidney, Maine, 8 January 1831, the daughter of William and Miriam (Townsend) Blake. He served as selectman in Sidney, 1793, and four years thereafter, and as town treasurer, 1803, and 1805.

5. Miriam Dyer (but called Marriam in the vital records), the daughter of Benjamin and Jemima (Blake) Dyer, was born at Sidney, Maine, 24 May 1776, and she died 20 November 1860. She married (intentions, 27 September 1794), *Nathaniel Lamson* (No. 1), born about 1774, died at Vassalborough, Maine, before 30 May 1826 (whose ancestry is unknown, but he was undoubtedly a descendant of Nathaniel Lamson, born at Ipswich, Massachusetts, in November 1656, son of William and Sarah (Ayres) Lamson). For continuation, see Lamson, No. I. Lampson is sometimes used.

5. Mariam (or Marrian, Marriam) Dyer (Chart 30), m. Nathaniel Lamson.

1634 EAMES—EMMES—EMMS—AMES

1. Thomas Eames was born probably in England about 1618 (he deposed in 1651, aged about 34 years), and he dropped dead in Sherborn, Massachusetts, 25 January 1680/1. He married, first, Margaret, who was admitted to the First Church in Medford, 28 January 1641. He married, second, in Cambridge, 1662, *Mary (Blandford)* (No. 2) *Paddelfoot,* born in England, killed by the Indians at Framingham, Massa-

chusetts, 1 February 1675/6, the widow of Jonathan Paddelfoot, and the daughter of John and Mary Blandford of Sudbury. Thomas Eames was a bricklayer and mason. He came to New England in 1634, was a soldier in the Pequot War, 1637, and in King Philip's War, 1675/6. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 159.) During King Philip's War, he lost his wife Mary, and nine children, in the Indian massacre at Framingham. He settled in Dedham, 1640, removed to Medford where he ran the water-mill on the Mystic side, 1652-1659. He then was settled in Cambridge until 1664/5. Next he removed to Sudbury where he lived until 1669, and finally he moved to Framingham, where he settled at Mount Wayte. While living there he was received as an inhabitant of Sherborn on 4 January 1674/5, Framingham not being incorporated as a town until 1701. On 1 February 1675/6, a party of eleven Indians came suddenly upon his defenceless family while Mr. Eames was away at Boston for a supply of ammunition. They burned the house, barn, and cattle, killed the mother (Mary (Blandford) (Paddelfoot) Eames) and her five children, and carried off five or six other children and as much plunder as they could carry. Several of these children were Paddelfoots, the others being the Eames children. (Temple, the historian of Framingham, thinks Mr. Eames had 12 children: four born in Dedham, two born in Medford, one in Cambridge, three in Sudbury, and two in Framingham. Mary Eames had already had five children by Jonathan Paddelfoot, making eleven for Mary Eames and four more by the first wife of Mr. Eames.)

2. Margaret Eames, the daughter of Thomas and Mary (Blandford) (Paddelfoot) Eames, was born at Sudbury, Massachusetts, 8 July 1666. She was taken captive by the Indians and redeemed. She married on 21 February 1687/8, *Joseph Adams* (No. 9), of Cambridge. She was living in 1714.

2. Margaret Eames m. Joseph Adams (No. 9).
Margaret Adams m. John Grout (No. 3).
Thomas Grout (Chart 9), m. Abigail Parmenter.

1638 EASTOW

1. William Eastow, who died at Hampton, New Hampshire, 23 November 1655, was one of the first grantees of Hampton, where he had ten acres and a home lot near the Meeting-house Green. He was admitted a freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 13 December 1638, and was Representative for the town of Hampton, 1644, 1648, and 1649. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, page 160.) His wife probably died before he came to Hampton. They had two daughters.

2. Sarah Eastow, daughter of William Eastow, died in Hampton, 5 May 1686. She married *Morris Hobbs* (No. 1).

2. Sarah Eastow m. Morris Hobbs (No. 1).
Mary Hobbs m. Joseph Cass (No. 2).
John Cass m. Hannah Gove (No. 4).
Hannah Cass m. Daniel Swett (No. 4).
Hannah Swett (Chart 25-A), m. Lt. Benjamin Bean.

1630 EDDY—EDDIE

1. John Eddy, son of the Reverend William Eddy of Cranbrook, England, came to Plymouth, Massachusetts, in the "Handmaid," Captain Grant, master, arriving there 20 October 1630, and he removed from Plymouth Colony to Watertown, 6 February 1630/1. He was, wrote Governor William Bradford in a letter, "A godly man, now and then a little distempered." (*N.E.H.G. Register,* II 244.) He was admitted freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 3 September 1634, and was selectman of Watertown, 1635, 1636, and 1637. He was born in 1594, and he died at Watertown, 12 October 1684, aged 90 years. Because of old age, he desired to be excused from training, 15 December 1693, then 77 years of age. (Middlesex Files.) He married, first, *Amy,* the mother of his children. He married, second, Joanna, born 1603, died at Watertown, 25 August 1683, aged 80 years. He made his will 11 January 1677/8, proved 16 December 1684, which mentions bequests to sons Samuel and John, sons-in-law John Marion and Thomas Orton, and daughters Mary Orton, Sarah Marion, Pilgrim Steadman, and Ruth Gardner (see deed of 9 February 1703/4, in Middlesex Deeds). The inventory was taken 9 December 1684, and amounted to £216. Eight children.

2. Samuel Eddy, son of John and Amy Eddy, was born at Watertown, 30 September 1640, and he died there 22 November 1711. He married *Sarah Mead* (No. 2). His will was dated 6 August 1702, proved 30 December 1711, the inventory of the estate being £272. He mentions wife Sarah, sons Samuel and Benjamin, and daughters Sarah Coolidge, Deliverance Eddy, Elizabeth Allen, Ruth Stone, and Johannah Eddy. In 1684, he had been a drummer, whom the town refused to pay. He left a house and 30 acres of land; seven acres near the "Old Mill" in Watertown; twelve acres in lieu of a township right; and a farm of eighty acres, a total of 129 acres. He was a cordwainer, and was admitted freeman 22 March 1689/90.

3. Ruth Eddy, daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Mead) Eddy, was born at Watertown, 3 November 1681, and she died there 13 October

1702. She married at Watertown, 15 November 1699, *Ensign Jonathan Stone* (No. 10).

3. Ruth Eddy m. Ens. Jonathan Stone (No. 10).
Jonathan Stone, Jr., m. Hannah Jennison (No. 4).
Dea. Jonathan Stone m. Ruth Livermore (No. 10).
Ruth Stone (Chart 2), m. Lt. Nathaniel Harrington.

4. Abigail Eddye, probably sister of John Eddy of Watertown, for Mr. Benjamin, her husband, speaks of his "brother John Eddie of Watertown," whom he names as one of the executors of his will. Abigail Eddye was born in England about 1600, died at Charlestown, 20 May 1687, and married in 1619, *Mr. John Benjamin* (No. 1), born in 1598, died in 1645, who came over in the ship "Lion," 1632. As the sister of John Eddy, if such she was, she must have been a daughter of the Reverend William Eddy of Cranbrook, co. Kent, England.

4. Abigail Eddye m. Mr. John Benjamin (No. 1).
Abigail Benjamin m. Joshua Stubbs (No. 1).
Mary Stubbs m. John Train (No. 2).
Elizabeth Train m. Thomas Spring (No. 3).
Mary Spring m. Jonathan Parmenter (No. 6).
Abigail Parmenter (Chart 10), m. Thomas Grout.

1633 FAIRBANKS

1. Jonathan Fairbanks (generally spelled Fairbank in early times), was born in Yorkshire, England, before 1600, and he died at Dedham, Massachusetts, 5 December 1668. He married at Halifax, co. York, England, 20 May 1617, *Grace Smith* of Warley. She died in Dedham, 28 December 1673. He came to Boston with his family in 1633, and settled in Dedham, 1636, being one of the first pioneers of that town, and a proprietor on 23 March 1636/7. His will was proved 26 January 1668/9. He was a prominent and influential citizen, filling many positions of trust and honor and was admitted to the church there, 14 August 1646. The Fairbanks House in Dedham, one of the oldest in New England, is still in possession of the family. His son Jonas, married Lydia Prescott of Lancaster, and Jonas and a son were killed in the Indian massacre at Lancaster, 10 February 1675/6. One of his descendants was Charles W. Fairbanks, Vice President of the United States.

2. Captain George Fairbanks, son of Jonathan and Grace (Smith) Fairbanks, was baptized at Halifax Parish, co. York, England, 28 November 1619, and he died by drowning at Medfield, Massachusetts, 10 January 1682/3. He married at Dedham, 26 October 1646, *Mary*

Adams, who died at Mendon, Massachusetts, 11 August 1711. He was a member of the Ancient & Honorable Artillery Company of Boston, 1644. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 167.)

3. Elizeus Fairbanks, son of Captain George and Mary (Adams) Fairbanks, was born at Dedham, 8 June 1655, and he died at Sherborn, Massachusetts, 10 June 1745. He married *Martha Lovett* (No. 2), born at Braintree, 4 September 1654, died at Sherborn, 22 January 1749, the daughter of Deacon Daniel and Joanna (Blott) Lovett.

4. Martha Fairbanks, daughter of Elizeus and Martha (Lovett) Fairbanks was born at Sherborn, 22 January 1680, and she died there after 1716. She married, first, at Sherborn, 17 April 1697, Oliver Death, who died at Sherborn, 3 March 1704/5. She married, second, at Sherborn, 19 January 1707/8, *Ebenezer Leland, Jr.* (No. 9), born at Sherborn, 14 January 1681, and died there, 1746.

4. Martha Fairbanks m. Ebenezer Leland (No. 9).
Capt. Caleb Leland m. Judith Morse (No. 10).
Prudence Leland (Chart 24), m. Adam Leland.

1636 FARWELL

I. Katharine[1] Tyrwhit (M.C. 8: 16) (See *Supplement* to Ancestral Roots, Line 223, page 25; *Magna Charta Sureties,* Line 8, pages 13-14) married Sir Richard Thimbleby, Knt.

II. Elizabeth[2] Thimbleby (*op. cit.*), married 20 July 1560, Thomas Welby, who died at Bath, England, 1570.

III. Richard[3] Welby, son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Thimbleby) Welby, was baptized at Moulton, England, 1564, and he married at Whaplode, England, 4 June 1595, Frances[3] Bulkeley (III), born about 1568, buried at Moulton, 1610.

I. Elizabeth[1] Grosvenor (M.C. 98: 14) (See *Ancestral Roots of Sixty N. E. Colonists,* Line 30, page 47; *Magna Charta Sureties,* Line 98, pages 82-83) married Thomas Bulkeley.

II. The Reverend Edward[2] Bulkeley, D.D., son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Grosvenor) Bulkeley, was born at Woore, Shropshire, England, 1540, and he died at Odell, England, in January 1620/1; married, 1566, Olive Irby, born in 1547, died at Odell, 10 March 1614/5, the daughter of John and Rose (Overton) Irby.

III. Frances[3] Bulkeley, daughter of the Reverend Edward and Olive (Irby) Bulkeley; married, 1595, Richard[3] Welby (III), q.v.

* * *

1. Olive Welby, daughter of *Richard* and *Frances* (*Bulkeley*) *Welby,* was baptized at Moulton, England, 1604, and she died at

Chelmsford, Massachusetts, 1 March 1691/2. She married at Boston, England, 16 April 1629, *Deacon Henry Farwell,* born in England, 1605, died at Chelmsford, Massachusetts, 1 August 1670, the son of William Farwell, came with his wife and two children to New England in 1636. They settled at Concord, 1655, and later he was Deacon of the First Church at Chelmsford, 16 November 1660. (*Farwell Genealogy,* I 25-26.)

2. Mary Farwell, daughter of Deacon Henry and Olive (Welby) Farwell, was born at Concord, Massachusetts, 1642, and she died at Chelmsford, 7 March 1713/4. She married at Chelmsford, 22 December 1665, *John Bates* (No. 2), baptized at Boston, 23 January 1641/2, died at Chelmsford, 11 April 1722, aged about 80 years, the son of Elder Edward and Lydia Bates of Weymouth. (*Farwell Genealogy,* I 45.)

2. Mary Farwell m. John Bates (No. 2).
Sarah Bates m. Benjamin Butterfield (No. 3).
Abiel Butterfield m. John Read, Jr. (No. 3).
Willard Read (Chart 19), m. Olive Minot.

1637 FISHER

1. Anthony Fisher, of Syleham, co. Suffolk, England.

2. Anthony Fisher was baptized in England, 23 April 1591, and he died at Dedham, Massachusetts, 18 April 1671, aged 79 years, the son of Anthony Fisher of Syleham, England. He married *Mary,* who was admitted to the First Church in Dedham, 27 March 1642, and she died before 14 November 1662, when he married a second wife. He came to New England from Yarmouth, England, in the ship "Rose," arriving at Boston 26 June 1637, and settled at Dedham, where he subscribed the Dedham Covenant, 18 July 1637. On 14 March 1645, he was admitted to the First Church in Dedham, and was admitted freeman of the Bay Colony, in May 1645. He became a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston, 1644, and was Deputy to the General Court from Dedham, 2 May 1649. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 173.) He served as selectman of Dedham, 1646, and 1647.

3. Lydia Fisher, the daughter of Anthony and Mary Fisher, was born about 1620, and she died at Sherborn, 29 January 1690/1, aged 70 years. She married *Daniel Morse* (No. 5).

3. Lydia Fisher m. Daniel Morse (No. 5).
Bethia Morse m. John Perry (No. 2).
Samuel Perry m. Joanne Lovett.

Samuel Perry m. Ruth Leland (No. 14).
Samuel Perry (Chart 21), m. Elizabeth Rowe.

1642 FISK—FISKE

The Fiske family has been settled in Suffolk county, England, for more than seven centuries, for Daniel Fiske of Laxfield appears there in 1208. Hugh Fiske, probably a descendant, flourished there 1340-1341, and was a landholder at Laxfield, 1345-1346. He was probably the grandfather of the Simon Fiske who follows.

1. Simon Fiske, of Laxfield, co. Suffolk, 1428, 1445, wheelwright, made his will 22 December 1463, was born about 1400, and died before 26 February 1463/4, when his will was proved at Laxfield by *Katherine,* his wife. He was probably a descendant of Daniel Fiske, Lord of the manor of Stradhough, in Laxfield, co. Suffolk, 1208. Ten children.

2. William Fiske, son of Simon Fiske, perhaps by an earlier wife than Katherine, was born about 1425, lived in Laxfield, co. Suffolk, 1477, 1479, and married *Joan.* They both died before 15 July 1504 (probate of his will), when her will was proved by her executor, "Syr John Fyske, the son of John Fyske, and Simon Fyske, my son." They had eight children, of whom the sixth was Simon.

3. Simon Fiske, son of William and Joan Fiske of Laxfield, co. Suffolk, 1499, 1524, yeoman, was born about 1460. He was the residuary legatee of his mother. He married, first, *Margery.* Nine children by the first wife; four by the second.

4. Richard Fiske, the eldest son of Simon and Margery Fiske, was born at Laxfield, about 1493. He lived at Broadgate in Laxfield, co. Suffolk. The name of his wife is unknown. They had eight children, of whom Robert was the fifth.

5. Robert Fiske, the son of Richard Fiske of Broadgate in Laxfield, was born about 1521, and was of Fressingfield, and St. James, South Elmham, co. Suffolk, wheelwright, and he died about 28 July 1602. He married, first, *Sibilla (Gold) Barbor.* He married, second, Joan, who was buried at St. James, South Elmham, 2 August 1587. One of their great-grandchildren was the Reverend John Fiske, of Salem, Wenham, and Chelmsford, a planter, minister and physician, baptized at St. James, South Elmham, 20 March 1607/8, A.B., Peterhouse College, Cambridge, 1628/9.

6. Geoffrey Fiske, second son of Robert and Sibilla (Gold) Barbor) Fiske, was born about 1552, and he died before 23 July 1629, when his will was proved at Colchester, co. Essex. He is also called of Great Bromley, co. Essex, yeoman. He married *Mary Cooke,* who was buried at St. James, South Elmham, 16 March 1614. Ten children,

of whom Nathan was the fourth, and David, also of Watertown, Massachusetts, was the ninth.

7. Nathan Fiske, son of Geoffrey and Mary (Cooke) Fiske, was born at St. James, Elmham, co. Suffolk, England, 1592, and he died at Watertown, Massachusetts, 21 June 1676. He married in England, *Susanna*. They settled in Watertown, 1642, where he was admitted freeman, 10 May 1643, and where he bought land, 10 September 1643, and was selectman, 1673. His will was dated 19 June 1676, and proved two days later. He mentions sons Nathan, John (executor), David, and Nathaniel, and his daughter Sarah Gale.

8. Nathaniel Fiske, son of Nathan and Susanna Fiske, was born in Watertown, 12 July 1653, and he died there in 1735, his will having been made 10 June 1735, and proved 3 October 1735. He was a weaver, and married at Watertown, 13 April 1677, *Mary (Warren) Child* (No. 6), the widow of John Child, and the daughter of Daniel and Mary (Barron) Warren of Watertown. She was born at Watertown, 20 November 1651, and she died there 12 May 1734. Eight children.

9. Elizabeth Fiske, daughter of Nathaniel and Mary (Warren) Fiske, was born at Watertown, 24 June 1692, and she died at Worcester, Massachusetts, 30 November 1760, aged 77 years. She married at Watertown, 25 January 1715/6, *Captain Benjamin Flagg, Esquire* (No. 3), born at Watertown, 25 August 1691, died at Worcester, 12 June 1751, aged 60 years, the son of Benjamin and Experience (Child) Flagg. He was selectman at Worcester, 1725-1726, 2nd Sheriff of Worcester county, 1743-1751, captain, schoolmaster, and an influential and respected citizen of the town.

9. Elizabeth Fiske m. Capt. Benjamin Flagg (No. 3).
Col. Benjamin Flagg m. Abigail Chadwick (No. 2).
Lydia Flagg (Chart 3), m. Josiah Perry.

JOHN FISKE FAMILY

1. John Fiske (probably a member of the foregoing family), was born in England, about 1619, and he died in Watertown, Massachusetts, 28 October 1684, aged 65 years. He married, 11 December 1651, *Sarah Wyeth* (No. 2), the eldest child and only daughter by the first wife of Nicholas Wyeth, whose Christian name is not known. She was a sister of Dr. John Clarke, of Newport, Rhode Island, q.v. She was born and baptized in England, and she was living 26 July 1701, when she and her sons, John and William, executed a deed. John Fiske took the oath of fidelity, 1652. The inventory of his estate amounted to £94.10, being taken 28 November 1684. His daughters Sarah, Mar-

garet, and Mary received, at the age of eighteen, from Philip Smith, surviving executor of their uncle John Clarke, late of Newport, Rhode Island, physician, deceased, legacies out of land on the Island of Cannonicut. On 2 June 1684, George and Martha (Fiske) Adams received a smilar legacy; to each £3.14. (See Middlesex Deeds IX 42-45.) Ten children.

2. William Fiske, son of John and Sarah (Wyeth) Fiske, was born at Watertown, 23 February 1663/4, and he died there, 1742. His will was dated 18 February 1734/5, and proved 29 March 1742. He married, 20 October 1693, *Hannah Smith* (No. 3), born at Watertown, 27 December 1672, died there 7 December 1728, the daughter of John and Mary (Beech) Smith. They had seven children, of whom Thomas was the fourth.

3. Thomas Fiske, son of William and Hannah (Smith) Fiske, was born at Watertown, 12 September 1701, and he died 28 September 1778. He married at Watertown, 24 June 1725, *Mary Peirce* (No. 5), born at Watertown, but baptized at Lexington, 28 March 1705, and she was buried at Waltham. They had eleven children of whom Hannah was the eldest.

4. Hannah Fiske, eldest child of Thomas and Mary (Peirce) Fiske, was born at Watertown, 29 September 1727, and she married at Watertown, 1 May 1745, *Deacon Nathan Perry* (No. 4), born at Watertown, 2 May 1718, died at Worcester, 14 February 1806, aged 88 years.

4. Hannah Fiske m. Dea. Nathan Perry (No. 4).
Josiah Perry (Chart 3), m. Lydia Flagg.

1633 FITCH

1. Deacon Zachariah Fitch was born about 1591 (he deposed 2 April 1661, aged about 70 years), and he died at Reading, Massachusetts, 9 June 1662. He married *Mary* who was living 10 March 1661/2. He was admitted freeman of the Bay Colony, at Salem, 7 September 1638, having been admitted before 1638 to the First Church in Lynn, and was probably a member of that church as early as 1633. They were admitted to the First Church in Reading from the church in Lynn, 1645, of which he was a founder, and was Deacon of the church in Reading from 1645 to 1662. He served as selectman at Reading 1649, 1651, and 1661. He was often called Zachary. His will, dated 10 March 1661/2, probated 17 June 1662, mentions wife Mary, sons Joseph, Samuel, Benjamin, John, Jeremiah, and Thomas, and daughter Sarah and her husband John Wesson.

2. Samuel Fitch, son of Deacon Zachariah and Mary Fitch, was born at Lynn, but was recorded at Reading, as having been born 6

March 1644/5, and he died at Reading, after 10 May 1684. He married, first, at Reading, 23 April 1673, *Sarah Lane* (No. 2), the daughter of Job Lane. She died at Reading, 2 October 1679. He married, second, at Reading, 26 July 1681, Rebecca Merriam, who survived him. His will made on 10 May 1684, named his wife Rebecca and son Samuel as his only heirs. He was a farmer, living at Reading.

3. Samuel Fitch, only surviving child of Samuel and Sarah (Lane) Fitch, was born at Reading, 4 March 1673/4, and he died at Bedford, 4 April 1742. He married, first, at Billerica, 20 March 1695/6, *Elizabeth Walker* (No. 4), born at Billerica, 13 February 1677/8, died at Billerica, 26 November 1716, the daughter of Joseph and Sarah (Wyman) Walker. He married, second, Eunice, who survived him. He received from his grandfather, Job Lane, one quarter part of the Winthrop Farm. He was the first town clerk of Bedford, and a member of the first board of selectmen of that town, 1729. He was a soldier in 1706.

4. Samuel Fitch, son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Walker) Fitch, was born at Bedford, 14 February 1699/1700, and he died at Westford, 29 January 1775, aged 74 years. He married, at Westford, 24 April 1732, *Joanna (Keyes) Kidder* (No. 3), born at Chelmsford, 10 February 1695, and she died at Westford, 4 March 1787, aged 92 years, the daughter of Joseph and Joanna (Cleveland) Keyes, and the widow of Thomas Kidder of Westford, whom she had married at Chelmsford. Samuel Fitch came from Bedford to Littleton, where he settled on Nashoba Hill, but he died at Westford. He made his will 6 June 1772, which was probated 21 February 1775.

5. Lydia Fitch, the daughter of Samuel and Joanna (Keyes) (Kidder) Fitch, was born at Westford, 13 March 1737, and she died at Westford, 13 February 1801, aged 63 years. She married at Westford, 20 October 1760, *Francis Leighton* (No. 4), born at Ipswich, 1734, died at Westford, 9 April 1809, aged 75 years, the son of Captain John and Hannah (Treadwell) Leighton.

5. Lydia Fitch m. Francis Leighton (No. 4).
Dea. Reuben Leighton (Chart 17), m. Hannah Hildreth.

1637 FLAGG

1. Lieutenant Thomas Flagg (whose ancestry had been traced without break to William Flagg, who died in 1426, in North's, *History of Augusta, Maine*), was baptized at Whinbergh, co. Norfolk, England, 1615, son of Bartholomew and Alicia Flagg, and he died at Watertown, Massachusetts, 6 February 1697/8. He came to New England,

aged 21 years, in April 1637, as servant of Richard Carver, embarking at Scratby, co. Norfolk. He married *Mary,* born about 1619 (she deposed in 1657, aged about 38 years), and she died at Watertown, 30 December 1702, aged 82 years. His name is found on the records of the town of Watertown as early as 1641, as owner of a homestall of six acres, as well as a lot of 20 acres which had originally been granted to John Rose in 1636. He was a yeoman and petitioned 4 April 1659 concerning the loss of his left eye by a gun. (Middlesex Files.) As selectman of Watertown, 1671-1676, 1678, 1681, and 1685-1687, it is evident that he was a man of some prominence in the town. As far as is known, he was the ancestor of all bearing the name in this country. His will was dated 5 March 1696/7, and proved 16 February 1697/8, and includes bequests to his wife Mary, sons Michael, Thomas, Eleazer, Allen, and Benjamin, and daughters Mary Bigelow, Elizabeth Bigelow, and Rebecca Cooke, with mention of son Gershom deceased. The widow Mary's will was proved 21 April 1703, and names children Mary and Elizabeth Bigelow, Rebecca Cooke, and Benjamin Flagg. He served in the Watertown Train Band until 1681. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 176.) They had twelve children.

2. Benjamin Flagg, son of Lieutenant Thomas and Mary Flagg, was born in Watertown, 25 June 1662, and he died at Worcester, Massachusetts, 3 May 1741, aged 79 years. He removed to Worcester at the time of the third and final settlement of the town in 1718, and was a prominent man among the early residents. He was admitted freeman at Watertown, 18 April 1690, and on September 20th of that same year, married *Experience Child* (No. 2), born at Watertown, 26 February 1669/70, who died at Worcester, 11 July 1747, the daughter of Richard and Mehitable (Dimmock) Child. He was selectman of Worcester, 1722, 1723, 1724, and 1726. They had nine children.

3. Captain Benjamin Flagg, Esquire, son of Benjamin and Experience (Child) Flagg, was born in Watertown, 26 August 1691, and he died in Worcester, Massachusetts, 12 June 1751, aged 60 years. He married at Watertown, 25 January 1715/6, *Elizabeth Fiske* (No. 9), born at Watertown, 24 June 1692, died at Worcester, 30 November 1760, aged 77 years, the daughter of Nathaniel and Mary (Warren) Fiske. He settled in Worcester, where he acquired much respect and influence. In 1725, and 1726, he was selectman of Worcester, and in 1729, he was schoolmaster there. He was also the second Sheriff of Worcester County, 1743-1751. He served as Representative to the General Court of Massachusetts, 1743/4, 1746, 1751, and was county treasurer in 1733. (*Worcester Society of Antiquity,* XIX 194 ff.) The will of Benjamin Flagg, Esquire, of Worcester, was dated 8 June 1751, and mentions wife Elizabeth, sons Benjamin, William, and Asa

(who was sole executor), daughter Elizabeth, wife of Abraham Rice, Abigail, wife of Samuel Hubbard, and daughter Mary Flagg. The inventory of the estate amounted to £259.7.3. Six children.

4. Colonel Benjamin Flagg, Esquire, son of Captain Benjamin, Esquire, and Elizabeth (Fiske) Flagg, was born at Worcester, 1 February 1723/4, and he died there 8 October 1818, aged 95 years. He married *Abigail Chadwick* (No. 2), born at Watertown, 24 November 1725, died at Worcester, 27 October 1797, aged 72 years, the daughter of John and Hannah Chadwick of Watertown. She died "After a life spent in the service of GOD, and in acts of charity to her Fellow Mortals." (GS.) He served as selectman of Worcester, 1766 to 1777 inclusive. He served in the Revolutionary war with his three sons: Abel, Benjamin, and Phinehas. He was a Captain in Colonel Timothy Bigelow's Regiment of Minute Men, 19 April 1775, and was commissioned Lieutenant-Colonel, 2 February 1776, and served from February to April at that time. He also served as Lieutenant Colonel in Colonel Samuel Denney's Regiment on the Bennington Alarm, 19 August 1777. (*Mass. Soldiers and Sailors in the Rev. War,* V 748.) He was a distinguished Revolutionary Patriot, and the oldest man in Worcester when he died. "Few have lived so long and descended to the grave more respected." (*Worcester Vital Records,* pp. 85-87.) He was survived by four children, 41 grandchildren, and 83 great-grandchildren.

5. Lydia Flagg, the daughter of Colonel Benjamin, Esquire, and Abigail (Chadwick) Flagg, was born at Worcester, 21 December 1755, and she married, at Worcester, 3 April 1777, *Josiah Perry* (No. 5).

5. Lydia Flagg (Chart 4), m. Josiah Perry.

FLANDERS

1. Stephen Flanders was a planter at Salisbury, Massachusetts, and a proprietor there 1646-1677, and was admitted a townsman in February 1650. He married *Jane* who died at Salisbury, 19 November 1683. He died there 27 June 1684, having made his will on 4 April 1684, and it was probated 30 September 1684. In it he mentions his eldest son Stephen, his daughters Mary, and Naomi, and Sarah Newhall; his grandchild, Thomas Flanders; the residue was then to be divided between sons Philip and John.

2. Stephen Flanders, Jr., son of Stephen and Jane Flanders, was born at Salisbury, 8 March 1646/7 (and according to Dr. William Prescott, he died there on 6 October 1744, aged 98 years, 6 months and 26 days). The Whittier Genealogy declares that he died before 29 May 1689. He married at Salisbury, 28 December 1670, *Abigail Carter* (No.

2), born at Salisbury, 11 February 1652/3, who was living in 1718, the daughter of Thomas and Mary Carter of Salisbury.

3. Joseph Flanders, son of Stephen and Abigail (Carter) Flanders, was born at Salisbury, 28 March 1677, and he died there, 29 December 1730, aged 53 years, nine months. He married, first, Esther who died in March 1702. He married, second, 1703, Hannah, who died 5 May 1714. He married, third, in October 1716, *Mary (Thompson) Ash.*

4. Mary Flanders, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Thompson) (Ash) Flanders, was born at Salisbury, 6 August 1721, and she married at Salisbury (Intentions, 4 January 1739), *Reuben Whittier* (No. 5) who was born at Salisbury, 28 April 1717, and died at Raymond, New Hampshire, 28 March 1790, the son of Reuben and Deborah (Pillsbury) Whittier.

4. Mary Flanders m. Reuben Whittier (No. 5).
Moses Whittier m. Anna Webster.
Josiah Whittier (Chart 27), m. Polly Shepard.

1630 FLETCHER

1. Robert Fletcher was born in 1592, and he died at Concord, Massachusetts, 3 April 1677, aged 85 years. The name of his wife does not appear. He came over in 1630, aged 38 years, in the fleet of seventeen ships which landed in Massachusetts that year. With him came his three sons, Luke, William, and Samuel. He was one of the founders of Concord, Massachusetts in 1635, and he aided his brother William in the founding of Chelmsford. He was appointed constable by the General Court of Massachusetts, 2 November 1637. He made his will 4 February 1672, aged about four score years. He commits his wife to the care of his son Francis and his wife; makes bequests to sons Samuel, William and Francis. The inventory was taken 12 May 1677.

2. Francis Fletcher, son of Robert and his wife, was born in Concord, Massachusetts, about 1636. He married at Concord, 11 October 1656, *Elizabeth Wheeler* (No. 4), who died at Concord, 14 June 1704, the daughter of George and Katherine Wheeler of Concord. They were admitted to full communion in the First Church in Concord, 1677, and during the same year, he was admitted a freeman of the Colony. They owned 437 acres of land at Concord.

3. Elizabeth Fletcher was the third of the eight children of Francis and Elizabeth (Wheeler) Fletcher. She was born at Concord, 24 August 1663, and she died there, 18 April 1762, aged 100 years. She married at Concord, 28 August 1690, *Samuel Stratton* (No. 3).

3. Elizabeth Fletcher m. Samuel Stratton (No. 3).
Elizabeth Stratton m. Lieut. Jonathan Minot (No. 5).

Maj. Jonathan Minot m. Esther Proctor (No. 4).
Olive Minot (Chart 20), m. Willard Read.

1638 FOLSOM

Probable Ancestors of Sergeant John Folsom:

1. Roger Foulsham, of Necton, co. Norfolk, England, will dated 1534.

2. William Foulsham, son of Roger Foulsham, married *Agnes Smith,* alias Foulsham, of Besthorpe.

3. Adam Foulsham, son of William and Agnes (Smith) Foulsham, owned lands in Besthorpe, Wymondham, Bunwell, Hingham, and Hockford; married *Emma.*

4. Adam Foulsham, son of Adam and Emma Foulsham, was baptized in 1560, and died in 1630. He married *Grace,* and they resided in Hingham, co. Norfolk, and had lands in Besthorpe.

5. Adam Foulsham, son of Adam and Grace Foulsham, known as Adam of Hingham; married *Agnes.* He made his will in 1627, and died the same year, naming his three sons: John, Adam, and Peter.

* * *

6. Sergeant John Foulsham (now Folsom) probably the eldest son of Adam and Agnes Foulsham of Hingham, England, was baptized at Hingham, 1615, and he died at Exeter, New Hampshire, 27 December 1681. He came to New England, with his wife and two servants from old Hingham, in the "Diligent" of Ipswich, 350 tons burden, 26 April 1638, and they landed in Boston, 10 August 1638. He married, probably in Hingham, England, 4 October 1636, *Mary Gilman* (No. 6), baptized at Caston, near Hingham, England, 6 August 1615, and died in Exeter, New Hampshire, about 1691, the daughter of Edward and Mary (Clarke) Gilman. They settled in Hingham, Massachusetts, 1638, where he had liberty to erect a saw-mill, and where he was selectman, 1645, but in 1659, they sold their property in Hingham and removed to Exeter, where the rest of their lives were spent. Sergeant John Folsom was a member of the militia in Hingham, 1644-1657. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, page 178.) He was a "very intelligent, earnest, enterprising man." He was selectman of Exeter, 1659.

7. Deacon John Folsom, son of Sergeant John and Mary (Gilman) Folsom, was baptized at Hingham, Massachusetts, 3 October 1641, and he died at Exeter, New Hampshire, before 6 December 1715, aged about 75 years. He married, 10 November 1675, *Abigail Perkins* (No. 2), born at Hampton, New Hampshire, 12 April 1655, the daughter of Abra-

ham and Mary Perkins of Hampton. He made his will, 24 November 1715, which was proved 6 December 1715. "He was a man of high standing and good property, active both in church and political affairs, and filled acceptably the offices conferred upon him." He was Representative to the Provincial Assembly of New Hampshire, 1688, 1694, and 1695 (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, page 178).

8. Mercy Folsom, daughter of Deacon John and Abigail (Perkins) Folsom, was born in Exeter, New Hampshire, 1691. She married at Exeter, *Lieutenant James Dudley* (No. 4), born at Exeter, 11 June 1690, died at Exeter, 4 September 1746, the son of Stephen, gent., and Sarah (Gilman) Dudley, of Exeter, New Hampshire.

8. Mercy Folsom m. Lieut. James Dudley (No. 4).
Joseph Dudley m. Susanna Lord.
Elder Joseph Dudley m. Deborah Bean (No. 5).
Benjamin Dudley (Chart 25), m. Elizabeth Smith.

1635 FOSTER

1. Reginald Foster was born in England, about 1595, and he died at Ipswich, Massachusetts, before 30 May 1681. He married, first, *Judith,* who died in 1664. He married, second, Sarah, who survived him. He was an husbandman of Ipswich, where he bought of John Tuttell, 26 September 1638, a house and lands (Ipswich record). He had charge of the town herd of cattle on the south side of the river in 1643, the work being permitted to be done by his son Abraham. With his wife Sarah, he sold land, 2 August 1676. His will was dated 30 April 1680, and was probated 9 June 1681, and the inventory taken 30 May 1681. He bequeaths to wife Sarah what she had at marriage, and other things; to sons Abraham, Reginald, Isaac, William, and Jacob; to daughters Sarah, wife of William Story, and Mary, wife of Francis Peabody; to grandchild, Hannah Story. By his first wife, Judith, Mr. Foster had seven children, the youngest of which was Mary.

2. Mary Foster, daughter of Reginald and Judith Foster, died at Topsfield, 9 April 1705. She married *Lieutenant Francis Peabody* (No. 1).

2. Mary Foster m. Lt. Francis Peabody (No. 1).
Mary Peabody m. John Death (No. 1).
Ens. John Death m. Waitstill.
Mary Death m. Daniel Leland (No. 5).
Adam Leland (Chart 23), m. Prudence Leland.

FRARY

1. John Frary, a cordwinder, was admitted a member of the First Church in Dedham, 8 November 1638, and was admitted freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 13 March 1638/9, and he was a proprietor there at that time. His wife, *Prudence,* was admitted to the Church in Dedham, 24 April 1649. They removed to Medfield about 1652, where he made his will 11 June 1675, and he died shortly after "in old age." He left bequests to wife Prudence; sons Theophilus, Eleazer, and Sampson; grandchild Hannah Walker, daughter of son Theophilus Frary; and apprentice Abigail Buckmaster. His widow married Thomas Dyer.

2. John Frary, Jr., eldest son of John and Prudence Frary, born perhaps about 1634; married after 24 April 1655, *Elizabeth,* widow of Abraham Harding (whose will was probated on that date). John Frary, Jr. appears to have died before his father, for he is not in his father's will. To complicate matters, Deacon Thomas Dyer, a cloth-worker, of Weymouth, freeman 29 May 1644, inn-keeper, deputy, and deacon (widower of Prudence Frary, wife of John Frary, senior) married, second, Elizabeth, widow successively of Abraham Harding and John Frary, Jr. Deacon Thomas Dyer made his will 3 November 1676, which was probated 13 November 1676, bequeathed to his wife £50 and the estate of her former husband at Medfield (John Frary, Jr.); to sons Joseph, John, and other children; to his grandchildren; to pastor, Mr. Samuel Torrey, and to the church at Weymouth. The widow Elizabeth, in her will dated 20 November 1677, probated 31 January 1677/8, bequeathed to her sons Abraham and John Harding, daughter Elizabeth Adams, daughter Prudence, son Joseph Dyer, and grandchildren.

3. Prudence Frary, daughter of John Frary, Jr. and Elizabeth ( ) (Harding) Frary, was born at Medfield, 20 August 1662, and she died at Sherborn, 29 December 1750. She married at Medfield, 19 December 1679, *Ensign Henry Adams* (No. 6), born at Medfield, 19 November 1657, died there 29 September 1733, Representative to the General Court of Massachusetts, seven sessions between 1706 and 1728, the son of Lieutenant Henry and Elizabeth (Paine) Adams. (Their daughter, Prudence Adams, born at Medfield, 10 April 1682/3, died at Sherborn, 23 February 1772, married at Medfield, 14 April 1702, Joseph Morse, born at Sherborn, 25 March 1679, died there 18 April 1754.)

3. Prudence Frary m. Ens. Henry Adams (No. 6).
   Prudence Adams m. Joseph Morse (No. 9).
   Judith Morse m. Capt. Caleb Leland (No. 10).
   Prudence Leland (Chart 24), m. Adam Leland.

1638 FROST (Three Lines)

1. Edward Frost, probably born in Suffolk co., England, about 1560, was buried at Stanstead, co. Suffolk, England, 3 August 1616. He married at Glemsford, co. Suffolk, 1585, *Thomasine Belgrave,* who was living at Stanstead, 26 July 1616. His will reveals the following data: Edward Frost of Stanstead, co. Suffolk, clothier, will dated 26 July 1616, proved 4 October 1616: made "bequests to Thomasine, my wife; William Frost, my son; my five daughters, Elizabeth, now wife of Henry Rice; Anne, now wife of Lawrence Collin; Alice, wife of Thomas Blower; Mary Frost; and Thomasine Frost; and to Edward Rice, son of my daughter, Elizabeth Rice. Executrix, my wife, Thomasine." They had eleven children, of whom Thomasine was the sixth.

2. Thomasine Frost, daughter of Edward and Thomasine Frost, was baptized at Stanstead, co. Suffolk, England, 11 August 1600, and she died at Sudbury, Massachusetts, 13 June 1654. She married, at St. Mary's Bury, co. Suffolk, 15 October 1618, *Deacon Edmund Rice* (No. 1), of Sudbury, Massachusetts; they appear to have been first cousins, once removed.

2. Thomasine Frost m. Dea. Edmund Rice (No. 1).
Matthew Rice m. Martha Lamson (No. 2).
Patience Rice m. Ebenezer Leland (No. 13).
Issac Leland m. Mary Hunt (No. 4).
Patience Leland m. James Greenwood (No. 3).
Thankful Greenwood (Chart 16), m. Israel Allen.

2. Thomasine Frost m. Dea. Edmund Rice (No. 1).
Corp. Henry Rice m. Elizabeth Moore (No. 2).
Mercy Rice m. Elnathan Allen (No. 3).
Sgt. Obadiah Allen, m. Jemima Weeks (No. 4).
Israel Allen (Chart 15), m. Thankful Greenwood.

2. Thomasine Frost m. Dea. Edmund Rice (No. 1).
Corp. Henry Rice m. Elizabeth Moore (No. 2).
Thomasine Rice m. Benjamin Parmenter (No. 5).
Jonathan Parmenter m. Mary Spring (No. 4).
Abigail Parmenter (Chart 10), m. Thomas Grout.

1638 FRYE

1. John Frye came from Basingstoke, Hampshire, England, in the "Bevis," 1638 and first settled at Newbury but removed to Andover in 1645, and was admitted freeman in 1669. He was born in England, 1601,

and died at Andover before 3 December 1693, aged 92 years and seven months, when his will was proved. He married in England, *Ann,* who died in 1680.

2. Mary Frye, the daughter of John and Ann Frye, died at Concord, 27 October 1674, and she married, 25 March 1651, *Corporal Samuel Stratton* (No. 2), the son of Mr. Samuel and Alice Stratton, of Watertown.

2. Mary Frye m. Corp. Samuel Stratton (No. 2).
Samuel Stratton m. Elizabeth Fletcher (No. 3).
Elizabeth Stratton m. Lt. Jonathan Minot (No. 4).
Maj. Jonathan Minot m. Esther Proctor (No. 4).
Olive Minot (Chart 20), m. Willard Read.

1635 GARRAD (Two Lines)

1. John Garrad was the first ancestor known in this family.

2. Thomas Garrad, son of John Garrad, was baptized at Nayland, co. Suffolk, England, 14 March 1561/2, and he was buried there, 29 November 1601. He married at Nayland, 10 June 1591, *Christian Frende,* who was buried there, 31 January 1626/7.

3. Margaret Garrad, the daughter of Thomas and Christian (Frende) Garrad, was baptized at Nayland, 5 December 1597, and was buried there, 4 August 1626. She married there, 20 July 1617, *Deacon Gregory Stone* (No. 14), as his first wife, later of Cambridge, Massachusetts, who died there, 30 November 1672, aged 80 years. He was born at Great Bromley, 19 April 1592, a younger brother of Deacon Simon Stone, and son of Simon and Ursula Stone. She was the mother of Elder John Stone who came to New England in 1635.

3. Margaret Garrad m. Dea. Gregory Stone (No. 14).
Elder John Stone m. Anna Treadway (No. 4).
Dea. Daniel Stone m. Mary (Moore) Ward (No. 2).
Elizabeth Stone m. Ens. Joseph Livermore (No. 4).
Lt. Josiah Livermore m. Thankful Harrington (No. 28).
Elizabeth Livermore (Chart 12), m. Francis Jones.

3. Margaret Garrad m. Dea. Gregory Stone (No. 14).
Elder John Stone m. Anna Treadway (No. 4).
Mary Stone m. Isaac Hunt (No. 2).
Isaac Hunt m. Mary Willard (No. 6).
Mary Hunt m. Isaac Leland (No. 11).
Patience Leland m. James Greenwood (No. 3).
Thankful Greenwood (Chart 16), m. Israel Allen.

1632 GEORGE (Two Lines)

1. JOHN GEORGE, who died at Watertown before 29 June 1647, was an early settler of that place, having come over from England with his first wife, whose name is not known, but who died in Watertown, about 1638. He married, second, Anne (or Hannah), born about 1590, died at Watertown, 26 April 1670, aged 79 years, the widow of Henry Goldstone of Watertown. She deposed in 1654, as being aged about 64 years. She was granted administration on the estate of her husband, 29 June 1647. The inventory mentions debts he owed to his son Robert and his daughter Susan.

2. SUSAN GEORGE (also called Susanna), the daughter of John George by his first wife, was born at Watertown, Massachusetts, about 1632, and she died there 6 July 1694. She married at Watertown, 1 October 1647, *Robert Harrington* (No. 1).

2. Susan George m. Robert Harrington (No. 1).
Edward Harrington m. Mary Ocington (No. 2).
Francis Harrington m. Prudence Stearns (No. 7).
Lt. Nathaniel Harrington (Chart 1), m. Ruth Stone.
2. Susan George m. Robert Harrington (No. 1).
Benjamin Harrington m. Abigail Bigelow (No. 2).
Thankful Harrington m. Lt. Josiah Livermore (No. 5).
Elizabeth Livermore (Chart 12), m. Francis Jones.

1650 GIBBS

1. MATTHEW GIBBS was a planter at Charlestown, 1650-1654. In 1654, he sold his house and land in Charlestown and removed to Sudbury, where he settled in that part of the town which for many years was called "Lanham." He had a grant of land in 1659, and other grants in 1670. In 1661, he bought land of Thomas Reed, senior, being one third of his farm near Doeskin Hill, which had formerly belonged to the Reverend Edmund Browne, the first minister at Sudbury; and in 1673, and 1678, he bought other parts of the same farm. In 1681, he bought of Samuel How, ten acres at Lanham plain. He also owned land east of Indian Hill in Framingham.

He was a soldier in King Philip's War (Bodge, p. 170). On 24 April 1676, he served under Captain Nathaniel Davenport and Captain Edward Tyng. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 194.)

He married about 1650, *Mary Bradish* (No. 2), the daughter of Robert and Mary Bradish of Cambridge, and he died at Sudbury, before

1697. She was admitted to full communion in the First Church in Charlestown, 23 September 1652. They had seven children, the youngest of which was John.

2. John Gibbs, youngest son of Matthew and Mary (Bradish) Gibbs, was born in Sudbury, about 1662, and he died there 2 April 1718. He married, first, at Sudbury, 27 April 1688, Anna Gleason, born at Sherborn, 1667, the daughter of Thomas, Jr. and Sarah Gleason. He married, second, 31 May 1694, *Sarah Cutler* (No. 3), of Reading, who died in Sudbury, 31 August 1725, probably the daughter of Nathaniel and Mary Cutler of Reading. They lived at Lanham in Sudbury. He was admitted a member of the First Church in Sudbury, before 1706. His will was proved in April 1718, and he left an estate of £627.3.0.

3. Jacob Gibbs, son of John and Sarah (Cutler) Gibbs, was born at Sudbury, 25 June 1704, and he died at Sutton, Massachusetts, 17 October 1777. He married, first, *Martha How* (No. 4), born at Framingham, 15 March 1705, died at Hopkinton, Massachusetts, 27 April 1747, the daughter of John and Elizabeth (Woolson) How. He married second, at Sutton, 19 November 1747, Mary Goodwin of that place.

In 1739/40, he owned a messuage, lying on both sides of the river, partly in Framingham, and partly in Holliston, the site of the Shepard paper mill. He lived in Hopkinton, where his children are recorded, but was dismissed from the First Church in Hopkinton to the First Church in Sutton, 1759. He had five children by the first wife, and four by the second.

4. Jacob Gibbs, Jr., son of Jacob and Martha (How) Gibbs, was born at Hopkinton, Massachusetts, 4 January 1730/1, and he died at Hopkinton, 15 February 1817, aged 87 years. He married, first, at Hopkinton, 30 December 1752, *Phebe Chamberlain* (No. 2), born 1728, died at Hopkinton, 16 November 1755, the daughter of Jacob and Anna (Hasey) Chamberlain. He married, second, at Hopkinton, 11 January 1757, Elizabeth Mellen, born at Hopkinton, 25 May 1737, died there 6 December 1817, aged 79 years, the daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Mellen.

He was a Revolutionary soldier, 28 July 1778 to 12 September 1778, in Captain Amos Perry's company, Colonel Haws's regiment, service 1 month 17 days at Rhode Island. (*Mass. S. & S. in Rev. War,* VI 382.)

5. Phebe Gibbs, daughter of Jacob and Phebe (Chamberlain) Gibbs, was born at Hopkinton, 19 April 1755, and she died 8 June 1843, aged 89 years. She married at Hopkinton, 31 March 1774, *John Dickman* (No. 5), born at Boston, 1750, died 11 March 1833, aged 82 years, the son of John and Elizabeth (Kimball) Dickman.

5. Phebe Gibbs (Chart 8), m. John Dickman.

1638 GILMAN (Two Lines)

John Gylemyn of Kent was the King's Marshal in 1261 during the reign of Henry III. In Norfolk, the county of the American Gilmans, Geoffrey Gylemyn is recorded as belonging to the Lete of St. Peter's, Norwich, about 1300-1310.

* * *

1. Edward Gilman, of Caston, co. Norfolk, England, married at Caston, 22 June 1550, *Rose Rysse*. His will dated 5 February 1573 was proved by his widow on 7 July 1573. He gave to his son John, his house and lands at Caston, and divided his other property (land at Saham Torey being mentioned) among his other three sons and five daughters. His widow married, second, at Caston, 3 April 1578, John Snell, and she was buried there 3 October 1613.

2. Edward Gilman, Jr., son of Edward and Rose (Rysse) Gilman, was baptized at Caston, 20 April 1557. The name of his wife is unknown.

3. Edward Gilman, III, of Caston, co. Norfolk, England, was born there in 1587. He, with some of his family, moved to Hingham, a small market town near Caston, and there he married, 3 June 1614, *Mary Clarke*.

In 1638, Edward and Mary (Clarke) Gilman, and their six children, emigrated to New England, with a company of Hingham people, sympathizers with the Rector of the Parish Church, the Reverend Peter Hobart, who had been prosecuted by Bishop Wren because in his Puritan zeal "he pulled down the rails and levelled the altar and the whole chancel a foot below the church." One hundred and thirty one men, women, and children, among whom were Edward Gilman, his wife, three sons and two daughters, three servants, and John Foulsham (now Folsom) who afterwards became his son-in-law, sailed from Gravesend in the ship "Diligent" of Ipswich, 26 April 1638, and they arrived at Boston, 10 August 1638. They settled at Hingham, Massachusetts, where some of their towns-folk had already started a colony some five years previously.

Edward Gilman is said to have sacrificed one half of the value of his property in England in order to emigrate, but he must still have had considerable means, as he made investments immediately upon his arrival. He was admitted a freeman at Hingham, 13 March 1638/9, and thus must have been a member of the Hingham church at that time.

Plymouth Colony in 1641, granted to Edward Gilman and others a tract of land eight miles square, called Seekonk, now Rehoboth, on the borders of Rhode Island, and it is possible that he went there for a time to live.

He is also connected with the early history of Scituate, in Plymouth Colony, as the following extract shows:

"The name of Edward Gilman, first ancestor of that distinguished family, is perpetuated in Scituate, and 'Gillman Plain' received its name from his trespass." (Scituate Records, Volume 4, old leaf.) "Recovered of Edward Gyllman for damage done to the Town Swamps, £26 10s. 6d. Rec'd of Ed. Gyllman for damages, &c.

"Eleven ffirkins of sope at 18s.	£9.10.0.
In cassel sope and shoes	3. 0.0.
In tobacco	1.6."

* * *

In 1645, he was again at Hingham, and later he was among the first settlers of Ipswich, Massachusetts, with his two sons, Edward and John. Edward Gilman, the son, married at Ipswich, Elizabeth Smith, daughter of Richard Smith, but removed to Exeter, New Hampshire, and on 29 July 1648, he deeded to his father the property in Ipswich received from his father-in-law.

Edward Gilman, senior, sold some of his land in Ipswich to his son John in 1650, and in 1651, other land, perhaps that referred to above, to his "brother Richard Smith," that is to his son's father-in-law.

He finally removed with his family to Exeter, New Hampshire, where he remained for the rest of his life. He had acquired large grants of land there which were conditional, as appears from the Exeter records:

"8 July 1652, Edward Gilman, sr., John Leavitt, John Gilman and Moses Gilman 200 (acres) . . . those of them that come not to live with us by next summer to forfeit their share again to the town."

In apparent preparation for this move, he and his wife, Mary, deeded, 14 October 1652, their houses and three acres of land in "Bachelor's Rowe" in Hingham to their son-in-law, Daniel Cushing. Edward Gilman, Junior, had removed to Exeter in 1647, and Captain John Gilman in 1648, at which time they built together the first saw-mill in Exeter.

Edward Gilman first appears on the records of Exeter, 10 May 1652, when he and his son Edward, Edward Colcord and Humphrey Wilson, were granted liberty to set up a saw-mill at the "lower falls in Lamprey river by the bridge," and to take timber on the common land there for a mill, on payment of £5 a year to the town. This place was later the site of the town of Newmarket. Edward Gilman, Jr., was lost at sea the following year (1653) and the father and the two other sons, Captain John and Moses, managed the three saw-mills and continued the business.

Edward Gilman took "ye oath of Allegiance & Fidelity" 30 November 1677, at Exeter, New Hampshire, at the same time with his sons Captain John and Moses Gilman and his son-in-law Sergeant John Foulsam. On

18 February 1679, the selectmen of Exeter gave an order that Edward Gilman and others should be allowed to build a gallery in the church. Edward Gilman died at Exeter, 22 June 1681.

4. THE HONORABLE CAPTAIN JOHN GILMAN, ESQUIRE, son of Edward and Mary (Clarke) Gilman, was born 10 January 1624, and was baptized at Hingham, co. Norfolk, England, 23 May 1626, and he died at Exeter, New Hampshire, 24 July 1708. He married, 20 June 1657, *Elizabeth Treworgye* (No. 2), born about 1638, died at Exeter, New Hampshire, 8 September 1719, the daughter of James and Katherine (Shapleigh) Treworgye of Kittery, Maine. Captain Gilman "was one of the first counsellors named in President Cutts' commission." This was the first independent government of New Hampshire. Captain John Gilman of Exeter was commissioned Lieutenant, 1669; Captain; member of the Council, Province of New Hampshire, 1680; member of the legislature of New Hampshire, 1693-1697, and Speaker of the House, 1695. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 196.)

5. SARAH GILMAN, daughter of the Hon. John and Elizabeth (Treworgye) Gilman, was born at Exeter, 25 February 1666/7, and she died there 24 January 1712/3 (GS). She married at Exeter, 24 December 1684, *Stephen Dudley, Esq., gent.* (No. 3), born at Exeter, 1656, died there, 1734/5, the son of the Reverend Samuel and Elizabeth Dudley of Exeter.

5. Sarah Gilman m. Stephen Dudley, Esq. (No. 3).
Lt. James Dudley m. Mercy Folsom (No. 8).
Joseph Dudley m. Susanna Lord.
Elder Joseph Dudley m. Deborah Bean (No. 5).
Benjamin Dudley (Chart 25), m. Elizabeth Smith.

Second Line

6. MARY GILMAN, daughter of Edward and Mary (Clarke) Gilman, and sister of the Honorable John Gilman, was baptized at Caston, England, 6 August 1615, and she married in England, 4 October 1636, *John Foulsam* (Sergeant John Folsom) (No. 6), a fellow-passenger in the "Dilligent," in 1638. She died at Exeter, in 1691.

6. Mary Gilman m. Sgt. John Folsom (No. 6).
Dea. John Folsom m. Abigail Perkins (No. 2).
Mercy Folsom m. Lt. James Dudley (No. 4).
Joseph Dudley m. Susanna Lord.
Elder Joseph Dudley m. Deborah Bean (No. 5).
Benjamin Dudley (Chart 25), m. Elizabeth Smith.

1638 GOODENOW

John, Thomas, and Captain Edmund Goodenow, brothers, came in the ship "Confidence," and settled in Sudbury, Massachusetts, 1638.

John Goodenow, of Semley, Wiltshire, England, born in 1596, died at Sudbury, 28 March 1654, married, Jane, who died at Sudbury, 15 July 1666. He came with his brothers in the "Confidence," 1638, and settled at Sudbury, where he was admitted freeman, 2 June 1641, and was selectman, 1644. His will, proved 24 May 1654, mentions brother Edmund Goodenow; his widow Jane's will was proved 2 October 1666. They had four daughters, of whom two died young; Lydia m. Henry Wight of Dedham; and another daughter m. Andrew Dunning.

Thomas Goodenow, b. in England, 1608. #

Captain Edmund Goodenow was born in England, 1611, and died at Sudbury, Massachusetts, 6 April 1688, aged 77 years. He married Anne, who died at Sudbury, 9 March 1675, aged 67 years. They came from Dunhead, Wiltshire, in the "Confidence," 1638, with his family and Richard Sanger, his servant. He was a proprietor at Sudbury, 1638; built the Goodenow Garrison; was admitted freeman, 13 May 1640; was Deputy to the General Court, 1645 and 1650; was a selectman, 1641, following; settled on the west side of the Sudbury River. He was Lieutenant and Captain of the Sudbury company, and commissioner to end small causes, 1661; seven children. He served as Captain at Sudbury in King Philip's War, 1675/6. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, page 199.)

1638 GOODENOW—GOODNOW—GOODENOUGH

1. Thomas Goodenow was born in England in 1608 (aged 30 years in 1638), and he died in Sudbury, 1666. He married, first, *Jane,* the mother of his children. He married, second, before 1662, Joanna. He came from Shaftsbury in Dorsetshire, near the border of Wiltshire, in the ship "Confidence," 11 April 1638, sailing from Southampton, with his wife Jane, son Thomas, aged one year, and his sister Ursula, who died at Sudbury, Massachusetts, 23 April 1653. He settled at Sudbury, where he was a selectman, 1639. He petitioned for Marlborough, 1656, was there at the incorporation, and was selectman there 1661, 1662, and 1664. His will was dated 29 September 1666, and was proved 24 October 1666. He left bequests to daughters Susanna and Jane, "to his loveing yoak fellow Joane," to son Samuel and all his grandchildren. He named his brothers John Ruddock, Edmund Goodenow, and old brother Ward,

overseers (Ruddock and Ward were "brothers" in the church). He lived near the Indian Planting Field in Marlborough. He had nine children.

2. Abigail Goodenow, daughter of Thomas and Jane Goodenow of Sudbury and Marlborough, was born at Sudbury, 11 March 1641/2, and she married at Marlborough, 2 July 1662, *Thomas Barnes* (No. 1).

2. Abigail Goodnow m. Thomas Barnes (No. 1).
Susanna Barnes m. Supply Weeks (No. 3).
Jemima Weeks m. Sgt. Obadiah Allen (No. 4).
Israel Allen (Chart 15), m. Thankful Greenwood.

1647 GOVE

1. John Gove was born, probably in East Smithfield, Sweden Court, London, in 1604, where he was a dealer in brass. He married, first, about 1625, *Sarah Mott,* and he married, second, 1647/8, Mary Sale, born in 1601, died in Hampton, New Hampshire, 4 March 1681, the daughter of Edward and Elizabeth (Gifford) Sale. John Gove came to Charlestown, Massachusetts, with his wife and three children, about 1647, and was admitted to the First Church in Charlestown, 3 May 1647. He removed to Salisbury in 1665, and in the same year he settled at Hampton, New Hampshire. His son Edward sold land in Salisbury to Ezekiel Worthen, 28 November 1665.

2. Lieutenant Edward Gove, son of John and Sarah (Mott) Gove, was born in London about 1630, and he died at Hampton, New Hampshire, 29 July 1691. He married at Salisbury in 1660, *Hannah Partridge* (No. 2), born after 1639, died at Hampton, after 1712, the daughter of William and Ann Partridge of Salisbury. (Hoyt, pp. 279, 965; *History of Hampton Falls,* p. 212.) Lieutenant Edward Gove of Hampton was Representative for that town, 1680-1682 (six sessions), and he was Lieutenant of the Hampton Military Company, 1690. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 204.)

3. Ensign John Gove, son of Lieutenant Edward and Hannah (Partridge) Gove, was born at Salisbury, Massachusetts, 19 September 1661, and he died at Seabrook, New Hampshire, about 1737. He married *Sarah,* the widow of William Russell of Hampton Falls, and she died there 15 October 1737. They lived in Seabrook where six children were born. He was a house carpenter, and was selectman of Hampton, 1694. He served as a soldier in 1708, and was Ensign of the Military Company in 1709.

4. Hannah Gove, daughter of Ensign John and Sarah Gove, was born in Hampton, 1 April 1691, and she died in Exeter. She married in 1712, *John Cass* (No. 3), the son of Joseph and Mary (Hobbs) Cass. (*Gove Book,* p. 56.)

4. Hannah Gove m. John Cass (No. 3).
Hannah Cass m. Daniel Swett (No. 4).
Hannah Swett (Chart 25-A), m. Lt. Benjamin Bean.

1637 GRANT

1. John Grant married at Cottingham, co. York, England, 22 July 1593, *Jane Watson*. They lived in Cottingham and in Hessle, co. York, where their children were baptized—two in Cottingham and four in Hessle.

2. Thomas Grant, son of John and Jane (Watson) Grant, was baptized at Hessle, Yorkshire, England, 12 February 1600/1, and he died at Rowley, Massachusetts, 1643. He married at Cottingham, co. York, 21 September 1624, *Jane Haburne* (No. 3), who was baptized at Cottingham, 10 October 1602, and who died at Rowley, Massachusetts, 1696, the daughter of Ralph and Maud (Jecles) Haburne. Thomas and Jane Grant came to New England, settling first at Boston, 1638, but they removed to Rowley before 1643. Here Jane was possessed of a house-lot of an acre and a half on Bradford Street. She was taxed at Rowley in 1653 for two cows.

It will be remembered that the Reverend Ezekiel Rogers, A.M., Rector at Rowley St. Peter, Yorkshire, England, 1621-1638, being silenced for non-conformity, came to Rowley, Massachusetts, 1638, bringing his congregation with him, and here he remained as the first minister until his death at Rowley, 23 January 1660/1, aged 70 years.

There is an interesting paper in the Essex County Probate Files (No. 11,510), sworn to 20 July 1698, which gives information about the members of the Grant family. "I Samll Stickney Sr of Bradford do testifie I say That I came over from England to New-England in the same ship wth Thomas Grant & Jane Grant his Wife, who brought over wth them Foure Children, by name John, Hannah, Frances, & Ann, whome I was well acquainted with, & next or near neighbor unto in Rowley. And ye said John being deceased, I do affirm that the Sisters of John Grant above named, now by marriage known by ye names of Hannah Browne, Frances Keyes, & Ann Emerson are ye same yt came over wth their Father & Mother, & by them owned wth Said John for their children." They came in the same ship with the Stickneys arriving in December 1637, and on January 1638/9, William Stickney was admitted to the First Church in Boston.

3. Frances Grant, the daughter of Thomas and Jane (Haburne) Grant, was baptized at Cottingham, Yorkshire, England, 12 June 1634, and she died after 1702. She married at Newbury, Massachusetts, 2

October 1653, *Sergeant Solomon Keyes* (No. 1), of Newbury, and later of Chelmsford.

3. Frances Grant m. Sgt. Solomon Keyes (No. 1).
Joseph Keyes m. Joanna Cleveland (No. 2).
Joanna (Keyes) Kidder m. Samuel Fitch (No. 5).
Lydia Fitch m. Francis Leighton (No. 4).
Dea. Reuben Leighton (Chart 17), m. Hannah Hildreth.

1718 GRAY

1. John Gray, progenitor of the Worcester family of Grays, was born in Londonderry, Ireland, 1670, and came to New England with his wife *Elizabeth* and their family. He was one of the Scotch-Irish who came to Boston in 1718, and later that year to Worcester. He was one of the signers of the petition at Londonderry, Ireland, to Governor Shute of Massachusetts in 1717. His ancestors came from Argyleshire, Scotland, and located near Londonderry, Ireland, in 1712. This Gray family was in Perthshire, Scotland, in 1300. John Gray deeded land in Worcester to Matthew Gray, 7 January 1723/4.

2. Matthew Gray, the elder, son of John and Elizabeth Gray, was one of a company of Scotch emigrants, who settled in Worcester, Massachusetts, in 1718, having landed at Boston on 4 August 1718. In 1728, he bought the nucleus of the Gray farm. He served as sealer of leather and hog reeve in Worcester, 1724. In October, 1735, he deeded his farm to his son Matthew Gray, Jr. The name of his wife was *Joan*.

3. Matthew Gray, Jr., son of Matthew and Joan Gray, was born in Scotland, 1710, came with his father to Worcester in 1718, and received, by deed of gift, his father's farm, October 1735, about the time of his marriage. His wife's name was *Jean,* and he died at Worcester in 1753. In the old burial ground are to be found these grave stones:

Here lyes the Body of Jean Gray, wife of Mr. Matthew Gray, who died Decem^{r} 20th 1764: Aet. 48.

Here lyes interr'd the Remains of Mr. Matthew Gray, who departed this life Feb^{ry} 16th 1783: in the 73^{d} year of his age.

He is *said* to have received the farm from his father when he was eight years old! and to have carried it on till 1772, when he deeded it to his son Reuben. The date of the deed, however, is 1735, which makes considerably better sense, for he had not even come over from Scotland when he was eight years old! and his father did not buy the farm until 1728.

He married, first, Jean (also called Jane), and he married, second, at

Worcester, 5 May 1766, Margaret Forbush. He had ten children by his first wife, and two children by Margaret Forbush.

4. Reuben Gray, son of Matthew and Jean Gray, was born in Worcester, Massachusetts, 2 December 1744, and he died there 23 May 1814, aged 70 years. His grave stone bears the following inscription:

In Memory of / Mr. REUBEN GRAY. / who died / May 23, 1818. / Aet. 70.

He married at Worcester, 1 June 1773, *Lydia Millett,* born about 1752, who died at Worcester, 23 October 1838, aged 86 years.

According to the First Census of the United States, 1790, his family is given as: 1-5-4, which may be interpreted to mean, himself, as head of the family (1); five sons born before 1790 (5); his wife and three daughters born before 1790 (4); and if we add the three children born 1789-1794, not counted in the census, we have a perfect description of his family. He left his farm to his son Matthew Gray (born 1783, died 1858). (See Chart 5.)

5. Nathaniel Gray, son of Reuben and Lydia (Millett) Gray, was born at Worcester, 12 April 1775, and he was killed by lightning, at Worcester, 29 July 1823, aged 48 years. He married at Worcester, 1 January 1801, *Patty Dickman* (No. 6), born at Hopkinton, Massachusetts, 14 January 1775, died at Worcester, in 1865, aged 90 years, the daughter of John and Phebe (Gibbs) Dickman of Hopkinton.

6. Clarissa Gray, daughter of Nathaniel and Patty (Dickman) Gray, was born at Worcester, 23 August 1809, and she died at Worcester, 6 June 1885. She married at Worcester, 27 March 1828, *Captain Daniel Harrington* (No. 6), of Worcester.

6. Clarissa Gray (See Chart 5), m. Capt. Daniel Harrington (No. 6).
Francis Alfred Harrington m. Roxanna Maria Grout (No. 7).
Frank Chester Harrington (Chart 1), m. Leora Leighton.

1635 GREEN

1. Percival Green was probably a brother of Captain Bartholomew Green, the celebrated printer, who succeeded to the Stephen Day press. Percival Green came in the "Susan and Ellen," 1635, aged 32 years, and settled in Cambridge, where he died 25 December 1639, aged 36 years. His widow, *Ellen,* married, second, 1650, Thomas Fox, and died in Cambridge, 27 May 1682, aged 82 years. They had two children.

2. Elizabeth Green, daughter of Percival and Ellen Green, was born in Cambridge, April 1639, and died in Medford, 14 February 1713/4, aged 75 years. She married, 4 April 1656, *John Hall* (No. 2).

2. Elizabeth Green m. John Hall (No. 2).
Mary Hall m. Ens. John Bradshaw (No. 2).

Elizabeth Bradshaw m. John Muzzy (No. 4).
Dea. John Muzzy m. Abigail Reed (No. 5).
Rebecca Muzzy (Chart 14), m. Capt. John Draper.

GREENWOOD

1. Thomas Greenwood, Esquire, J.P., was born in England, about 1643, and he died at Newton, Massachusetts, 1 September 1693, aged 50 years (GS). He married, first, in Newton, 8 June 1670, Hannah Ward, who died at Newton, about 1676, the daughter of John and Hannah (Jackson) Ward. He married, second, after 1676, *Abigail.* He died intestate, the widow Abigail being appointed administratrix, and the inventory amounted to £481.13.6. (Jackson, *History of Newton; N.E.H.G. Register,* 15: 239.) He was by trade a weaver, but had evidently been well educated, for he was the first Town Clerk of Newton, a constable, selectman, and Justice-of-the-Peace. He left a distinguished posterity. His son, The Reverend Thomas Greenwood, A.M. (Harvard College, A.B., 1690, A.M.), was minister of the First Congregational Church in Rehoboth, 1693-1720.

2. James Greenwood, son of Thomas and Abigail Greenwood, was born in Newton, Massachusetts, 19 December 1687, and he died at Roxbury, 1720, aged 33 years. He married, first, at Newton, 13 April 1713, *Thankful Wilson* (No. 3), born at Newton, 24 March 1691/2, died at Newton, 4 February 1713/4, the daughter of Joseph and Deliverance (Jackson) Wilson. He married, second, at Newton, 2 January 1716, Abigail. He was a carpenter and joiner at Newton. He had one child by each wife.

3. James Greenwood, son of James and Thankful (Wilson) Greenwood, was born at Newton, 27 January 1713/4, and he died at Framingham, 1796. He married at Holliston, 13 November 1740, *Patience Leland* (No. 13), born at Sherborn, 18 November 1724, died at Framingham, 1820, aged 96 years, the daughter of Isaac and Mary (Hunt) Leland. He settled first at Holliston, where he was a cabinet-maker and mill-wright, but he was burned out there and he returned to Framingham, where he died. They had ten children.

4. Thankful Greenwood, daughter of James and Patience (Leland) Greenwood, was born at Holliston, 15 May 1744, and she married at Shrewsbury, 26 July 1768, *Israel Allen* (No. 5), a soldier who fought at Bunker Hill, born at Shrewsbury, 21 April 1745, died at Spencer, 17/18 July 1833, the son of Sergeant Obadiah and Jemima (Weeks) (Tomlin) Allen of Shrewsbury.

4. Thankful Greenwood (Chart 16), m. Israel Allen.

1641 GROUT

1. Captain John Grout was born about 1615 in England, and he died at Sudbury, Massachusetts, 25 July 1697. He married, first, *Mary Cakebread* (No. 2), the daughter of Ensign Thomas and Sarah Cakebread, who died in Watertown, 1641. He married, second, about 1642/3, Sarah Busby, who died at Sudbury, 25 April 1699, the daughter of Nicholas Busby. He settled in Watertown 1640/1, and in 1642 owned a homestall of 13 acres and seven other lots. By 1637, he was in possession of the eight parcels of land which had been owned by his father-in-law, Ensign Thomas Cakebread. Also by purchase, grant and marriage, he came to own the mill built by his father-in-law, and this remained in his family for two or three generations. He was selectman and town clerk of Sudbury. In 1643, he was Sergeant of the military company there, Ensign in 1667, Lieutenant, 1686, and Captain, 1689, and was in Sudbury Fight, King Philip's War, 1676. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 212.) He was admitted freeman, 3 May 1665. He deposed 6 April 1652, aged 37 years. There is also a petition in Middlesex Files signed by his neighbors at Sudbury, 7 October 1662, that he be allowed to "practice the mistery of chirurgery."

His will, dated 24 July 1697, proved 15 August 1697, names sons John, Jonathan, and Joseph; son-in-law John Livermore; daughter Susannah; daughter Abigail Curtis, wife of Joseph Curtis; daughter Mary Knapp, wife of Thomas Knapp; daughter Elizabeth's five children by Samuel Allen; son-in-law John Woodward, husband of Susannah, is mentioned in the inventory.

The estate was appraised at £690.12s. The inventory is as follows:

Land given to eldest son John	£250
Lands, mill, rights, etc., given to son Jonathan	150
Lands, etc., to Joseph of Watertown	150
Estate of Medup's, to son-in-law, John Livermore	20
Money and meadows, to son-in-law, Joseph Curtis	24
Lands to son-in-law, John Woodward	24

By the first wife, Mary, he had eldest son John. By the second wife, Sarah, he had eight children.

2. John Grout, Jr., eldest son of Captain John and Mary Grout, was born at Watertown, 8 August 1641, and he died at Sudbury, 8 March 1707/8, at which time he was town clerk, and was so called. He married at Sudbury, 15 April 1667, *Rebecca Toll* (No. 2), born at Sudbury, 5 March 1646, died at Sudbury, 10 September 1721, the daughter of John and Katherine Toll. He sustained a loss of £60 at

the time of Sudbury Fight, King Philip's War, 1676. They had eight children.

3. JOHN GROUT, 3RD., son of John and Rebecca (Toll) Grout, was born at Sudbury, 15 March 1685/6, and he died there 17 February 1763. He married at Boston, 3 September 1724, *Margaret Adams* (No. 10), the daughter of Joseph and Margaret (Eames) Adams of Cambridge. This appears to have been his second marriage, as the eldest son, John, was born in 1720. His youngest son, Lieutenant Daniel Grout (born 29 January 1740; married, Sudbury, 28 December 1763, Abigail Learned; was First Lieutenant of the 15th Massachusetts Continental line, who retired 23 April 1779, and was thus an eligible officer member of the Society of the Cincinnati; he left three daughters, and in case the male line of these three daughters dies out, the successor would normally descend through the eldest brother of Daniel, that is through *Thomas*[4] *Grout*, born 6 February 1727/8).

4. THOMAS GROUT, eldest son of John and Margaret (Adams) Grout, was born at Sudbury, Massachusetts, 6 February 1727/8. He probably died after 1790, but he is not given as the head of a family in the First Census, though his son Jonathan, then of Worcester, is rated as follows: 2-1-4, which may mean that Thomas, the father, was living with his son Jonathan Grout. He married at Sudbury, 19 January 1756, *Abigail Parmenter* (No. 7), born at Sudbury, 30 September 1734, the daughter of Jonathan and Mary (Spring) Parmenter of Sudbury. They lived in Sudbury, Worcester, Holden, and Spencer. He married, second, 27 January 1796, Dolly Woodward. He had three children.

5. JONATHAN GROUT, younger son of Thomas and Abigail (Parmenter) Grout, was born at Worcester, 2 June 1762, and he died at Spencer, 13 July 1849, aged 86 years. He married at Spencer, 20 April 1786, *Olive Jones* (No. 6), born at Weston, 5 February 1762, died at Spencer, 16 February 1848, aged 86 years, the daughter of Francis and Elizabeth (Livermore) Jones. They had nine children, Silas being the eighth child.

6. SILAS GROUT, son of Jonathan and Olive (Jones) Grout, was born at Spencer, 7 June 1800, and he died there 11 March 1879, aged 79 years. He married, first, at Spencer, 24 April 1823, Roxanna Draper, born at Spencer, 28 December 1804, the daughter of Zenas and Jemima (Allen) Draper. He married, second, at Spencer (Int. 21 July 1846), *Eliza Draper* (No. 7), born at Spencer, 5 April 1811, died at Spencer, 18 October 1869, aged 58 years, the daughter of Zenas and Jemima (Allen) Draper.

7. ROXANNA MARIA GROUT, daughter of Silas and Eliza (Draper) Grout, was born at Spencer, 16 August 1850, died at Worcester, 24 December 1900; and married 16 November 1871, *Francis Alfred Harrington, of Worcester* (No. 7).

8. Frank Chester Harrington (Chart 1), m. Leora Leighton.

HABURNE

1. JOHN HABURNE, married *Anna,* who was buried 17 February 1622/3. They lived in Cottingham, Yorkshire, England, where their seven children were baptized, 1564-1577.

2. RALPH HABURNE, eldest son of John and Anna Haburne, was baptized at Cottingham, co. York, 1 January 1569/70, and he was buried there 17 April 1638. He married, first, at Cottingham, 2 December 1593, *Maud Jecles,* buried at Cottingham, 5 May 1623. He married, second, at Cottingham, 4 July 1625, Frances Metcalf, who survived him. He made his will in April 1638, which was proved 28 September 1638. His eight children were baptized at Cottingham.

3. JANE HABURNE, daughter of Ralph and Maud (Jecles) Haburne, was baptized at Cottingham, co. York, 10 October 1602. She married 21 September 1624, *Thomas Grant* (No. 2).

3. Jane Haburne m. Thomas Grant (No. 2).
Frances Grant m. Sgt. Solomon Keyes (No. 1).
Joseph Keyes m. Joanna Cleveland (No. 2).
Joanna (Keyes) Kidder m. Samuel Fitch (No. 5).
Lydia Fitch m. Francis Leighton (No. 4).
Dea. Reuben Leighton (Chart 17), m. Hannah Hildreth.

HALL

1. THE WIDOW MARY HALL was a member of the First Church in Cambridge. "Her children were all adults at the time of her joining, but two of them are since joined with the Church of Concord, viz., *John* and *Susanna.*"

2. JOHN HALL, son of the widow Mary Hall, was born in England, 1627, and he died in Medford, Massachusetts, 18 October 1701, aged 74 years. He made his will, 1699. He married at Cambridge, 4 April 1656, *Elizabeth Green* (No. 2), who died in Medford, 14 February 1713/4, aged 75 years, the daughter of Percival and Ellen Green of Cambridge. They resided at Concord, 1656-1666, where he was a member of the First Church in Concord, and at Cambridge, 1666-1675, and in the latter year, he bought the Collins farm in Medford, where the rest of their lives were spent. He was a constable at Medford, and selectman there, 1677, and 1690. They had eleven children, of whom Mary was the fifth.

Here lies the body of JOHN HALL, aged 74 years,
Died the 18th of October 1701
The Memory of the Just is blessed.

* * *

In Memory of Elizabeth, wife of John Hall, who died Feb. 4, 1713, in the 74th year of her age.

3. MARY HALL, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Green) Hall, was born at Cambridge, 23 May 1668, died at Medford, 18 April 1758, in her 90th year. She married *Ensign John Bradshaw* (No. 2), who died at Medford, 9 March 1745, in his 89th year. (Medford records.) They had thirteen children.

3. Mary Hall m. Ens. John Bradshaw (No. 2).
Elizabeth Bradshaw m. John Muzzy (No. 4).
Dea. John Muzzy m. Abigail Reed (No. 5).
Rebecca Muzzy (Chart 14), m. Capt. John Draper.

1639 HAMBLIN—HAMLIN

1. JAMES HAMBLIN was born 1606, and he died at Barnstable, 1690. He married in 1628, *Anna*. They came to Barnstable, 1639. He made his will 23 January 1683, which was proved 22 October 1690.

2. JOHN HAMBLIN, son of James and Anna Hamblin, was born at Barnstable, 26 June 1644, and he died in 1718. He married in August 1667, *Sarah Bearse* (No. 2), who was born at Barnstable, 28 March 1646, and was a member of the church there, the daughter of Augustine Bearse of Barnstable.

3. MARTHA HAMBLIN, daughter of John and Sarah (Bearse) Hamblin, was born at Barnstable, 16 February 1672/3, and she married, 3 December 1696, *Samuel Doane* (No. 3), of Eastham.

3. Martha Hamblin m. Samuel Doane (No. 3).
Keturah Doane m. Jonathan Dyer (No. 3).
Benjamin Dyer m. Jemima Blake (No. 16).
Marriam Dyer (Chart 30), m. Nathaniel Lamson.

HASEY—HESYE

1. LIEUTENANT WILLIAM HASEY, senior, was born, doubtless in England, in 1619, and he died at Reading, Massachusetts, 30 May 1689,

aged 70 years. "Here lyes ye body of Lieutenant William Hescy, Aged about 70 years, deceased ye 30 of May, 1689." (GS at South Reading, now Wakefield.) He was a yeoman, living at Pulling Point, Boston, but soon removed to Rumney Marsh (that part of Chelsea which became Revere). He married, first, *Sarah,* who was admitted to the First Church in Boston, 9 March 1649/50, as the wife of William Hasey. He married, second, 16 May 1681, Judith, widow of Captain Jonathan Poole of Reading, who died there, 24 December 1678. She died at Hull, 7 May 1704, having married, third, before 20 September 1695, Robert Gould of Hull. Lieutenant Hasey was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston, 1652; Cornet of the Three County Troop, 1665; Lieutenant, 1674; and he commanded a company under Major Samuel Appleton in King Philip's War. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 227.) He was admitted freeman 3 May 1665, and elected tythingman at Chelsea, 5 May 1686, and soon after this went to reside in Reading. (*N.E.H.G. Register,* 1940, pp. 397-399.)

2. William Hasey, Jr., son of Lieutenant William and Sarah Hasey, was born in Boston, 15 September 1652, and he died 7 June 1695, aged 43 years (buried at Revere). He married before 12 November 1675, *Judith Jacob* (Appleton 3).

3. Abiel Hasey, daughter of William, Jr. and Judith (Jacob) Hasey, was baptized in the Second Church in Boston, 20 October 1695, and she married at Chelsea, 12 January 1713/4, *Jacob Chamberlain* (No. 1), born 1690, d. Chelsea, 15 September 1734, aged 44 years.

3. Abiel Hasey m. Jacob Chamberlain (No. 1).
Phebe Chamberlain m. Jacob Gibbs, Jr. (No. 4).
Phebe Gibbs (Chart 8), m. John Dickman.

1636 HAWKINS

1. Timothy Hawkins was a proprietor at Watertown, 1636/7, where he died in 1651. His wife *Hannah* survived him and married, second, Ellis Barron, Senior. He was a weaver and had a grant of trees from Cambridge to pay for timber he used for John French's house, 13 March 1647/8. The inventory of his estate was taken 27 September 1651, and amounted to £130. He left to his widow £40; to his eldest son, £40, to two daughters each £20; and the remainder of the estate was to educate the youngest child. Hannah Hawkins, widow of Timothy Hawkins, Senior, and wife of *Ellis Barron, Senior* (No. 2), made her will 18 August 1683, proved 6 October 1685, which mentions son Timothy Hawkins and daughter Hannah Barron's children; Mary, daughter of Timothy Hawkins, Jr.; grandchildren Benjamin and Benoni

Garfield. Hannah (Hawkins) Barron, the mother, died 1 September 1695.

2. Timothy Hawkins, Jr., son of Timothy and Hannah Hawkins, was born at Watertown, 30 December 1639, and he chose Thomas Hammond for his guardian, 4 April 1654. He married, first, 18 January 1666/7, Mary Sherman, daughter of Captain John Sherman; she died in childbed, 6 November 1667. He married, second, Grace, who died without issue, 2 January 1674/5. He married, third, 21 July 1675, *Mary (Treadway) Fisher* (No. 2), the daughter of Nathaniel and Sufferance (Haynes) Treadway, born at Sudbury, 1 August 1642, died at Watertown, 17 May 1677. He married, fourth, 30 June 1680, Ruhamah Johnson, who survived him and married, 18 June 1700, Daniel Smith of Smithfield, New York. On 8 July 1700, Daniel Smith and Ruhamah his wife, sold to Samuel Stearns and Mary his wife, all their right, title, and interest, in the estate of Timothy Hawkins. At the same time, Samuel Stearns and Mary his wife, sold to Daniel Smith 20 acres in Cambridge, 6 acres of meadow in Cambridge, and ¼ of the corn mill on Beaver Brook. In his will made 7 August 1697, proved 25 October 1697, Timothy Hawkins, Jr., mentioned his wife Ruhamah, and his daughter Mary.

3. Mary Hawkins, daughter of Timothy, Jr. and Mary (Treadway) (Fisher) Hawkins, was born at Watertown, 30 April 1677, baptized and owned the covenant, 31 May 1691, and died at Weston, 23 April 1756. She married, at Watertown, 2 March 1697/8, *Lieutenant Samuel Stearns* (No. 3), born at Watertown, 29 March 1673, died at Watertown about 1731, the son of Samuel and Hannah (Manning) Stearns.

3. Mary Hawkins m. Lt. Samuel Stearns (No. 3).
Prudence Stearns m. Francis Harrington (No. 3).
Lt. Nathaniel Harrington (Chart 1), m. Ruth Stone.

1638 HAYNES (Two Lines)

1. John Haynes married Alice Lambert at Sherborne, co. Dorset, England, 23 October 1575. The following records from the Registers of the Abbey Church of St. Mary in Sherborne, Dorsetshire, give the children of this family:

"*John Hayne,* et *Alicie Lambert* nup: 23 Oct. 1575
John Hayne, baptiz. 30 Sept. 1576
Margery Hayne, baptiz. 23 Aug. 1578
William Hayne, baptiz. 29 Sept. 1580."
Walter Haynes, the youngest son, was born in 1583.

Alice Hayne, widow, was living at Semley, Wiltshire, when she made her will, and where she was buried. Shaftsbury or Shaston, co. Dorset,

is five miles from Semley, Wiltshire, the latter being near Sutton Mandeville and Wardour Castle, Wiltshire, and is ten miles from Salisbury in that county. Her will was dated 2 March 1620/1, the inventory taken, 23 February 1623/4, and the will was proved by Walter Hayne, the Ex^r^. Mar. 2, 1623/4. It was signed in the presence of Marmaduke Read, Walter Hayne, and John Blandford.

"Item. To daughter Elizabeth Reade and to *her* sons Christopher, Thomas, John, William, and to Elizabeth Reade, daughter of her daughter Elizabeth. To Marmaduke Manning. To Susan Hayne. To my daughter Rose Ivie, to her son-in-law, Andrew Ivie, and to *her* children, Andrew Ivie, John Ivie the elder, John Ivie the younger, and Grace Ivie. To son Walter Hayne and to his daughters Elizabeth Hayne, Sufferance Hayne, and Marie Hayne, and to Thomas Hayne, son of her son Walter.

"It: I geve Susan Hayne my best Pewter dishe.

It: I geve my sonn Walter Haynes daughter Elizabeth my next best covrled and an Shet.

It: I geve to Suffraine Hayme a pilloeber and one Pewter dishe and Elizabeth Hayme a Pewter dishe and Suffraine a Pewter dishe:

It: my Sonn Walter Hayme Shall have the use of my bigest brass pann during his life wch pann I give to Thomas Hayme his sonn and my Silver spoone.

It: I bequeth to Walter Hayme my sonn the half yeres p'fitt of my tennument after my decease whome I make and ordaine to be my whole Exectr to whome I bequethe all the rest of my goods . . ." (*N.E.H.G. Register,* 39: 263-264.)

2. Walter Haynes, son of John and Alice (Lambert) Haynes, was born at Sutton Mandeville, Wiltshire, England, 1583, and he died at Sudbury, Massachusetts, 14 February 1664/5, aged 82 years. The following, dated "Southampton 24 April 1638" is taken from the list of passengers of the ship "Confidence," John Jobson, Master, intended for New England: "Walter Haynes, Sutton manefold, Co. of Wilts, Linen Weaver, age 55, *Elizabeth* his wife, Thomas, John, Josiah their sonnes, under 16 years of age, Sufferance and Mary, their daughters, besides their servants: John Blandford, John Rediat, and Richard Biddlecome." He also owned a house and out-buildings in the village of Shaston, situated in the island of Purbeck, in the south-eastern portion of Dorsetshire.

About a year after his arrival, he with others, removed from Watertown, having obtained a grant for a township named Sudbury, where they settled 22 December 1639. He was made a freeman 13 May 1641, and was Representative to the General Court from Sudbury for the years 1641, 1644, 1646, 1648, and 1651, and he was one of the first board of selectmen of Sudbury and served for ten years. He was also a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston.

(Whitman, *History of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company;* S.C.W., *Index,* 1922, p. 232.)

The will of Walter Haynes was dated 25 May 1659, "signed again by mee" 4 March 1663/4, and proved 4 April 1665, mentions his wife Elizabeth (she died at Sudbury, 15 June 1659), his four children now in New England, John Haynes, Josiah Haynes, Suffrany Treddoway, and Mary Noyes; also his son-in-law Thomas Noyes; son-in-law Roger Gourd and "my daughter—his wife" to whom he left his tenement in Shaston, Dorsetshire. He also mentions lands in Sudbury which were sometime owned by my son Thomas Haynes. (Middlesex Probate, 10939; *N.E.H.G. Register,* 65: 295-297.) The witnesses were: John Blandford, Thomas Goodnow, Thomas Plimpton, and Edward Wright.

Mr. Haynes was a prominent person at Sudbury. He built a house in Sudbury near the meadow margin which was used in 1676 as a garrison and throughout the early history of the town it was known as "Mr. Haynes' old house." It is still standing. The inventory of his estate amounted to £495.18.10.

Children of Walter and Elizabeth Haynes:

3. *Thomas Haynes,* d. unm.

4. *Deacon John Haynes,* born in England, 1621, d. 1692; m. Sudbury, 13 Oct. 1642, Dorothy Noyes, dau. of Mr. Peter and Abigail Noyes. He was commander of a garrison house at Sudbury in King Philip's War; was deacon of the church there; took part in Phips' Expedition, 1690, and was Representative from Sudbury, 1668. (S.C.W., *Index,* p. 231.)

5. *Lieutenant Josiah Haynes,* born in England, d. 1698; m. Sudbury, 13 Nov. 1649, Elizabeth Noyes, dau. of Mr. Peter and Abigail Noyes.

6. *Suffrance Haynes.* # (Two lines.)

7. *Mary Haynes,* m. Ensign Thomas Noyes, Esq., son of Peter Noyes; he d.s.p., will made 20 Aug. 1664, prob. 2 Apr. 1667; Josiah Haynes was overseer (Mx. Prob. 16084). She m. (2) Woburn, 28 Nov. 1670, Michael Bacon, of that place; he d. 4 July 1683, and she d. at Sudbury 1 Mar. 1697/8.

8. *Elizabeth Haynes,* m. Roger Gourd; perhaps the eldest child; she remained in England and inherited the house in Shaston, co. Dorset.

6. SUFFRANCE HAYNES, daughter of Walter and Elizabeth Haynes, died at Watertown, 22 July 1682. She married, about 1639/40, *Nathaniel Treadway,* who died at Watertown, 20 July 1698. See *Nathaniel Treadway* (No. 1). Nathaniel Treadway of Watertown, with Deacon John Haynes, Lieutenant Josiah Haynes, and Thomas Noyes, all of Sudbury, purchased a tract of 3200 acres of land at "Quansicamug" Pond (Quinsigamund) in Worcester, in 1664 and 1665. (Middlesex Deeds, 3: 69; 7: 194); *Massachusetts Bay Records,* 4: 2, 293; Hudson, *History of Sudbury,* 163.

6. Suffrance Haynes m. Nathaniel Treadway (No. 1).
Mary (Treadway) Fisher m. Timothy Hawkins (No. 2).
Mary Hawkins m. Lt. Samuel Stearns (No. 3).
Prudence Stearns m. Francis Harrington (No. 3).
Lt. Nathaniel Harrington (Chart 1), m. Ruth Stone.
6. Suffrance Haynes m. Nathaniel Treadway (No. 1).
Lydia Treadway m. Dea. Capt. Josiah Jones (No. 2).
Ens. Samuel Jones m. Mary Woolson (No. 2).
Samuel Jones m. Tabitha Hobbs (No. 3).
Francis Jones (Chart 11), m. Elizabeth Livermore.

1642 HILDRETH (Four Lines)

1. Sergeant Richard Hildreth was born in England, 1605, and he died at Chelmsford, Massachusetts, 23 February 1692/3, aged 88 years (GS). He married, first, *Sarah,* who died at Cambridge, 15 June 1644. He married, second, *Elizabeth,* born about 1625, who died at Malden, 3 August 1693, aged 68 years. He was admitted freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 10 May 1643, indicating that he was already a church member here. In 1645, he was a town officer. From the town records of Cambridge, we learn the following: 9 April 1684: ". . . there was granted to several brethren that had no house-right in the town, if they desire it," farms at Shawshine (Andover) :—

"Imprimis, Capt. Googine a farm, if he buy a house in the town; also to Bro. Edward Oakes, Tho. Oakes, and Richard Hildreth, each of them a farm for their encouragement, if they see it may make for their support and desire it."

Later he removed to Woburn and was one of the founders of Chelmsford, where he had a special grant of 150 acres of land in 1663 on account of having lost his right hand. He was a sergeant at Cambridge as early as 1654, and was sergeant of the military company of Chelmsford, 1662-1664. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 238; *First Supplement to Index of Ancestors,* 1941, p. 127; Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Connecticut, *Register of Pedigrees and Services of Ancestors,* 1941, pp. 1180, 912, 1101; Brigadier-General Philip Hildreth Reade, U. S. Army, *The First Generation of the Name of Hildreth in Middlesex County in Massachusetts,* Lowell, 1892, p. 4; John Lyman Porter, *First Publication of the Hildreth Family Association,* Boston, 1915, p. 61; and following publications of that Association; also *Year Book of the Society of Colonial Wars in the Commonwealth of Massachusetts,* Boston 1898: "Sergeant RICHARD HILDRETH, 1605-1693," pp. 247-249; *Society of Colonial Wars in the Commonwealth of Massachusetts,* 1906, p. 130.)

2. Ephraim Hildreth, son of Richard and Elizabeth Hildreth, was born in Cambridge, 1655, and he died at Westford, Massachusetts, 5 April 1731. He married, first, at Stow, 11 June 1685, Dorothy Brooks, who died 17 June 1686, leaving an only child who died young. He married, second, at Stow, 8 October 1686, *Anna Moore* (No. 3), born at Lancaster, 17 July 1666, the daughter of Ensign John and Ann (Smith) Moore, of Lancaster and Sudbury, by whom he had eleven children.

3. Joseph Hildreth, son of Ephraim and Anna (Moore) Hildreth, was born at Chelmsford, 22 February 1688/9, and he died at Westford, 17 November 1764 (GS). He married *Deliverance Barrett* (No. 4), born at Chelmsford, 24 February 1689/90, died at Westford, 3 March 1776, aged 86 years (GS), the daughter of Jonathan and Sarah (Learned) Barrett. They had eight children of whom Ephraim was the second.

4. Ephraim Hildreth, son of Joseph and Deliverance (Barrett) Hildreth, was born at Chelmsford, 21 February 1718/9, and he died at Westford, 15 July 1797, aged 78 years (GS). He married at Westford, 30 November 1741, *Priscilla Barron* (No. 5), born at Carlisle, Massachusetts, 10 September 1724, and she died at Westford, 15 April 1809, aged 85 years (GS).

5. Priscilla Hildreth, daughter of Ephraim and Priscilla (Barron) Hildreth, was born at Westford, 10 September 1742, and she died there 12 May 1810, aged 67 years (GS). She married at Westford, 21 May 1765, *Amos Hildreth* (No. 7), born at Westford, 1 November 1738, died at Westford, 28 September 1807, aged 70 years (GS), the son of James and Dorothy (Prescott) Hildreth.

5. Priscilla Hildreth m. Amos Hildreth (No. 7).
Hannah Hildreth (Chart 18), m. Reuben Leighton.

Second Line

2. Ephraim Hildreth (No. 2 above) married *Anna Moore* (No. 3).

6. James Hildreth, son of Ephraim (No. 2) and Anna (Moore) (No. 3) Hildreth, was born at Chelmsford, 23 December 1698, and he died at Westford, 25 February 1761, aged 62 years (GS gives 26 February 1761). He married (Intentions, Concord, 20 December 1721), *Dorothy Prescott* (No. 4), born in Lancaster, Massachusetts, 1702, died at Westford, 3 September 1774, aged 74 years, the daughter of Samuel and Esther (Wheeler) Prescott.

7. Amos Hildreth, son of James and Dorothy (Prescott) Hildreth, was born at Westford, 1 November 1738, and he died there 28 September 1807, aged 70 years (GS). He married at Westford, 21 May 1765, *Priscilla Hildreth* (No. 5), born at Westford, 10 September 1742,

died at Westford, 12 May 1810, aged 67 years (GS), the daughter of Ephraim and Priscilla (Barron) Hildreth, own cousins once removed.

8. Hannah Hildreth, daughter of Amos and Priscilla (Hildreth) Hildreth, was born at Westford, 14 February 1770, and she died there 1 November 1803, aged 34 years. She married at Littleton, Massachusetts, 20 November 1788, *Deacon Reuben Leighton* (No. 5), born at Littleton, 21 May 1762, died at Westford, 9 September 1844, aged 82 years, the son of Francis and Lydia (Fitch) Leighton. After the death of his first wife, he married, second (Intentions, 4 March 1805), Sally Wilson of Westford. Deacon Reuben Leighton was a veteran of the Revolutionary War and a soldier in the War of 1812.

8. Hannah Hildreth (Chart 18), m. Reuben Leighton.

Third and Fourth Lines

1. Sergeant Richard Hildreth (See Lines 1 and 2, No. 1); married, first, *Sarah,* who died in Cambridge, 15 June 1644.

9. Jane Hildreth, daughter of Sergeant Richard and Sarah Hildreth, was born in 1628, and she married at Concord, 31 December 1645, *Robert Proctor* (No. 1), who died at Chelmsford, 28 April 1697.

9. Jane Hildreth m. Robert Proctor (No. 1).
Sarah Proctor m. Thomas Chamberlin (No. 1).
Jane Chamberlin m. John Read (No. 2).
John Read, Jr. m. Abiel Butterfield (No. 4).
Willard Read (Chart 19), m. Olive Minot.
9. Jane Hildreth m. Robert Proctor (No. 1).
Peter Proctor m. Mary Patterson (No. 2).
Joseph Proctor m. Agnes Peirce.
Esther Proctor m. Maj. Jonathan Minot (No. 5).
Olive Minot (Chart 20), m. Willard Read.

1633 HILL (Two Lines)

The Reverend John White, of Dorchester, England, author of *An Adventure to New England,* mentions in his book, John Hill of Dorchester, cousin of John Hill who was the third son of Roger Hill, Gent., of Poundsford, Pitminster, Somersetshire, England. There are many reasons for believing that he came from the vicinity of Chard, Somersetshire, about eight miles north of Lyme Regis. *The Visitation of Somersetshire, 1623,* gives a pedigree of a Hill family of Poundsford, in which a *John*^{4} *Hill* is mentioned as the tenth and youngest son of *William*^{3} *Hill* of Poundsford (*Roger*^{2} *Hill, William*^{1} *Hill*). This *John*^{4} *Hill* was born in 1571, had a son *John*^{5} *Hill,* a yeoman, living in Chaffcombe, a parish three miles east of Chard, of age but unmarried in 1628,

who had removed from there before 1633. Our John Hill, of Dorchester, Massachusetts, was a farmer who came in the second trip of the "Mary and John," in 1633. Mr. John Gardner Bartlett, the well known New England genealogist, believed in this connection, for he mentions the coat of arms granted to the Hill family of Poundsford in Pitminster, in the year 1570, as follows: Gules, a chevron engrailed ermine, between three garbs, or, with a bordure argent. Crest: A dove rising, azure, legged gules, holding in beak an oak branch vert, fructed or.

The *Visitation* noted above, 1623, gives the following data:

(1) *William*[1] *Hill,* of Taunton, England, b. 1440/50; m. Eleanor.

(2) *Roger*[2] *Hill,* of Taunton, b. 1470/5, merchant, d. 1546; will dated 6 January 1544/5; m. (2) 1510, *Margery,* d. 1550; her will was made 1 January 1548; five children by the second wife, the second of whom was William.

(3) *William*[3] *Hill,* was born at Taunton, 1515, died at Poundsford in Pitminster, 1594; was granted the coat of arms noticed above; will dated 6 June 1592; married, second, 1563, *Lucy Ryves,* the daughter of John Ryves, of Dorset. They had four children, the youngest of whom was John.

(4) *John*[4] *Hill,* was born 1570, and by his father's will of 1592, received £10, and in the will of his brother, Thomas, John's sons *John* and Jonathan are mentioned (*Visitation* of *1592*).

(5) *John*[5] *Hill,* b. ca. 1600; yoeman of Chaffcombe (the supposed John Hill of Dorchester, Massachusetts; it will be noticed that this John Hill had an uncle, Roger Hill, Gent., of Poundsford in Pitminster, co. Somerset, thus confirming the Reverend John White's statement to a degree, for "cousin" in those days meant "uncle or nephew" as the case might be; however, the identification should be received with some reserve).

* * *

1. John Hill, of Dorchester, Massachusetts (probably identical with the John Hill, Number 5, above), was born about 1600, and he died in Dorchester (of which Milton, where he resided, had been a part), 31 May 1664. He married, probably in England, about 1629, *Frances Tilden,* born about 1608, and she died at Taunton, Massachusetts, 18 November 1676. His first mention in the Dorchester Records follows: "6 Jan. 1633/4. It is agreed that the great lotts from Mr. Rosciter's to John Hills lott tow(ard) Naponsett in bredth and eight score in length shall be forthwith enclosed by a good sufficient Pale," etc. He was a landholder in Dorchester as early as 1633, for he had land granted on 18 February 1636, 2 January 1637/8, and 18 March 1638. He may have become a church member between 1633 and 1636, when the church was reorganized. As far as we know he was not a freeman, nor do we know

that he held public office. He was a farmer, and after 1644, resided in Milton, then part of Dorchester. In February 1733/4, representatives of all of his children sold out their interests in his rights in the undivided lands in Stoughton (Suffolk Deeds). "John Hill of the Great Lotts Departed out of this Life the 31st Day of May 1664."

His will, made 11 April 1660, mentions eldest son John Hill, son Samuel, who had been helpful to him in his infirm days, daughter Mary who had received her portion, and friends Thomas Tilestone and John Minot. The bulk of his estate was left to wife Frances "for her maintenance and for the bringing up of my children"; at her death the property was to be divided among the nine youngest children, or such of them as survive. The inventory mentions horses, cattle, swine, crops, and "husbandry tools"; the value of the estate was £287.1.0. (Suffolk Probate.) His wife, Frances, was admitted to the First Church in Dorchester, 1638, and her daughter Frances, to the First Church in Taunton, 28 June 1674. On 13 February 1667/8, the widow Frances Hill was taxed on eighteen acres in the "greate lotts."

2. John Hill, son of John and Frances (Tilden) Hill, was born about 1630, probably in England, and he died at Sherborn, 23 January 1717/8. He married, first, about 1653, *Hannah Johnson,* who was a legatee of the will of Abraham Martin of Rehoboth, and she died at Sherborn, November 1690. He married, second, about 1693, Elizabeth, who died 1 December 1719, the widow of Benjamin Bullard of Sherborn. He had nine children by the first and one child by the second wife.

In 1657, John Hill joined a party who purchased from the Indians a large tract of land on the then frontier of Medfield, where they settled and which later became the town of Sherborn. His farm was in the southern part of the town of Sherborn, near Bogistow Pond and the Charles River. Here he was active in the affairs of the new settlement, and improved a large farm on which he resided until his death. He signed petitions for the incorporation of Sherborn in 1662 and 1674. He was one of the original signers of the covenant of the First Church in Sherborn, 29 April 1681, in which it was agreed to build a meeting house and to settle a minister. He also was an original purchaser and proprietor of Sherborn and Holliston, 12 July 1682, and received 200 acres of land at that time. His assessment was the highest among the proprietors of Sherborn to extinguish the Indian title in 1686, and he drew lots of the public lands in Sherborn and Douglas.

His will, dated 10 December 1717, mentions son-in-law James Adams and (the second Abigail) his wife, to whom he deeded, 18 February 1712/3, one half of his homestead; eldest son Samuel Hill, sons Ebenezer, John, and Eleazer Hill; heirs of his daughter Abigail (the elder Abigail) Leland; daughter Mary Ellis; heirs of daughter Hannah; heirs

of daughter Sarah. Executors: son Samuel Hill and Ebenezer Bullard, his wife's son. (Middlesex Probate.)

3. Abigail Hill, daughter of John, Jr. and Hannah (Johnson) Hill, was born in Sherborn, 2 February 1657/8 (but her birth was recorded at Medfield), and she died at Sherborn, 5 October 1689. She married at Sherborn, 5 November 1678, *Deacon Hopestill Leland* (No. 3), born in Sherborn, 15 November 1655, died there 19 August 1729, son of Henry and Margaret (Badcock) Leland. (Two lines of descent.)

3. Abigail Hill m. Dea. Hopestill Leland (No. 3).
Hopestill Leland, Jr. m. Mary Bullard (No. 7).
Ruth Leland m. Samuel Perry (No. 4).
Samuel Perry (Chart 21), m. Elizabeth Rowe.
3. Abigail Hill m. Dea. Hopestill Leland (No. 3).
Hopestill Leland m. Mary Bullard (No. 7).
Daniel Leland m. Mary Death (No. 3).
Adam Leland (Chart 23), m. Prudence Leland.

1638 HILLS

1. The Honorable Captain Joseph Hills was born in 1602 and he died at Newbury, 1688. He came from Malden, England, in the "Susan and Ellen," arriving in New England, 17 July 1638. He married at Burstead Magna, co. Essex, England, 22 July 1624, *Rose Clark,* and they settled, first, at Charlestown, 1638, where he and his wife were admitted to the First Church in that town, 2 February 1639/40, and he was admitted as a freeman to the Massachusetts Bay Colony, in May 1645. In 1674, he was called a woolen draper, aged 76 years. He served as Deputy (or Representative) for Charlestown in the General Court of Massachusetts, 1646 and 1647, and was Speaker of the House in 1647. He was also Representative from Malden, 1650-1656, and 1660-1664, and from Newbury, 1667, and 1669. He was Captain of the Newbury Military Company. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, page 239.)

2. Elizabeth Hills, daughter of Captain Joseph and Rose (Clark) Hills, was baptized at Great Burstead, Billericay, co. Essex, England, 21 October 1627, and she died at Charlestown, about 1662. She married as his first wife, 1658, *Deacon John Blanchard* (No. 2), who died at Dunstable, 1693, the son of Joseph and Ann Blanchard.

2. Elizabeth Hills m. Dea. John Blanchard (No. 2).
Hannah Blanchard m. Thomas Read (No. 1).
John Read m. Jane Chamberlin (No. 2).

John Read, Jr. m. Abiel Butterfield (No. 4).
Willard Read (Chart 19), m. Olive Minot.

1640 HOBBS

1. Morris Hobbs was born in England about 1615, and he died at Hampton, New Hampshire, 4 January 1706. He came to Hampton between 1640 and 1645. He married *Sarah Eastow* (No. 2), the daughter of William Eastow of Hampton. They lived with his father-in-law where seven generations of the Hobbs family have since lived. They had ten children.

2. Mary Hobbs, daughter of Morris and Sarah (Eastow) Hobbs, was born at Hampton, New Hampshire, 11 February 1657, and she died there 3 July 1692. She married at Hampton, 4 January 1677, *Joseph Cass* (No. 2), the son of John and Martha (Philbrick) Cass, who was born at Hampton, 5 October 1656.

2. Mary Hobbs m. Joseph Cass (No. 2).
John Cass m. Hannah Gove (No. 4).
Hannah Cass m. Daniel Swett (No. 4).
Hannah Swett (Chart 25-A), m. Lt. Benjamin Bean.

1671 HOBBS

1. Josiah Hobbs was born in England about 1649 and he died at Lexington, Massachusetts, 30 May 1741, aged 92 years. He embarked on the "Arabella," at Gravesend, July 1671, for New England. He settled first in Boston, and after 1690, in Lexington, where the remainder of his life was spent. He subscribed for the building of the first meeting house of the First Church in Lexington, 1692, and was taxed for the support of the minister in 1693. In August 1699, Josiah Hobbs, and *Tabitha,* his wife, were baptized and admitted to the First Church in Lexington (Middlesex Deeds 27: 365). Josiah Hobbs of Boston and Lexington served in Captain Joseph Sill's company in King Philip's War, 1675/6, and he was a grantee in a Narragansett township. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 242.) (See also Hudson, *History of Lexington,* p. 304; Bond, *History of Watertown,* pp. 299-301, 794.) He married, first, *Tabitha,* who died in 1711, and second, before 14 March 1720/1, Mary.

2. Josiah Hobbs, Jr., son of Josiah and Tabitha Hobbs, was born in Boston, 1684, recorded at Woburn, 6 August 1685, and baptized at Lexington, 17 September 1699, and he died at Weston, 27 February

1779, aged 95 years. He married, at Boston, 7 April 1709, *Esther Davenport* (No. 3), born at Dorchester, 11 February 1690, died at Weston, 29 November 1778, aged 88 years, the daughter of Ebenezer and Dorcas (Andrews) Davenport of Dorchester. He owned the covenant of the First Church in Lexington, 8 January 1709/10, and resided in Lexington until 1714, when he removed to Boston, but later returned with his family to Weston. He was admitted to full communion in the Second Church in Boston, 12 April 1724, and she was admitted there 17 January 1724/5. Both were admitted to the First Church in Weston from the Second Church in Boston, 16 January 1731/2.

3. Tabitha Hobbs, the daughter of Josiah, Jr. and Esther (Davenport) Hobbs, was born in Boston, 10 July 1715. She married, first, 29 October 1730, *Samuel Jones* (No. 4) ; she married, second, 29 May 1745, William Munroe of Lexington.

3. Tabitha Hobbs m. Samuel Jones (No. 4).
Francis Jones (Chart 11), m. Elizabeth Livermore.

HOW—HOWE

Elder Edward Howe left no known issue surviving and is thus not an ancestor, but he was a very useful member of society and an uncle to certain members of the Harrington family with whom this book deals. He settled in Watertown by 1633, where he died 24 June 1644. He married, first, Margaret, who married, George Bunker as his second wife. She died before 19 December 1660, when her will was probated. Elder Howe was admitted freeman, 1634, was selectman of Watertown, 1637, and four years thereafter, and deputy to the General Court for the town of Watertown for seven sessions between 1635 and 1643. His will was probated the day after his death. Bequests were made to *Nathaniel Treadway* (No. 1) ; to *Anna,* wife of Elder John Stone of Sudbury (See Treadway, No. 4) ; Mary and Elizabeth Knowles ; and the residue to his wife Margaret. The widow Margaret's will, made 8 April 1647, left bequests to her sister in England, and to *Nathaniel Treadway,* half of her estate, and to Elder John Stone, in right of his wife *Suffrancy,* one third of her estate. She left £216. Edward Howe was the Ruling Elder of the First Church in Watertown until his death in 1644.

1639 HOW—HOWE

1. John How was born in England about 1602, and he died in Marlborough, Massachusetts, 28 May 1680, aged 78 years. He married

Mary, who died in 1698. He was a glover, and came first to Watertown, then settled in Sudbury, 1639, and was a freeman there in 1640, and a petitioner for the new town of Marlborough, 1656. He removed to that town in 1657, and opened a tavern there, 1661. He was selectman of Sudbury, 1640, and later at Marlborough. He and Edmund Rice, by appointment of the General Court, laid out the Framingham lands to Governor Danforth in 1662. He commanded a garrison house at Marlborough during King Philip's War, 1676. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 252.) Eleven children.

2. Colonel Samuel Howe, son of John and Mary How, was born in Sudbury, Massachusetts, 20 October 1642, and he died at Sudbury, 13 April 1713, aged 70 years. He married, first, in Sudbury, 5 June 1663, *Martha Bent* (No. 2), born in Sudbury, about 1643, died there 29 August 1680, the daughter of John and Martha Bent. He married, second, at Sudbury, 18 September 1685, Sarah (Leavitt) Clap, born 22 February 1659, died Sudbury, 29 March 1726, the daughter of Deacon John and Sarah (Gilman) Leavitt, and the widow of Nehemiah Clap, of Hingham. He was a carpenter, living at Lanham in Sudbury. With Samuel Gookin he bought a large tract of Framingham lands of the Indians; was a freeman of the Bay Colony, at Sudbury, 1671; built the bridge at the north-east corner of Framingham, 1673; was colonel of a regiment of militia; sustained a loss of £140 in Sudbury Fight, 1676; and served in Captain Danforth's company, King Philip's War. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 253.) He had fourteen children of whom the eldest was John.

3. John How, son of Colonel Samuel and Martha (Bent) How, was born at Sudbury, 24 July 1664, and he died at Hopkinton, Massachusetts, in April 1740. He married, first, at Sudbury, 3 November 1686, *Elizabeth Woolson* (No. 2), born 30 April 1668, died at Framingham, 5 October 1711, the daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Hyde) Woolson of Watertown. He married, second, 1 July 1712, Hannah (Hitchens) Haven, the widow of John Haven of Framingham. He settled at Lanham in Sudbury, but removed to Framingham 1690, where he was an original member of the First Church in Framingham, 1701, selectman, town treasurer, and town clerk. Later he removed to Hopkinton, where he died. By his first wife he had seven children, of whom Martha was the fifth.

4. Martha How, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Woolson) How, was born in Framingham, 15 March 1705, and died at Hopkinton, 27 April 1747. She married *Jacob Gibbs* (No. 3), born at Sudbury, 25 June 1704, died at Sutton, 17 October 1777, the son of John and Sarah (Cutler) Gibbs.

4. Martha How m. Jacob Gibbs (No. 3).
   Jacob Gibbs, Jr. m. Phebe Chamberlain (No. 2).
   Phebe Gibbs (Chart 8), m. John Dickman.

1640 HUNT

1. William Hunt was born about 1605, and he died at Marlborough, Massachusetts, in October 1667. He married, first, *Elizabeth Best,* who died at Concord, 27 December 1661. He married, second, at Marlborough, 1664, Mercy (Hurd) Rice, the widow of Deacon Edmund Rice of Sudbury and Marlborough.

He settled at Concord, 1640, where he was a member of the First Church and a freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 2 June 1641. He was a witness to a will at Concord, 23 October 1642. He removed to Marlborough, where he made his will, 23 October 1667, which mentions wife Mercy, sons Samuel, Nehemiah, and Isaac, and daughter Elizabeth Barron. The will of their uncle, Robert Best, gives much information. It was made 21 June 1654, and probated 2 March 1654/5. "My land and house at Sudbury, with . . . commons, meadows, wood, &c. I give to my two Nephews, Samuel & Nehemiah Hunt, to be equally divided between them . . . The rest of my Goodes, whether money, or cattle, or graine, now growing vpon the grownd, or lying in the barne now to be threshed, with bedding, pewter, brasse, or wtever elce, I give them to the five Children of my Couson, William Hunt, only I will that my Red heiffer, and little calfe, shall prsently, vppon my death, belong to Isacke Hunt, the profitt of them to returne to him, only then he shall have so much the lesse of the other goodes, as these two (the Heiffer & ye Calfe) are now worth. And whereas I have 3 guns, I giue them to the three sons of William Hunt aforesaid; & my bible I give to my Couson, Samuel Hunt. I give two silver spoones to Elizabeth & Hannah Hunt, to each of them one. I give also to Mr Buckley, of Concord, & Mr Browne, of Sudbury, to each of them a potle of wine . . ." (*N.E.H.G. Register,* 17: 155.) The inventory amounted to £69.10.06.

2. Isaac Hunt, son of William and Elizabeth (Best) Hunt, was born 1647, and he died at Concord, 10 December 1680. He married at Concord, 14 May 1667, *Mary Stone* (No. 16), daughter of Elder John and Anna (Treadway) Stone, born about 1649, died at Concord, before 6 April 1686; she married, second, Eliphalet Fox, of Concord.

3. Isaac Hunt, son of Isaac and Mary (Stone) Hunt, was born at Concord, 18 November 1675, and he died at Sudbury, 6 December 1717. He married, at Weymouth, 26 April 1698, *Mary Willard* (No. 6), born at Groton, 3 August 1680, died after 1721, the daughter of Henry and Mary (Lakin) Willard. He was a blacksmith from Cambridge and settled at Lexington before 1711, when he was elected assessor. He subscribed towards the purchase of the common at Lexington. They had nine children of whom Mary was the second.

4. Mary Hunt, the daughter of Isaac and Mary (Willard) Hunt, was born at Sudbury, 1703, baptized at Lexington, 5 September 1703,

and she died at Holliston, 16 May 1769. She married at Sherborn, 30 November 1721, *Isaac Leland* (No. 12), born at Sherborn, 19 April 1702, died at Sherborn, 14 January 1733, the son of Ebenezer and Patience (Rice) Leland.

4. Mary Hunt m. Isaac Leland (No. 12).
   Patience Leland m. James Greenwood (No. 3).
   Thankful Greenwood (Chart 16), m. Israel Allen.

1632 HUSSEY

1. John Hussey, of Dorking, in the co. of Surrey, England, married there, 5 December 1593, *Mary Wood*. They were persons of good standing in society. He died in England, and his widow came to New England with her son and his family.

2. Captain and Deacon Christopher Hussey, son of John and Mary (Wood) Hussey, was baptized at Dorking, 18 February 1598/9, and he died at Hampton, New Hampshire, 6 March 1685/6, aged 86 years. He married perhaps in Holland, *Theodate Batchelder* (No. 2), born probably at Wherwell, Hampshire, 1588, died at Hampton, New Hampshire, 20 October 1649, the daughter of the Reverend Stephen Bachiler of Hampton. Captain Hussey married, second, 9 December 1658, Ann, the widow of Jeffrey Mingay. She died at Hampton, 24 June 1680.

Christopher and Theodate Hussey came in the "William and Francis," arriving in Boston, 23 July 1632, as members of the "Plough Company," and settled, first, in Saugus (Lynn), where he was a founder of the First Church there in August 1634, and was admitted freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 14 May 1634. He was a proprietor and an early settler at Newbury, 1636, and was chosen Deputy to the General Court from that town in 1637. He sold his Newbury lands to John Oliver for £120, and was one of the first planters of Hampton, New Hampshire, 6 September 1638, where he settled 22 May 1639, and was admitted a member and founder of the First Church in Hampton, the oldest in New Hampshire, 16 October 1638. He was chosen Deacon of the church there, 30 June 1640, and served until he became a member of the Society of Friends in 1674. He was appointed Commissioner (acting magistrate or Justice of the Peace), 7 June 1639, by vote of the town of Hampton, and served for several years in this capacity. He was also moderator, 1641, 1663, 1664, and 1672; town clerk, 1650-1653; and selectman, 1650, 1658, 1664, and 1669. He was chosen Lieutenant of the military company, 14 June 1653, and Captain, 11 October 1664. He served as Representative, 1658-1661, and 1672. He was one of 9 purchasers, 7 February 1659, of the island of Nantucket (though he did not settle there) and as

we have noted, became a Quaker in 1674. When the Reverend Stephen Bachiler returned to England, he gave his cattle, goods and debts to Christopher Hussey.

Mr. Hussey was appointed surveyor to measure and bound the several lots of the townsmen at Hampton, 30 October 1639, and on 29 May 1640, he was appointed with the Reverend Mr. Dalton and John Moulton to set the bounds between Hampton and Salisbury. On 30 June 1640, he was granted 250 acres of land in Hampton, of which ten acres was for his house lot, and 14 acres were of meadow, and 15 acres were of planting ground. On 25 August 1640, he was chosen to view the highway towards Colchester, and on 29 January 1640/1, he was chosen to oversee the building of the meeting house. He was taxed £2.8.3. which was the highest tax but one in town, 9 June 1653. He was also chosen magistrate to marry persons in Hampton, 18 October 1659.

He bought land of Wanackmamack, Head Sachem of Nantucket, 29 June 1671, and on 23 October 1671, Captain Christopher Hussey of Hampton deeded to his sons Stephen and John all his interest on the island of Nantucket, "that is to say all my lands, arable land, pasture, meadows, woodland, all commonage, rights and privileges due unto me; with all my cattle, neat cattle, goats and horses, all my stock that is on said island of Nantucket of what kind or quality so ever it be."

On 18 September 1679, New Hampshire was erected into a separate government by the King—John Cutt, being chosen President, and as Councilors, Richard Martin, William Vaughan, and Thomas Daniel of Portsmouth; John Gilman of Exeter; Christopher Hussey of Hampton; and Richard Waldron of Dover. They were also constituted a Court of Judicature with civil and criminal jurisdiction, as well as to appoint civil and military officers, and to call an assembly. This was the only Charter ever granted to New Hampshire. Christopher Hussey served as Councillor for three years. On 1 January 1680, Portsmouth had 71 voters, Dover, 61, Hampton 57, and Exeter 20. Each town except Exeter had three Representatives; Exeter had two.

Captain Hussey made his will 8 February 1684, to which a codicil was added 28 October 1685, and it was proved 7 October 1686. The executors were: son John Hussey and son-in-law John Smith. "To his two sons Stephen and John, his farm of 150 acres and 50 acres of marsh land. To daughter Mary, wife of Thomas Page, 7 acres of meadow, 2 shares in ox-commons, 2 shares in cow-commons, and £70. To daughter Huldah, all the rest of his land and housing in the town of Hampton and goods and stock and £30. Inventory: £600 including Houses, orchard, and land adjoining, £42. Upland on the farm £200. Fifty acres of meadow £100. Fifty acres of marsh £60. Fifteen acres of marsh £24. Land at North Division £6. Ox- and cow-commons £54. 12 acres of Pasture £20. 3 cows, 1 ox and 1 yearling £12. Beds, boulsters, blankets, rugs and curtains £12. Table and linen, sheets, etc., £10."

Christopher Hussey, 1595-1686: A Member of the Council, New Hampshire, 1680; Representative, Massachusetts, 1658-1660. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 263.) Same: Hampton, New Hampshire. Captain in the Militia. Representative (Massachusetts) 1658-1660, 1672. Member of the Council of New Hampshire, 1679-1685. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Supplement,* 1941, p. 141.)

3. John Hussey, son of Deacon and Captain Christopher and Theodate (Batchelder) Hussey, was baptized at Lynn, 29 February 1635/6, and he died at New Castle, Delaware, 1711. He married at Hampton, New Hampshire, 1 September 1659, Rebecca Perkins, the daughter of Isaac and Susannah Perkins of Hampton. Their first child was born in Hampton, the others in Seabrook, New Hampshire. They settled in Seabrook, 1662, where they were members of the Society of Friends, and he became a Quaker preacher. They had seventeen children, of whom thirteen were daughters. Some of the younger children may have married in Delaware. He served as a foot soldier, 1689-1690 and as a member of the General Assembly of New Hampshire from Hampton, 1692. He removed in 1692, to New Castle, Delaware, where he served as Representative in 1696. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 263.) He made his will in 1707, which was proved in 1711. The will mentions sons Christopher, Jedediah, and John.

4. Mary Hussey, daughter of John and Rebecca (Perkins) Hussey, was born at Seabrook, New Hampshire, 8 November 1665. She married at Hampton, 12 May 1687, *Moses Swett* (No. 3), born at Newbury, Massachusetts, 16 September 1661, died 1730, the son of Captain Benjamin and Esther (Weare) Swett. They were members of the Society of Friends. His will was made and dated 16 April 1729, and proved 19 January 1730/1. They had twelve children, of whom the fourth was Daniel.

4. Mary Hussey m. Moses Swett (No. 3).
Daniel Swett m. Hannah Cass (No. 4).
Hannah Swett (Chart 25-A), m. Lt. Benjamin Bean.

1639 HYDE (Two Lines)

1. Deacon Samuel Hyde was born in England about 1610, and he died in Newton, Massachusetts, 12 September 1689, aged 79 years. He married *Temperance,* who survived him several years. At the age of forty-two years, he embarked at London in the "Jonathan," in the Spring of 1639, for New England. He was admitted freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 2 May 1649, and was a Deacon of the First Church in Newton. In his will, made 10 June 1689, he gave to his wife

Temperance his house, and to his son Samuel, his homestead, and he mentioned several grandchildren. In 1647, Deacon Samuel Hyde and his brother Jonathan Hyde bought forty acres of land of Thomas Danforth. In 1652, they bought 200 acres of the heirs of Nathaniel Sparhawk. He left 124 acres of land and his descendants still owned the original homestead in 1854.

2. Sarah Hyde, daughter of Deacon Samuel and Temperance Hyde, was born in Newton, 19 May 1644. She married, 20 November 1660, *Thomas Woolson* (No. 1).

2. Sarah Hyde m. Thomas Woolson (No. 1).
Elizabeth Woolson m. John Howe (No. 3).
Martha Howe m. Jacob Gibbs (No. 3).
Jacob Gibbs, Jr. m. Phebe Chamberlain (No. 2).
Phebe Gibbs (Chart 8), m. John Dickman.
2. Sarah Hyde m. Thomas Woolson (No. 1).
Mary Woolson m. Ens. Samuel Jones (No. 3).
Samuel Jones m. Tabitha Hobbs (No. 3).
Francis Jones (Chart 11), m. Elizabeth Livermore.

1642 JACKSON

1. Edward Jackson, Senior, was born 1602, and baptized at Stepney Parish, London, England, 3 February 1604, the son of Christopher and Frances Jackson, and he died at Newton, Massachusetts, 17 June 1681, aged 79 years, 5 months (GS). He was a nail-maker. He married, first, *Frances,* thought to have died at sea on the passage to America. He married, second, at Newton, 14 March 1649, Elizabeth Newgate, born 1617, died at Newton, 30 September 1709, aged 92 years, the daughter of John Newgate of Boston, and the widow of the Reverend John Oliver (Harvard College, 1645), the first minister at Rumney Marsh (now Chelsea).

Mr. Jackson settled in Newton where he purchased land of Samuel Holley in 1643, and took the freeman's oath, 1645. In 1646, he purchased a farm in Newton, of 500 acres, of Governor Bradstreet, for £140, known as the Mayhew Farm, with all the buildings, including the house built before 1638, described as a spacious mansion, with a hall. He was one of the Commissioners to end small causes. He also worked with the Reverend John Eliot, the "Apostle to the Indians," among the Indians. He was a large proprietor of Billerica lands, where he had 400 acres in 1652, which by his will he gave to Harvard College. His inventory included more than 1600 acres of land, and amounted to £2,477.19.6. Forty-four of Edward's descendants were in the Revolutionary army from Newton. He was a Deputy to the General Court of Massachusetts,

for seventeen years between 1647 and 1677. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 266.)

2. Sebas Jackson, son of Edward and Frances Jackson, was supposed to have been born on the passage to America, 1642, his mother dying soon after his birth, and he died in Newton, 6 December 1690, aged 48 years. He married, 19 April 1671, *Sarah Baker* (No. 2), baptized at Roxbury, 28 April 1650, died at Newton, 25 March 1726, aged 84 years, the daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Baker of Roxbury. Sebas Jackson served in Captain Poole's company, in King Philip's War. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index to Ancestors,* 1922, p. 267.)

His father, by will, bequeathed to him the house in which he then lived and 150 acres of land adjoining; also two gilded silver spoons. This house served seven generations of his family, having been built in 1670, enlarged before 1690, and taken down in 1809. Sebas left all his estate to his wife; to Edward, 60 acres, and the remaining 110 acres, to be divided among his other three sons. His daughters were to have equal shares, being £10 each, Edward to have a double portion. The inventory amounted to £600. They had nine children.

3. Mary Jackson, daughter of Sebas and Sarah (Baker) Jackson, was born in Newton, 27 December 1687, and she married, 12 December 1714, *Timothy Whiting* (No. 5), of Dedham, born there 15 December 1685, died there 1759, the son of Timothy and Sarah (Bullard) Whiting.

3. Mary Jackson m. Timothy Whiting (No. 5).
Mehitable Whiting m. Capt. James Draper (No. 4).
Capt. John Draper (Chart 13), m. Rebecca Muzzy.

1639 JACKSON

1. Deacon John Jackson, son of Christopher (buried 5 December 1633) and Frances Jackson, was baptized at Stepney Parish, London, England, 6 June 1602, and he died at Newton, Massachusetts, 30 January 1674/5, aged 73 years, the first permanent settler of Newton, where he lived from 1639 to 1675. He brought a good estate with him from England, took the freeman's oath, 1641, and was one of the first deacons of the First Church in Newton. The old mansion in which he lived was pulled down about 1800. He left 860 acres of land, five sons, ten daughters, and fifty grandchildren. His estate was valued at £1,230, and by agreement, December 1676, this estate was divided among his surviving children. The name of his first wife does not appear. He married, second, *Margaret,* born about 1624, who died at Newton, 28 August 1684, aged 60 years (GS).

2. Deliverance Jackson, daughter of Deacon John and Margaret Jackson, was born at Newton, 5 November 1657, and she died there 18

January 1717/8. She married *Joseph Wilson* (No. 2), who was born 31 January 1655/6, the son of Nathaniel and Hannah (Craft) Wilson of Roxbury and Newton.

2. Deliverance Jackson m. Joseph Wilson (No. 2).
Thankful Wilson m. James Greenwood (No. 2).
James Greenwood m. Patience Leland (No. 13).
Thankful Greenwood (Chart 16), m. Israel Allen.

JACOB, see *APPLETON*

1635 JASPER OF REDGRAVE, COUNTY SUFFOLK (Two Lines)

1. Lancelot Jasper, of Redgrave, co. Suffolk, husbandman, was born about 1550, and was buried at Redgrave, in February 1616/7. He married *Rose* who was buried there 3 September 1625. They had eleven children the fourth of whom was Elizabeth.

2. Elizabeth Jasper, daughter of Lancelot and Rose Jasper, was baptized at Redgrave, 30 January 1579/80, died at Medfield, Massachusetts, 20 June 1655, and she married at Redgrave, 29 June 1602, *Samuel Morse* (No. 4), with whom she migrated to New England in 1635.

2. Elizabeth Jasper m. Samuel Morse (No. 4).
Daniel Morse m. Lydia Fisher (No. 3).
Bethia Morse m. John Perry (No. 2).
Samuel Perry m. Joanna Lovett.
Samuel Perry m. Ruth Leland (No. 14).
Samuel Perry (Chart 21), m. Elizabeth Rowe.
2. Elizabeth Jasper m. Samuel Morse (No. 4).
Joseph Morse m. Hannah Phillips.
Capt. Joseph Morse m. Mehitable Wood (No. 2).
Joseph Morse m. Prudence Adams (No. 7).
Judith Morse m. Capt. Caleb Leland (No. 10).
Prudence Leland (Chart 24), m. Adam Leland.

1637 JENNISON (Two Lines)

1. Robert Jennison (younger brother of Ensign William Jennison, a distinguished gentleman, later known as Captain Jennison) probably came to Watertown with his elder brother about April, 1637, when his eldest child was born there. Robert has often been called Ensign and

Deputy by mistake for his brother. He was a church member and freeman at Watertown in May 1645, and was "attorney for his brother William Jennison, formerly of Watertown, but now of Colchester, England." In April 1657, Robert Jennison sold 200 acres of land in Framingham. Later he received much of his brother William's property in New England. He married, first, *Elizabeth Kilbourne* (No. 4), born in England, about 1608, baptized there 12 May 1614, died at Watertown, 30 October 1638, aged 30 years, the daughter of Thomas and Frances (Moody) Kilbourne. He married, second, 1639 or 1640, *Grace,* who died at Watertown, 26 November 1686, and he died there 4 July 1690. Robert's will was dated 15 September 1683, with a codicil dated 2 April 1687, and was proved 7 October 1690. It mentions daughter Michael Warren, son-in-law George Read, son Samuel, and grandsons William and Robert Jennison. To his grandsons he gave land that had formerly belonged to his brother William. He named his son Samuel as executor.

2. Ensign Samuel Jennison, gent., son of Robert and Grace Jennison, was born at Watertown, 15 December 1642, and he died there, 15 October 1701. He married at Watertown, 30 October 1666, *Judith Newcombe* (No. 2), who died there, 1 March 1722/3, the daughter of Francis and Rachel Newcombe of Braintree, Massachusetts. He was admitted freeman, 11 October 1682. He was elected selectman and town clerk, 1691, and moderator, 4 November 1692. He was also selectman, 24 March 1692/3, constable, 1693/4, and Sergeant, 1694. His will was dated 13 November 1700, and mentions sons Samuel, William of Sudbury, Peter and Robert, and daughters Judith Barnard, Ruth Barron, and Grace Holden; youngest daughter Lydia; grandchildren James and Samuel Barnard, Timothy Barron, John Holden; also Joseph Bowman. Inventory, £383, taken 31 October 1701, mentions house, farm of 50 acres, 12 acres in lieu of township right, farm of 20 acres, and one acre of meadow. The will was proved 13 November 1701. On 5 April 1699, James Barnard of Sudbury sold to Samuel Jennison, senior, of Watertown, gent., land in Sudbury. Samuel Jennison was Ensign of the Watertown military company. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 270.)

3. Samuel Jennison, Jr., son of Ensign Samuel and Judith (Newcombe) Jennison, was born at Watertown, 12 October 1673, and he died there, 2 December 1730. He married at Watertown, 2 November 1699, *Mary Stearns* (No. 6), born at Watertown, 5 April 1679, died there, 2 December 1732, the daughter of Samuel and Hannah (Manning) Stearns.

4. Hannah Jennison, the daughter of Samuel and Mary (Stearns) Jennison, was born at Watertown, 17 July 1702, died at Worcester, 4 December 1777, and she married, first, at Watertown, 25 February 1724/5, *Jonathan Stone, Jr.* (No. 11), baptized at Watertown, 4 October 1702, died there, 27 October 1725, aged 23 years, the son of Ensign

Jonathan and Ruth (Eddy) Stone. She married, second, at Watertown, 4 September 1729, John Goddard, born at Brookline, 4 October 1699, died at Watertown, 26 June 1785, the son of Joseph and Deborah (Treadway) Goddard.

4. Hannah Jennison m. Jonathan Stone (No. 11).
Deacon Jonathan Stone m. Ruth Livermore (No. 10).
Ruth Stone (Chart 2), m. Lieutenant Nathaniel Harrington.

Second Line

5. Elizabeth Jennison, the daughter of Robert and Elizabeth (Kilbourne) Jennison, was born at Watertown, 12 April 1637, and she died at Woburn, 26 February 1664/5, aged 28 years. She married at Woburn, 4 October 1652, *Deacon George Reed* (No. 2), born in 1629, the son of William and Mabel (Kendall) Reed.

5. Elizabeth Jennison m. Deacon George Reed (No. 2).
Captain William Reed, J.P., m. Abigail Kendall (No. 2).
Major Benjamin Reed, J.P., m. Rebecca Stone (No. 21).
Abigail Reed m. Deacon John Muzzy (No. 5).
Rebecca Muzzy (Chart 14), m. Captain John Draper.

1635 JONES (Two Lines)

1. John Jones was born about 1620, and he died at Concord, 22 June 1673. He married *Dorcas,* who died at Concord, 22 November 1709. She married, second, at Concord, 24 December 1674, Ensign William Buss of Concord. John Jones settled at Cambridge, 1635.

2. Dorcas Jones, daughter of John and Dorcas Jones, was born at Concord, 29 May 1659, and she died at Lexington, 24 September 1746. She married at Cambridge, 12 June 1679, *Deacon Samuel Stone* (No. 20), born at Lexington, 1 October 1656, died at Lexington, 17 June 1743, son of Deacon Samuel and Sarah (Stearns) Stone.

2. Dorcas Jones m. Dea. Samuel Stone (No. 20).
Rebecca Stone m. Maj. Benjamin Reed (No. 4).
Abigail Reed m. Dea. John Muzzy (No. 5).
Rebecca Muzzy (Chart 14), m. Capt. John Draper.

3. Rebecca Jones, daughter of John and Dorcas Jones, was born at Concord, 8 March 1662/3, and she died at Acton, 12 July 1712, aged 50 years. She married, first, at Concord, 9 February 1687/8, *James Minot, Esquire* (No. 3), born in Dorchester, 2 April 1659. She married, second, 1696, Captain Joseph Bulkeley.

3. Rebecca Jones m. James Minot (No. 3).
Lt. Jonathan Minot m. Elizabeth Stratton (No. 4).

Maj. Jonathan Minot m. Esther Proctor (No. 4).
Olive Minot (Chart 20), m. Willard Read.

1640 JONES

1. Lewis Jones, settled in Roxbury, where he was a member of the Church about 1640, but removed to Watertown in 1651, where he died 11 April 1684, being survived by his wife *Anna*. He made his will 7 January 1678/9, added a codicil, 19 April 1682, and it was proved 14 June 1684. He mentions his wife Anna, sons Shubael and Josiah, and daughter Lydia Whitney; his son Josiah to be the executor, his friend and brother, John Stone, overseer, and Simon Stone and John Stone witnesses. The inventory was taken 20 April 1684, and amounted to £62.2.

2. Captain and Deacon Josiah Jones, son of Lewis and Anna Jones, was born in Roxbury, about 1643, and he died at Weston, 9 October 1714. He married in Watertown, 2 October 1667, *Lydia Treadway* (No. 3), born 1649, died at Weston, 18 September 1743, aged 94 years, the daughter of Nathaniel and Suffrance (Haynes) Treadway. He was admitted freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 18 April 1690, was a founder of the First Church in Weston, and a deacon of that church, 4 January 1709/10, until his death in 1714. He was a Lieutenant and Captain at Weston (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, page 274). He had been Lieutenant of the Watertown company, and in 1690, he was Captain of the Weston Military Company. He served as selectman of Watertown, 1685, 1686, 1687, 1690, 1702, and 1709. On 20 February 1665/6, he purchased of John Stone and Sarah his wife, of Watertown, a farm of 124 acres about two miles from Sudbury. On 21 April 1684, he sold to John Bright for £60, his share (¼) of the mills on Stoney Brook, with 30 acres of land, bought of Nathaniel Treadway, 19 February 1678/9, with the house thereon. (Middlesex Deeds IX 366.) They had nine children.

3. Ensign Samuel Jones, son of Captain and Deacon Josiah and Lydia (Treadway) Jones, was born in Weston, 9 July 1677, and he died there 25 January 1717/8. He married, 19 May 1700, *Mary Woolson* (No. 3), and she married, second, 1 October 1724, Major Francis Fulham, Esquire, of Weston. "Ensign Samuel Jones, Janua^ry ye 25th 1717/8 in ye 41st Year of His Age." (GS.) Ensign Jones and Mary, his wife, were admitted to full communion in the First Church in Weston, 2 May 1714.

4. Samuel Jones, son of Samuel and Mary (Woolson) Jones, was born in Weston, 13 May 1706, and he died there before 1745. He married in Weston, 29 October 1730, *Tabitha Hobbs* (No. 3), born 10 July 1715. She married, second, 29 May 1745, William Munroe of Lexing-

ton, having been dismissed from the Weston church to that in Lexington, 29 February 1735/6.

5. Francis Jones, son of Samuel and Tabitha (Hobbs) Jones, was born in Weston, 10 September 1731. He married, 6 March 1755, *Elizabeth Livermore* (No. 6), born at Weston, 4 September 1733, the daughter of Josiah and Thankful (Harrington) Livermore.

6. Olive Jones, daughter of Francis and Elizabeth (Livermore) Jones, was born at Weston, 5 February 1762, and she died at Spencer, 16 February 1848, aged 86 years. She married at Spencer, 20 April 1786, *Jonathan Grout* (No. 5).

5. Francis Jones (Chart 11), m. Elizabeth Livermore.
6. Olive Jones m. Jonathan Grout (No. 5).

1640 KENDALL

1. Francis Kendall (brother of Deacon Thomas Kendall of Woburn), whose ancestry is unknown, was born probably in England about the year 1620, and he died at Woburn, Massachusetts, 1708, aged 88 years. He married at Woburn, 24 December 1644, *Mary Tidd* (No. 2), born in England before 1624, died at Woburn, 1705, the daughter of Sergeant John and Margaret Tidd of Charlestown and Woburn. They celebrated their sixty-first marriage anniversary. The record of this marriage reads: "Ffrances Kendall, alias Miles, and Mary Tedd maryed 24th of 10 mo. 1644." The name Miles may have been used to evade the authorities at the port of embarkation. (Also see the will of William Yonges of Great Yarmouth, co. Norfolk, 1611, where mention is made of a Frances Kendall—one of the testators kindred. Moreover John Tidd of Woburn acquired a right to 100 acres of land in Woburn through the right of Richard Youngs of London. Dawes I 375.)

Francis Kendall was at Charlestown before 18 December 1640, when with thirty-one other men, he subscribed to the "Town Orders" of the projected new town of Woburn. "Each inhabitant received two plots of land—one, the home lot of meadow in the vicinity of the meeting house —the other, of "upland," farther off, to be cleared and tilled." He settled and was taxed as one of the earliest inhabitants of Woburn in 1645. In the *History of Woburn,* Sewall says of him: "He was a gentleman of great respectability and influence in the place of his residence. He served the town at different times, eighteen years on the Board of Selectmen (between 1659 and 1688); and was often appointed on important committees, especially on one for distributing the common lands of the town, 1664 (Town Records, I: 24); and on another, respecting the erection of the second meeting house, 1672."

Mr. Kendall was admitted a freeman of the Massachusetts Bay

Colony, 26 May 1647, having already been admitted a member of the First Church in Woburn. He deposed in December 1658, aged thirty-eight years. This age agrees with that given on the record at the time of his death. (Middlesex Files.)

He owned land on Mystic side in Charlestown prior to 1656, which he sold to James Barrett. According to the Middlesex Court Records, he was prosecuted in December 1671, "for withdrawing from the worship . . . and attending the assemblies of the Anabaptists" which was not then allowed by law. But he had long been a member of the First Church in Woburn in excellent standing, and must have conformed again, since he was elected tythingman, 9 July 1676. Later, he was fined for being late at a Selectman's meeting, 1674. Two years later he was paid two shillings for killing a wolf.

Mr. Kendall made his will 9 May 1706, when he was "stricken in years . . . expecting daily his change." He styles himself a miller, and gives half of his mill, with a proportionate interest in the streams, dams, and utensils thereto belonging, to his son John; one quarter to Thomas; and one quarter to Samuel. He mentions sons John, Thomas, Samuel, and Jacob; daughters Mary Reed, Elizabeth Peirce, Hannah Green, Rebecca Eaton (deceased), and Abigail Reed; sons-in-law Israel Reed and William Green; daughter-in-law Eunice, wife of John; grandchildren, Francis, eldest son of John Kendall; Ralph, son of Thomas Kendall; Samuel, son of Samuel Kendall; Jacob, son of Jacob Kendall; Mary Peirce, Francis Green, Elizabeth Lamson (daughter of Rebecca Eaton), and William Reed are named; also "the eight children" of his brother Thomas Kendall "that were living" when his said brother died. He chose his sons John and Thomas to be executors; his friends Major Jeremiah Swayne of Reading and James Fowle of Woburn to be overseers.

Deacon Thomas Kendall, his brother, of Reading, had ten daughters but no son that lived. These daughters, in order to preserve their maiden name among their posterity, directed, each of them, when married, that a son should be given the name Kendall, prefixed to his surname, as Kendall Peirson, Kendall Briant, Kendall Boutwell, Kendall Eaton, and so forth. This fact occasioned the following poem, referring to the wife of Deacon Thomas Kendall:

> "She had ten daughters, and each one,
> when married, christened her first son
> Kendall; and thus we may infer
> why 'tis these names so oft occurr."

The corn mill mentioned in Mr. Kendall's will was built by him about 1650. The present Kendall mill was built by Thomas, son of Samuel, son of Francis, about 1700, and until a recent date was still in possession of the family.

2. Abigail Kendall, daughter of Francis and Mary (Tidd) Kendall, was born in Woburn, 6 April 1666, died after 1709, and married at Woburn, 24 May 1686, *Captain William Reed* (No. 3).

2. Abigail Kendall m. Capt. William Reed (No. 3).
Maj. Benjamin Reed m. Rebecca Stone (No. 21).
Abigail Reed m. Dea. John Muzzy (No. 5).
Rebecca Muzzy (Chart 14), m. Capt. John Draper.

1650 KEYES

1. Sergeant Solomon Keyes (perhaps one of the older children of Robert and Sarah Keyes of Lynn, Watertown, and Newbury, Massachusetts), married in Newbury, 2 October 1653, *Frances Grant* (No. 3), baptized at Cottingham, co. York, England, 12 June 1634, died about 1708, the daughter of Thomas and Jane (Haburne) Grant. He was of Newbury, 1653, and town clerk of Chelmsford where he died 28 March 1702. He served as a soldier in garrison at Chelmsford, 16 March 1691/2, during the Indian Wars. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors, Supplement,* 1941, p. 151.) In 1664/5, they took up land at Chelmsford, and built a home there, which is now in the town of Westford.

2. Joseph Keyes, son of Sergeant Solomon and Frances (Grant) Keyes, was born at Billerica, 24 May 1667, and he died at Chelmsford, 9 June 1757, aged 90 years. He married at Chelmsford, 28 May 1690, *Joanna Cleveland* (No. 2), born at Woburn, 5 April 1670, and she died at Westford, Massachusetts, 18 March 1758, aged 87 years, 11 months, the daughter of Moses and Ann (Winn) Cleveland. Joseph Keyes served in the Expedition against the Indians as one of a company of snow shoe men in 1724, under Captain Robert Richardson and Lieutenant Parker. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Supplement, Index of Ancestors,* 1941, p. 151.)

3. Joanna Keyes, daughter of Joseph and Joanna (Cleveland) Keyes, was born at Chelmsford, 10 February 1695, and she died at Westford, 4 March 1787, aged 92 years. She married, first, 1716, Thomas Kidder, born at Chelmsford, 30 October 1690, the son of John Kidder of that place. She married, second, at Westford, 24 April 1732, *Samuel Fitch* (No. 4), born at Billerica, 14 February 1699/1700.

3. Joanna Keyes m. Samuel Fitch (No. 4).
Lydia Fitch m. Francis Leighton (No. 4).
Dea. Reuben Leighton (Chart 17), m. Hannah Hildreth.

KILBOURNE, see *MOODY*

1634 KIMBALL

1. Richard Kimball, of Rattlesden, co. Suffolk, England, born about 1595, married there, first, about 1614, *Ursula Scott,* daughter of Henry and Martha (Whatlock) Scott, of Rattlesden. Her father was buried there, 24 December 1624, leaving a will in which he mentioned several of his Kimball grandchildren. He married, second, 23 October 1661, Margaret (Cole) Dow, the widow of Henry Dow of Hampton, New Hampshire. He embarked at Ipswich, England, 10 April 1634, with his wife and children, in the ship "Elizabeth," William Andrews, Master. He settled at Watertown where he was admitted freeman, 6 May 1635, having previously joined the church in that place, and he was a proprietor there 1636/7, but soon removed to Ipswich where he had land granted to him, 23 February 1637, and where the rest of his life was spent, at his trade of wheelwright, dying there, 22 June 1675, aged more than eighty years, his second wife soon following him, 1 March 1676. The inventory of his estate, taken 12 July 1675, amounted to £737.3.6. He made his will 15 March 1674/5, and it was proved there, 28 September 1675. They had eleven children.

2. Richard Kimball, son of Richard and Ursula (Scott) Kimball, was born at Rattlesden, England, 1623, and he died at Wenham, Massachusetts, 26 May 1676, at Bloody Brook, where he was killed by the Indians. (He was serving in King Philip's War at the time of his death. Society of Colonial Wars, *Supplement, Index of Ancestors,* 1941, p. 152.) He married, first, *Mary,* who died at Wenham, 2 September 1672. He married, second, Mary Gott. He was a yeoman and wheelwright. He settled in Wenham before 1656, and was selectman there each year from 1657 to 1674, except for three years, and was the largest taxpayer and in comfortable circumstances. The amount of his estate was £968.16.6. There were six children by the first wife and one by the second.

3. Ensign Samuel Kimball, the son of Richard and Mary Kimball, was born in Ipswich, Massachusetts, about 1651, and he died at Wenham, 3 October 1716. He married, 20 September 1676, *Mary Witt* (No. 2), the daughter of John and Sarah Witt of Lynn. He resided at Wenham, where he was admitted a freeman, 24 May 1682, and was selectman the same year. They deeded to their son Samuel a house and lot of ten acres, and later the son settled his father's estate. They had thirteen children. He was Ensign of the Wenham Military Company. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Supplement, Index of Ancestors,* 1941, p. 152.)

4. Ebenezer Kimball, son of Ensign Samuel and Mary (Witt) Kimball, was born in Wenham, 1690, and he died at Hopkinton, Massachusetts, 1769. He married, 9 June 1712, *Elizabeth Carr* (No. 3),

daughter of Richard Carr of Salisbury, Massachusetts. Ebenezer Kimball was a mason and a yeoman. He lived in Wenham and Beverly until 1740, when he moved to Hopkinton, bought land of the Edward Hopkins' trustees, and here he remained for the rest of his life. His will was probated in 1773. His daughters were all married, but are mentioned by their Christian names rather than by the surnames of their husbands. He had nine children.

5. Elizabeth Kimball, daughter of Ebenezer and Elizabeth (Carr) Kimball, was born in Boston, 19 March 1712/3, and she married (Intentions, Boston, 9 July 1739), *John Dickman* (No. 4), who was buried at Boston, 7 December 1751, the son of Isaac and Hannah Dickman of Boston.

5. Elizabeth Kimball m. John Dickman (No. 4).
John Dickman (Chart 7), m. Phebe Gibbs.

1630 KNAPP (Two Lines)

1. William Knapp, of whom we know little except that he married at St. Mary's, Bures, co. Suffolk, England, 27 September 1584, *Elizabeth Read.*

2. Elizabeth Knapp, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Read) Knapp, was baptized at St. Mary's, Bures, 8 July 1593, and she married at Bures, 4 June 1615, *Thomas Philbrick* (No. 2), bapt. at Bures, 13 September 1584.

3. Elizabeth Knapp m. Thomas Philbrick (No. 2).
Martha Philbrick m. John Cass (No. 1).
Joseph Cass m. Mary Hobbs (No. 2).
John Cass m. Hannah Gove (No. 4).
Hannah Cass m. Daniel Swett (No. 4).
Hannah Swett (Chart 25-A), m. Lt. Benjamin Bean.

* * *

3. William Knapp, son of William Knapp (possibly No. 1 above) by an earlier marriage, was baptized at St. Mary's, Bures, 1 January 1580/1, and he died at Watertown, Massachusetts, 30 August 1658, aged about 80 years. He had probably married, first, a wife whose name is unknown. He married, second, at Bures, 6 June 1620, *Margaret Deane,* the mother of all his children. He married, third, after 1650, Priscilla, the widow of Thomas Akers, mariner, of Charlestown.

William Knapp came in Winthrop's Fleet, 1630, and was referred to in Colonial records, 3 November 1630, with his son. He was a carpenter and proprietor at Watertown, 1636, owning 169 acres of land, as fol-

lows: homestall of sixteen acres, farm of 93 acres, fifteen acres of plowland, seven of meadow, and 37 of upland. Some of this was given to his eldest son, John Knapp, by deed of gift in 1655. He had seven children, all but the last two baptized at St. Mary's, Bures, England.

His will, dated 1655, mentions his wife Priscilla, and his children, all by a former wife: Elizabeth, John, Anne, m. Thomas Philbrick, Jr. (he was bapt. Bures, 7 Mar. 1623/4; died Hampton, New Hampshire, 24 November 1700); William, Jr.; Judith, m. 1650, Nicholas Cady; Sergeant James, born in New England, about 1631; and Mary. Elizabeth, the eldest child, was a widow, of Bury St. Mary, co. Suffolk, England. The latter, Elizabeth Buttery, sent a power of attorney, 27 December 1660, for collection of what was due her. Herbert Pelham and Waldegrave Pelham were witnesses. (Middlesex Probate Files and Deeds.)

4. Mary Knapp, the youngest child of William and Margaret (Deane) Knapp, was born in New England, about 1633, and was living in Watertown, 6 April 1697 (Middlesex Deeds). She married *Thomas Smith* of Watertown (No. 1). (*N.E.H.G. Register,* 108: 252-258.)

4. Mary Knapp m. Thomas Smith (No. 1).
John Smith m. Mary Beech (No. 2).
Hannah Smith m. William Fiske (J. Fiske No. 2).
Thomas Fiske m. Mary Peirce (No. 5).
Hannah Fiske m. Dea. Nathan Perry (No. 4).
Josiah Perry (Chart 3), m. Lydia Flagg.

1644 LAKIN

1. William Lakin, the first of his family in this country, probably came as early as 1644, perhaps from Reading, England, where his son of the same name lived. He settled first at Reading, Massachusetts, but later removed to Groton, where he died, 10 December 1672, at the reputed age of ninety or ninety-one. The name of his wife is unknown.

2. William Lakin, Jr., was son of William above, and resided in Reading, England. After his death, his widow, *Mary,* and their two sons, came to Massachusetts, following the first William, and after a brief residence in Reading, removed to Groton. Mary died in Groton, 14 August 1669, having married, secondly, William Martin, a prominent citizen of Reading and Groton, who died in Groton, 26 March 1672, aged about 76 years. Both sons receipted for their share in the estate of their father, William Lakin "of Reding in England." Each also had a twenty acre right as an original proprietor of Groton.

3. Ensign John Lakin, the younger son of William and Mary Lakin, was born in England, probably at Reading, about 1627, and he

died at Groton, Massachusetts, 21 March 1697. He is said to have married *Mary Bacon* (No. 7), who was living in Groton, 22 October 1701, the daughter of Michael Bacon, born 1608 (who deposed 17 June 1668, aged 60 years), the son of Michael Bacon, senior, of Dedham. Michael Bacon, Jr., lived in Woburn where he died in 1688. John Lakin, an early settler of Groton, was a Sergeant in King Philip's War; and was commander of a garrison at Groton, and in 1692, was Ensign of the Groton military company. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 286.) They were the parents of eight children, the second being Mary Lakin.

4. Mary Lakin, the daughter of Ensign John and Mary (Bacon) Lakin, married 18 July 1674, *Henry Willard* (No. 5).

4. Mary Lakin m. Henry Willard (No. 5).
Mary Willard m. Isaac Hunt (No. 3).
Mary Hunt m. Isaac Leland (No. 12).
Patience Leland, m. James Greenwood (No. 3).
Thankful Greenwood (Chart 16), m. Israel Allen.

1635 LAMSON—LAMPSON

1. Barnabas Lamson was a proprietor at Cambridge, 1635, and a selectman there in 1636. His will is undated, but it was probated in Suffolk county about 1640. His children were: Mary, Sarah, Barnaby, and Martha. (*N.E.H.G. Register,* 2: 104.)

2. Martha Lamson, daughter of Barnabas Lamson, was born in Cambridge, about 1635, and she died after 1717. She married at Sudbury, 7 July 1654, *Matthew Rice* (No. 5), baptized at Berkhampstead, England, 28 February 1629/30, made his will 1716, and he died in 1717, the son of Deacon Edmund and Thomasine (Frost) Rice.

2. Martha Lamson m. Matthew Rice (No. 5).
Patience Rice m. Ebenezer Leland (No. 8).
Isaac Leland m. Mary Hunt (No. 4).
Patience Leland m. James Greenwood (No. 3).
Thankful Greenwood (Chart 16), m. Israel Allen.

* * *

1. William Lamson came to New England in 1634, settled at Ipswich where he was admitted to the church, 5 February 1636/7, and was admitted freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 17 May 1637. He was a member of the Ipswich Train Band, 1643. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, page 286.) He married *Sarah Ayres* (No. 2), the daughter of John Ayres of Salisbury. He died at Ipswich

about 1 January 1658/9 (Farmer gives the date as 1 February 1658/9), and the inventory of his estate was taken, 11 February 1658/9.

II. Nathaniel Lamson, son of William and Sarah (Ayres) Lamson, was born at Ipswich in November 1656. He was living in Malden before 1683, but later went to Maine. It is supposed that he was the ancestor of the Edgecombe, Maine, Lamsons, and that they, in turn were the ancestors of the Lamsons of Vassalborough.

* * *

1. Nathaniel Lamson, whose parentage is unknown, was born, doubtless in Maine, about 1774, and he died at Vassalborough, Maine, before 30 May 1826, when his will was proved. His will was dated 8 August 1825. He married (Intentions, 27 September 1794), *Miriam* (or Marrian) *Dyer* (No. 6), born at Sidney, Maine, 24 May 1776, died 20 November 1860, the daughter of Benjamin and Jemima (Blake) Dyer of Sidney.

2. William Lamson, son of Nathaniel and Miriam (Dyer) Lamson, was born at Vassalborough, Maine, 24 October 1796, died West Windsor, 26 February 1888, and he married at Vassalborough, 30 March 1821, *Paulina Cony Dennison* (No. 2), born at Augusta, Maine, 1800, presumably the daughter of Robert Dennison of that place. Paulina Lamson died at Windsor, Maine, 26 March 1877 (GS) (apparently the death date of Paulina Cony (Dennison) Lamson).

3. Sarah Ann Lamson (or Lampson), daughter of William and Paulina Cony (Dennison) Lamson, was born at Windsor, Maine, 6 October 1824, and she died at Worcester, Massachusetts, 21 November 1903 (GS). She married (Intentions, Windsor, Maine) 10 April 1849, *Joseph Smith Dudley* (No. 9), born at Readfield, Maine, 23 June 1826 (vital records) (or 23 December 1826, from the Bible records in the handwriting of his father, the Reverend James Dudley of Augusta), and he died at Montreal Canada, 8 June 1872 (from the Bible records noted above), the son of the Reverend James and Lucinda (Whittier) Dudley.

3. Sarah Ann Lamson, m. Joseph Smith Dudley (No. 9).
Lillia Hannah Dudley m. Frank Leighton (No. 8).
Leora Leighton m. Frank Chester Harrington. (Chart 17.)

According to the 1850 Census of Windsor, Maine, with the information given by Rose (Lamson) Stuart, the children of William and Paulina Cony (Dennison) Lamson (who were married at Augusta, Maine, 30 March 1821) were the following:

1. *Mary E. Lamson,* b. 1822; d. Nov. 1916; m. Henry Nash, of East Pittston.
2. *Sarah Ann Lamson,* b. Windsor, Me., 6 Oct. 1824; m. Windsor, Me., 1849, Joseph Smith Dudley.

3. (Child, name not given), b. probably, about 1827.
4. *Daniel D. Lamson,* b. 1830; m. Emma Pierce.
5. *Libbeus Howard Lamson,* b. 1832.
6. *William H. Lamson,* b. 1835.
7. *Roxana E. Lamson,* b. 1837; m. Frank Nash, of East Pittston.
8. *Edwin B. Lamson,* b. Windsor, 1841; m. Vassalboro, 16 Aug. 1896, Della M. Webber, of Vassalboro.
9. *Warren Percival Lamson,* b. 1844; m. Rachel E. Moody. Rose (Lamson) Stuart is their daughter.
10. *Orrin Snow Lamson,* b. 1844; m. Elizabeth Johnson.

1647 LANE

1. Job Lane, born at Rickmansworth, Buckinghamshire, England, 1620, died at Malden, Massachusetts, 23 August 1697, aged 77 years. Pope calls him the son of James Lane of Great Misenden, co. Bucks, and declares that he made the Rev. Mr. Lenthall, minister of Little Haunden, Bucks, his attorney, 20 November 1647, with reference to lands at Rickmansworth in the same county belonging to him. (See *Aspinwall Notarial Records,* p. 106.) (The latter spells Missenden and Hamden as we should expect them to be spelled.) Thus he appears to have owned considerable estate in England. He was admitted freeman at Dorchester, 14 May 1656, but removed to Malden, though he remained a member of the Dorchester church. He deposed 20 January 1654, aged 30 years (Middlesex Files). He was by trade a carpenter, and bought the Winthrop Farm of 1500 acres, 2 August 1664, for £230. He built the great bridge in Billerica in 1668. He lived first at Malden, but removed to Billerica in 1664, and about 1684, he returned to Malden where he died. He also bought in Malden the Coytmore Mill of Mrs. John Coggan, and bequeathed it to his son-in-law, Edward Sprague.

Job Lane married, first, *Sarah,* who died about 19 May 1659. She was the mother of his four eldest children. He married, second, in September 1660, Anna Reyner, who died at Malden, 30 April 1704, aged 72 years, the mother of his five youngest children, who was the daughter of the Reverend John Reyner, of Plymouth, settled there over the First Church in Plymouth, 1636-1654, and later at Dover, New Hampshire, 1655, to his death in 1669.

Job Lane served in his own garrison-house in King Philip's War, and he was Deputy to the General Court of Massachusetts Bay, 1678-1679, from Bedford, and in 1685, and 1693, from Malden. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 287.)

2. Sarah Lane, eldest daughter of Job and Sarah Lane, was bap-

tized 28 May 1648, died at Malden, 2 October 1679, and she married 23 April 1673, *Samuel Fitch* (No. 2), of Reading.

2. Sarah Lane m. Samuel Fitch (No. 2).
Samuel Fitch m. Elizabeth Walker (No. 4).
Samuel Fitch m. Joanna Keyes (No. 3).
Lydia Fitch m. Francis Leighton (No. 4).
Dea. Reuben Leighton (Chart 17), m. Hannah Hildreth.

1635 LARKIN

1. Edward Larkin was probably born in England, about 1610, and he died at Charlestown between 15 February 1651/2 and 6 April 1652, the dates of the making and proving of his will. He married about 1635, *Joanna Hale,* born about 1615, died at Charlestown, 27 January 1685, aged 70 years, the sister of Deacon Robert Hale of Charlestown. She married, second, about 1656, John Penticost, who died at Charlestown, 19 October 1697, aged nearly 80 years. Edward Larkin was a turner and wheelmaker of Charlestown where he was admitted to the First Church, 23 December 1639, and was admitted freeman of the colony, 13 May 1640. His wife was admitted to the First Church in Charlestown, 8 January 1638/9. Edward Larkin was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston, 1645. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 288.)

2. Sarah Larkin, daughter of Edward and Joanna (Hale) Larkin, was born in Charlestown, 12 March 1647, and she died at Concord, 12 August 1725. She married at Concord, 25 March 1663/4, *John Wheeler* (No. 2), born at Concord, 19 March 1643, died there 27 September 1713, the son of George and Katherine Wheeler of Concord.

2. Sarah Larkin m. John Wheeler (No. 2).
Esther Wheeler m. Samuel Prescott (No. 3).
Dorothy Prescott m. James Hildreth (No. 6).
Amos Hildreth m. Priscilla Hildreth (No. 5).
Hannah Hildreth (Chart 18), m. Reuben Leighton.

1637 LAWRENCE

1. Thomas Lawrence was a proprietor at Hingham, 1637, and the next year he became "lawful owner of 400 acres of land, bounded westward with cedar swamp, and eastward with the land of Thomas Clap." He died in Hingham, 5 November 1655, having made a nun-

cupative will in the presence of his wife's brother, Elder Edward Bates, of Weymouth, and of John Smith of Hingham, bequeathing his estate to his wife Elizabeth. He married *Elizabeth Bates,* sister of Elder Edward Bates of Weymouth and of Elder James Bates of Dorchester. His widow removed to Dorchester where her daughters married.

2. Mary Lawrence, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Bates) Lawrence, married in Dorchester, 28 October 1658, *Thomas Moseley* (No. 2), the son of John and Cicely Moseley of Dorchester.

2. Mary Lawrence m. Thomas Moseley (No. 2).
John Moseley, m. Hannah Clark.
Hannah Moseley m. William Blake (No. 14).
William Blake m. Miriam Townsend.
Jemima Blake m. Benjamin Dyer (No. 4).
Miriam Dyer (Chart 30), m. Nathaniel Lamson.

1630 LEARNED

1. William Learned with his wife *Goditha* (Judith) and family came to New England from Bermondsley Parish, co. Surrey, England, in 1630, and settled in Charlestown, where he was a proprietor the same year. The names of William Learned and his wife are the first two on the list of members of the present First Church in Charlestown, Massachusetts, to which they were admitted on 6 December 1632. He was at once prominent in public affairs, was admitted freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 14 May 1634, and was selectman of Charlestown in 1635 and 1636. He was highly esteemed for his intelligence and character as is proved by his appointment: "1638, 26, 2d month" (26 April 1638) when "Mr. Increase Nowell, Mr. Zachariah Sims, Mr. John Green, Mr. John Harvard, Left. Ralph Sprague, and William Larned were desired to consider of some things tending towards a body of Lawes." (Charlestown Church Records, p. 20.)

Being a friend of the Reverend John Wheelwright, he signed a remonstrance against the treatment of that worthy, and was subsequently compelled by the church to renounce such action. Perhaps herein lies the reason he left Charlestown to found Woburn, for he was a subscriber to the Town Orders of Woburn, drawn up in Charlestown, 16 December 1640; and he was one of the seven original members of the First Church in Woburn, which was gathered on 14 August 1642. He was one of the first board of selectmen at Woburn, chosen in 1644, and reelected the following year, 1645. He also served as constable there 1644 and 1645. He died at Woburn, 1 March 1645/6, leaving a widow.

2. Sergeant Isaac Learned, son of William and Judith Learned,

was born and baptized at Bermonsley, co. Surrey, England, 23 February 1623/4, and he died at Chelmsford, Massachusetts, 29 November 1657. He married at Woburn, 9 July 1646, *Mary Stearns* (No. 4), baptized at Stoke-by-Nayland, co. Suffolk, England, 6 January 1626, who died soon after her second marriage on 9 June 1662, to John Burge, late of Weymouth, Massachusetts, the daughter of Isaac and Mary (Barker) Stearns of Watertown. Sergeant Learned sold his property in Woburn, 2 April 1652, to Bartholomew Pierson, and he removed to Chelmsford, where he was chosen selectman, 1654, and Sergeant of the Chelmsford train band in 1656. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 291.) The inventory of his estate, dated 7 December 1657, amounted to £187.18.6, and his widow and her father administered the estate. The inventory of the estate of Sergeant Learned's widow "now in the hands of John Burge of Chelmsford, her surviving husband," was dated 21 December 1663, and amounted to £222.

3. Sarah Learned, daughter of Sergeant Isaac and Mary (Stearns) Learned, was born at Chelmsford, 28 October 1653, and she died there 11 January 1694/5. She married, before 7 January 1686/7, *Jonathan Barrett* (No. 3), of Chelmsford.

3. Sarah Learned m. Jonathan Barrett (No. 3).
Deliverance Barrett m. Joseph Hildreth (No. 3).
Ephraim Hildreth m. Priscilla Barron.
Priscilla Hildreth m. Amos Hildreth (No. 7).
Hannah Hildreth (Chart 18), m. Reuben Leighton.

1643 LEIGHTON

1. Richard Leighton was a proprietor at Concord, Massachusetts, before 20 January 1643, and later in the same year was a proprietor at Rowley, Massachusetts, where he lived and died and was buried, 2 June 1682. He married, 14 November 1650, *Mary,* who survived him. In 1654, he was paid for underpinning the meeting-house at Rowley. His will made 27 May 1682, probated 26 September 1684, mentions his wife, eldest son John, who is to have the homestead and to be the executor, son Ezekiel, and daughters Mary and Sarah. (Essex Probate.) (John Leighton of Ipswich was a brother of Richard Leighton of Rowley. The will of John Leighton of Ipswich was made 14 March 1693/4, proved 26 March 1694, and mentions his wife Pernell—(John Leighton and Pernell Kertland were married at Lynn, Massachusetts, 31 October 1687)—; cousin John Leighton of Rowley, £5, and to be executor of his will. Testator also mentions the children "of my brother Richard Leighton, deceased, viz., John, Ezekiel, Mary and Sarah." (Essex Probate.) Pope, *Pioneers of Massachusetts,* gives two chil-

dren of Richard as born in Concord, but they do not appear in the vital records of Concord, nor in the wills of Richard or his brother John, and they would presuppose an earlier marriage and so are not given here.)

2. John Leighton, son of Richard and Mary Leighton, was born at Rowley, 2 February 1651/2, and he died at Newbury, 15 November 1698. He married at Ipswich, 4 June 1691, *Martha Cheney* (No. 3), born at Newbury, 11 September 1663, the daughter of John, Jr. and Mary (Plummer) Cheney. She married, second, 26 June 1702, John Rogers of Ipswich. John Leighton, cousin (i.e. nephew) of John Leighton of Ipswich, was named to be the executor of the latter's will, which was proved 26 March 1694.

3. Captain John Leighton, son of John and Martha (Cheney) Leighton, was born at Rowley, 12 May 1692, and he died at Westford, Massachusetts, 15 March 1773, aged 80 years. He married, first (Intentions, Ipswich, 4 December 1714), Sarah Perkins, who died at Ipswich, 1 March 1715/6, aged 19 years, 2 months, 5 days (GS), the daughter of Jacob Perkins. He married, second (Intentions, Ipswich, 29 December 1716), *Hannah Treadwell* (No. 4), born at Ipswich, about 1694, living at Ipswich, 22 July 1734, the daughter of Thomas and Frances (Sawyer) Treadwell of Ipswich. He was a sea-captain and a cordwainer, and settled at Littleton in 1748, and later at Westford.

By deed dated 23 June 1740, John Leighton of Ipswich, cordwainer, conveyed to Eliphalet Payne of Rowley, a certain parcel of land in Rowley, containing one and a half acres, being the former homestead of Richard Leighton, late of Rowley, deceased. (Essex Deeds, 103: 54.) Captain Leighton had eleven children, of whom the youngest was Francis.

4. Francis Leighton, the youngest child of Captain John and Hannah (Treadwell) Leighton, was baptized at Ipswich, 22 July 1734, and he died at Westford, 9 April 1809, aged 75 years. He married at Westford, 20 October 1760, *Lydia Fitch* (No. 5), born at Westford, 13 March 1737, died there 13 February 1801, aged 63 years, the daughter of Samuel and Joanna (Keyes) (Kidder) Fitch. He married, second, at Westford (Intentions, 30 October 1802), Mrs. Hannah Jones of Acton.

The Leightons of Westford and Littleton were people of substance, and held many public offices. Francis Leighton, the father of Deacon Reuben Leighton, served in the Revolutionary War. He rode to the Concord Fight at daybreak with Captain John Robinson of Westford, who commanded the Westford Minute Men. Mr. Leighton served on a town committee to aid with men, money, and supplies, and was a member of the Westford Committee of Correspondence, 1778, and 1781.

The service of Francis Leighton as given in *Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolutionary War,* volume IX, page 546, is as fol-

lows: Francis Leighton (misspelled Laughton), of Westford, was a private in Captain Jonathan Minot's company, Colonel James Prescott's regiment, which marched on the alarm of 19 April 1775, and he served for three days.

He was also Representative from Westford to the General Court of Massachusetts, 1782 to 1785 inclusive.

IN Memory of MR. FRANCIS LEIGHTON Who died April 9, 1809. AEtat. 75.	IN Memory of Mrs. LYDIA LAIGHTON, wife of Mr. FRANCIS LAIGHTON, who died Feby. 13th 1801, in the 63^{d} year, of her age.

(Grave Stones in the Westford Burying Ground.)

5. Deacon Reuben Leighton, son of Francis and Lydia (Fitch) Leighton, was born at Littleton, 21 May 1762, and he died at Westford, 9 September 1844. He married, first, at Littleton, 20 November 1788, *Hannah Hildreth* (No. 8), born at Westford, 14 February 1770, died at Westford, 1 November 1803, aged 34 years, the daughter of Amos and Priscilla (Hildreth) Hildreth of Westford. He married, second, (Intentions, 4 March 1805), Sally Wilson, of Westford, born 1778, died 1873 (GS in Westford Cemetery). Deacon Leighton was a soldier in the War of 1812. He had ten children, of whom Francis was the second.

DEA. REUBEN LEIGHTON BORN 1762. DIED SEPT. 9, 1844.	IN Memory of Mrs. Hannah Leighton wife of Mr. Reuben Leighton Who died Nov. 1, 1803 in the 34 year of her age.

(Grave Stones in the Westford Burying Ground.)

Deacon Reuben Leighton served two enlistments in the Revolutionary War, according to *Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolutionary War,* volume IX, page 663, as follows: Reuben Leighton of Littleton (Westford) enlisted 12 July 1779 as a private in Captain Thomas Hovey's company, Colonel Nathan Tyler's regiment, at Rhode Island, and was discharged 22 December 1779, having served 5 months 16 days; also, same company and regiment, payroll for December 1779, allowing 1 month 5 days service at Rhode Island, including (100 miles) travel home.

Second enlistment: Reuben Laighton, enlisted as a private, 20 July 1780, in Captain Zaccheus Wright's company, Colonel Cyprian How's regiment, discharged 3 October 1780, served 3 months 8 days.

(*Ibid.*) At the time of his first enlistment he was 17 years and one month; at his second enlistment he was 18 years and two months.

6. Francis Leighton, son of Deacon Reuben and Hannah (Hildreth) Leighton, was born at Westford, 19 July 1791, and he died there in 1862 (GS). He married, first, at Westford, 24 January 1813, *Mary Read* (No. 5) (also called Polly), born in Westford, 1 May 1790, died there 1842 (GS), the daughter of Willard and Olive (Minot) Read. He married, second, at Stow, 10 November 1842, Almira (Whitney) Casanas, born 1806, died 1845 (GS), the widow of Peter Casanas. He married, third, at Westford (then aged 54 years), 8 April 1846, Nancy Bacon Cutler, born at Lowell, 1802, died at Westford, 1853 (GS), the daughter of Loammi and Sarah Cutler. He was a shoemaker. They resided at Salem, Natick, Westford, and perhaps also at Pepperell.

FRANCIS LEIGHTON
1791-1862
MARY READ
HIS WIFE
1790-1842
ALMIRA WHITNEY
WIFE OF
FRANCIS LEIGHTON
1806-1845
NANCY B. CUTLER
WIFE OF
FRANCIS LEIGHTON
1802-1853
(Grave Stone in the Westford Cemetery.)

7. Francis Albert Leighton (called Albert), son of Francis and Mary (Read) Leighton, was born at Westford, Massachusetts, late in December 1813, and he died at Pepperell, 2 January 1904 (GS; Vital Records of Pepperell). He married at Natick, 24 May 1832, *Hannah Perry* (No. 7), born at Natick, 9 November 1813, died at Pepperell, 22 April 1896 (GS; Vital Records of Pepperell), the daughter of William and Hannah (Leland) Perry, of Natick and Sherborn. He was a shoe manufacturer.

8. Frank Leighton, son of Francis Albert and Hannah (Perry) Leighton, was born at Westford, 17 June 1848, and he died at Pepperell, 5 May 1895 (GS; Vital Records of Pepperell). He married at Pepperell, 22 November 1875, *Lillia Hannah Dudley* (No. 10), born in Augusta, Maine, 26 October 1852, died at Worcester, Massachusetts, 6 March 1924, aged 71 years, 4 months, and 9 days, the daughter of Joseph Smith and Sarah Ann (Lamson) Dudley, of Augusta, Maine.

She married, second, at Worcester, 28 May 1902, the Honorable Francis Alfred Harrington, of Worcester, as his second wife. She was buried at Pepperell in the Leighton lot beside her first husband. Charles and Frank Leighton, as Leighton Brothers, were shoe manufacturers, their shoe factory being located in Pepperell.

9. Leora Leighton, the daughter of Frank and Lillia Hannah (Dudley) Leighton, was born at Pepperell, 11 April 1879. She married at Worcester, 25 April 1900, *Frank Chester Harrington* (No. 9).

9. Leora Leighton m. Frank Chester Harrington (No. 9) (Chart 17).

LELAND (Four Lines)

1. Hopestill Leland, the ancestor of the New England Lelands, was born in England, about 1580, and he died at Sherborn, Massachusetts, 1655, aged 75 years (GS). He appears to have settled first at Weymouth, and removed to Rehoboth about 1644. Hopestill Leland, with Nicholas Wood and Thomas Holbrook, began the first settlement of Sherborn, then called "Bogistow," between 1652 and 1654. "When upwards of seventy years old, he seems to have removed to Bogistow to reside with his children." "Here the patriarch slept with his fathers in 1655, aged 75 years." The Reverend Abner Morse, an early historian of Sherborn and Holliston, tells us: "This uncommon epitaph indicates a man of distinction. He was one of the most ancient men who settled New England." More than half of the early inhabitants of Sherborn and Holliston (which was set off from Sherborn in 1724) were his descendants.

2. Henry Leland, son of Hopestill Leland, was born in England in 1630, and he died at Sherborn, 4 April 1680, aged 50 years. He married, perhaps in England, *Margaret Badcock* (No. 1), born about 1630, died at Sherborn, 21 May 1705, aged 75 years, the sister of Captain Robert Badcock, of Dorchester and Milton—which latter town had been set off from Dorchester, 7 May 1662. Henry Leland was admitted to the First Church in Dorchester, 22 May 1653, and his son Hopestill was baptized there, 29 May 1653. In 1654, Henry and Margaret and one or two children settled at Bogistow. Here he followed, for a time at least, his trade as a tailor, but later became a farmer or planter. He signed both petitions for the incorporation of Sherborn, and was chosen on a committee to provide the new town with a minister. Traditions declare that he was noted for his kindness to the Indians. He "was a man of character . . . distinguished for firmness, courage, patient endurance, and invincible moral and religious integrity."

HENRY LELAND
The Puritan
Emigrated from the West of England
in the time of the Commonwealth
Settled in Sherborn
1660
Erected by his grateful descendants
Aug. 18. 1847.
His fidelity still remembered is ample testimony
to the worth of his character.
(Grave Stone near the First Parish Church in Sherborn)

The will of "Henry Layland" was made 27 March 1680, and was proved 6 June 1680. Hopestill Leland, and his mother, Margaret Leland, as joint executors of the last will of Henry Leland, deceased, an original proprietor of the 3,000 acre purchase which became Sherborn and Holliston, 12 July 1682, received 200 acres of land in the right of Mr. Leland.

3. Deacon Hopestill Leland, son of Henry and Margaret (Badcock) Leland, was born in Dorchester, 15 November 1655, and he died at Sherborn, 19 August 1729. He married at Sherborn, 5 November 1678, *Abigail Hill* (No. 3), born at Sherborn, 2 February 1657/8, died Sherborn, 5 October 1689, the daughter of John, Jr. and Hannah (Johnson) Hill, of Sherborn. He married, second, 2 February 1691/2, Patience Holbrook, who died at Sherborn, 5 October 1740. He drew lands in Sherborn in 1682, and was selectman of Sherborn for thirteen years: 1689, 1692, 1693, 1694, 1695, 1696, 1697, 1698, 1699, 1700, 1701, 1702, and 1703. He drew 166 acres of land in Douglas, and was for many years a faithful and devoted deacon of the church in Sherborn.

4. Hopestill Leland, Jr., son of Deacon Hopestill and Abigail (Hill) Leland, was born in Sherborn, 4 August 1681, and he died there 7 June 1760. He married at Sherborn, 24 February 1701/2, *Mary Bullard* (No. 7), born at Sherborn, 20 February 1683, died there 8 May 1758, the daughter of Benjamin, Jr. and Elizabeth Bullard. He drew 166 acres of land in Douglas, and was engaged in Sherborn in the rearing of hemp and the manufacturing of ropes and halters.

5. Daniel Leland, son of Hopestill, Jr. and Mary (Bullard) Leland, was born in Sherborn, 14 October 1707. He married at Sherborn, 25 May 1737, *Mary Death* (No. 3), born 16 October 1716, the daughter of Ensign John, Esquire, and Waitstill Death. He inherited his father's homestead.

6. Adam Leland, son of Daniel and Mary (Death) Leland, was born in Sherborn, 10 April 1745, and he died there, 10 March 1827. He married at Holliston, 24 May 1770, *Prudence Leland* (No. 11), born at

Sherborn, 12 October 1748, died at Sherborn, 3 November 1832, the daughter of Captain Caleb and Judith (Morse) Leland. He was selectman at Sherborn, 1786, and 1789.

7. Hannah Leland, daughter of Adam and Prudence (Leland) Leland, was born in Sherborn, 27 July 1781, and she married at Sherborn, 8 April 1802, *William Perry* (No. 6), born at Sherborn, 22 August 1777, the son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Rowe) Perry of Sherborn and Natick. (Two lines of descent.)

7. Hannah Leland m. William Perry (No. 6).
Hannah Perry m. Francis Albert Leighton (No. 7).
Frank Leighton m. Lillia Hannah Dudley (No. 10).
Leora Leighton m. Frank Chester Harrington (Chart 17).

Second Line

8. Ebenezer Leland, son of Henry and Margaret (Badcock) Leland, was born in that part of Medfield which is now Sherborn, 2 January 1657/8, and he died in Sherborn, 30 June 1742, aged 85 years. He married, first, *Deborah*. He married, second, *Patience Rice* (No. 6), born at Sudbury, 5 March 1671, who died in Sherborn, 1 June 1720, the daughter of Matthew and Martha (Lamson) Rice. He married, third, 1721, Mary (Willard) Hunt, born at Groton, daughter of Henry and Mary (Lakin) Willard. He was a farmer at Sherborn and settled about two miles south of the centre of Sherborn near what is now called the "Layland Farm." He signed the town orders to build a meeting-house and to settle a minister at Sherborn, 29 April 1681. He also shared in the 200 acres set off to his father's estate in Sherborn, 12 July 1682. He served as selectman of Sherborn, 1699, 1719, 1720, 1731. His son Timothy was granted administration on his estate, 18 October 1742, which amounted to £198.10.6. He had five children by each of his first two wives.

9. Ebenezer Leland, son of Ebenezer and Deborah Leland, was born at Sherborn, 14 January 1681, and he died there in 1746. He married at Sherborn, 19 January 1707/8, *Martha Fairbanks* (No. 4), born 22 January 1680, and she died at Sherborn after 1716, the daughter of Elizeus and Martha (Lovett) Fairbanks, and the widow of Oliver Death (whom she had married, 17 April 1697, and who died at Sherborn, 3 March 1704/5). He drew 97 acres of land at Douglas.

10. Captain Caleb Leland, son of Ebenezer, Jr. and Martha (Fairbanks) (Death) Leland, was born at Sherborn, 20 November 1712, and he died 25 August 1780. He married at Sherborn, 21 December 1741, *Judith Morse* (No. 10), born at Sherborn, 13 October 1720, died at Sherborn, 26 October 1774, the daughter of Joseph and Prudence (Adams) Morse. He was selectman at Sherborn for six years.

11. Prudence Leland, daughter of Captain Caleb and Judith

(Morse) Leland, was born in Sherborn, 12 October 1748, and she died there, 3 November 1832, aged 84 years. She married at Holliston, 24 May 1770, *Adam Leland* (No. 6), the son of Daniel and Mary (Death) Leland, born at Sherborn, 10 April 1745, and died there, 10 March 1827.

11. Prudence Leland (Chart 24), m. Adam Leland.

Third Line

12. Isaac Leland, son of Ebenezer and Patience (Rice) Leland, was born at Sherborn, 19 April 1702, and he died there, 14 February 1733. He married at Sherborn, 30 November 1721, *Mary Hunt* (No. 4), born at Sudbury, 1703 (baptized at Lexington, 5 September 1703), and she died at Holliston, 16 May 1767, the daughter of Isaac and Mary (Willard) Hunt. She married, second, Gershom Eames. He was a farmer in Holliston, and in Framingham, 1768, where he lived at Nobscot. He was also a cabinet-maker and millwright.

13. Patience Leland, daughter of Isaac and Mary (Hunt) Leland, was born at Sherborn, 18 November 1725, and she died at Framingham, 1820, aged 96 years. She married at Holliston, 13 November 1740, *James Greenwood* (No. 3), born at Newton, 27 January 1714, died at Framingham, 1796, the son of James and Thankful (Wilson) Greenwood.

13. Patience Leland m. James Greenwood (No. 3).
Thankful Greenwood (Chart 16), m. Israel Allen.

Fourth Line

14. Ruth Leland, daughter of Hopestill, Jr. and Mary (Bullard) Leland, was born at Sherborn, 12 September 1712, and she married, 9 April 1735, *Samuel Perry* (No. 4), born at Sherborn, 2 October 1708, died at Natick, 10 October 1755, the son of Samuel and Joanna (Lovett) Perry, q.v.

14. Ruth Leland m. Samuel Perry (No. 4).
Samuel Perry (Chart 21), m. Elizabeth Rowe.

Watertown, 1634 LIVERMORE New Haven, 1640

1. Peter Livermore, the ancestor of the New England Livermores, was an inhabitant of Little Thurlow in the western part of the county of Suffolk, England. He married, 3 June 1594, *Marabella Wysbych,* who was buried at Little Thurlow, 12 July 1612, apparently with her youngest child of the same name. His nuncupative will was dated 11 November 1611, and he was buried at Little Thurlow, 15 November 1611. They had seven children of whom John was the fifth.

2. Corporal John Livermore, son of Peter and Marabella (Wysbych) Livermore, was baptized at Little Thurlow, co. Suffolk, England, 30 September 1604, and he died at Watertown, Massachusetts, 14 April 1684, aged 78 years (GS). (His first wife, name unknown, died in England about 1633.) He married, second, *Grace Sherman* (No. 9), born at Dedham, co. Essex, England, 1614/5, baptized there 18 June 1616, died at Chelmsford, Massachusetts, 14 January 1690, aged 75 years (GS), the daughter of Edmund and Joan (Makin) Sherman, of Dedham, England. She appears in the Court Records as a "midwife."

At the age of 28 years, he embarked at Ipswich, England, in the "Francis," Captain John Cutting, master, April 1634, for New England. He settled first at Watertown where he was a member of the First Church and was admitted freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 6 May 1635. Later he removed to Wethersfield, Connecticut, 1639, and to New Haven where he was a member of the First Church, a freeman of the New Haven Colony, 29 October 1640, and was Corporal of the New Haven military company, 1647. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 301.)

"Att a Gen^{rll} Court held att Newhaven the 16th of June, 1645, Itt was ppounded thatt another ordinary might be sett up towards the water side, butt none was found fitt for the present, onely itt was left wth John Livermore to consider off if he can be free & fit to undertake it." (*New Haven Colony Records.*)

"Corporal Leavermore desired the court that he might be freed from the place of a corp^{ll}, because he thought his necessary occasions would call him to go for England." (*Ibid.*)

At a General Court held 25 May 1646, it was voted: "In regard of severall occasions & worke to be done agaynst trayning day, bro: Nash is spared & bro. Leavermore also, because that if hee attend this court it will hunder his burning of potts this whole weeke."

Thus he was by trade a potter, and may have visited England briefly, 1647-1648/9. On 7 May 1650, he sold his house and other real estate in New Haven to Theophilus Higginson and together with his family returned to Watertown where he served as selectman, 1666, 1668, and 1669.

His will was dated 10 January 1682/3, and proved 16 June 1684, and mentions wife Grace, and the following children: eldest son John; the three younger children of John Coolidge, by his daughter Hannah deceased; Daniel; Elizabeth; Sarah; Martha; Samuel; Nathaniel; Anna; and Grace; and his son-in-law, James Townsend. The inventory of his estate, taken 2 March 1684, mentions: "Cowpen Farm," 40 acres of upland; 12 acres of meadow, purchased 7 November 1664; to go to his son John, and confirmed by the will; 50 acres to son Nathaniel; and a 2 acre patch, 4 acres of meadow, 6 acres of salt marsh, 1 acre at Chester Brook, 5 acres of upland at the Rocks, and "a parcel of Bees," £2. He had previ-

ously, on 10 March 1681, conveyed to his son Samuel his homestead of 34 acres with a dwelling house and 20 acres of woodland.

The will of his widow, Grace Livermore, was dated 19 December 1690, and proved 16 June 1691, and mentions her son (-in-law) and daughter Martha Parker of Chelmsford, where she died; son-in-law John Coolidge; grandson James Townsend; and her sons John, Nathaniel, and Samuel, but not Daniel who had already died without issue.

Here Lyes The Body
of JOHN LIUERMORE.
Aged 78 Years Dec[d].
April 14 1684
(Grave Stone in the Old Burying Ground at Watertown.)

3. Lieutenant John Livermore, son of Corporal John Livermore by his first wife (name unknown), was born in Watertown, 1639, and settled in Weston, where he died, 9 February 1718/9, aged 80 years. He married, first, *Hannah,* the mother of all his children. He married, second, Elizabeth Grout, the daughter of Captain John Grout of Sudbury, and the widow of Samuel Allen. He was admitted freeman, 18 April 1690, and was admitted to the First Church in Weston, as a founder of that church, from the First Church in Sudbury, of which he was a member, 2 November 1709. He served as a Lieutenant in King Philip's War, 1676. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 301.)

4. Ensign Joseph Livermore, son of Lieutenant John and Hannah Livermore, was born at Weston, 27 January 1674/5, and he died in Weston, 20 November 1770. He married about 1698, *Elizabeth Stone* (No. 18), born in Framingham, 9 November 1678, died in Weston, 5 November 1764, the daughter of Deacon Daniel and Mary (Moore) (Ward) Stone of Framingham. He was a Representative for Weston in the General Court of Massachusetts, 1738, 1739, 1740, 1742, 1743, 1748, and 1749. (Journals, *House of Representatives of Massachusetts,* volumes 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 25, 26.) He was an Ensign in 1710.

5. Lieutenant Josiah Livermore, son of Ensign Joseph and Hannah Livermore, was born at Weston, 23 December 1699, and died there, 19 March 1761, in his 62nd year (GS). He married at Weston, 27 March 1723, *Thankful Harrington* (No. 28), born at Watertown, 29 September 1701, died at Weston, 6 November 1759, in her 58th year (GS), the daughter of Benjamin and Abigail (Bigelow) Harrington. They settled in Weston, where he was town clerk and held other offices.

6. Elizabeth Livermore, daughter of Lieutenant Josiah and Thankful (Harrington) Livermore, was born at Weston, 4 September 1733, and she married, 6 March 1755, *Francis Jones* (No. 5).

6. Elizabeth Livermore (Chart 12), m. Francis Jones.

Second Line

7. Samuel Livermore, son of Corporal John Livermore, by his first wife, name unknown, was born at New Haven, Connecticut, and was baptized there, 15 August 1641, and he died at Watertown, 5 December 1690, aged 50 years. He married at Watertown, 4 June 1668, *Anna Bridge* (No. 3), born 1646/7, died at Watertown, 28 August 1727, the daughter of Matthew and Anna (Danforth) Bridge of Cambridge. She married, second, Oliver Wellington, but had no issue by him. He was admitted freeman, 31 May 1671, and served the town of Watertown as selectman, 1684, and 1690. The inventory of his estate, taken, 14 January 1690/1, amounted to £256. He was a maltster.

8. Daniel Livermore, son of Samuel and Anna (Bridge) Livermore, was born at Watertown, 3 February 1674/5, and he died there, 16 November 1720. He married, first, 28 May 1697, *Mary Coolidge* (No. 9), born 27 June 1680, died in childbed, 10 December 1702, the daughter of Ensign John and Mary (Wellington) (Maddock) Coolidge. All their descendants have royal lines back to Charlemagne and Alfred the Great through Mary Coolidge's Wellington-Palgrave line.

Daniel Livermore was a potter. He married, second, Mary, who in turn married again, 17 August 1724, John Goodenow of Sudbury. She died at Watertown, 9 October 1745, aged 66 years.

9. Oliver Livermore, son of Daniel and Mary (Coolidge) Livermore, was born at Watertown, 11 March 1697/8, and he died there 18 November 1754. He was named the principal heir of Oliver Wellington, for whom he had been named. He married, first, 5 February 1723/4, Ruth Stearns, born at Lexington, 25 May 1704, died 8 February 1724/5, the daughter of Samuel and Phebe Stearns, of Lexington, Concord, and Littleton. (Their only child was drowned in 1744.) He married, second, 4 August 1726, *Ruth,* the widow of Nathaniel Bowman, Jr., of Cambridge. Her maiden name is not known. She died at Watertown, 2 April 1776, aged 76, having married, third, a man named Soden. Jonathan Stone, of Worcester, their uncle by marriage, was guardian of Anna Livermore, Amos Livermore, and Jonathan Livermore. Oliver Livermore was selectman of Watertown, 1738, 1741, 1743, 1746, 1748, and 1749.

10. Ruth Livermore, daughter of Oliver and Ruth ( ) (Bowman) Livermore, was born at Watertown, 23 May 1727, and she died at Auburn, Massachusetts, 2 September 1764. She married at Watertown, 21 May 1747, *Deacon Jonathan Stone III* (No. 12), born at Watertown, 17 November 1725, and died at Ward (now Auburn), 21 December 1806, aged 81 years, the son of Jonathan, Jr. and Hannah (Jennison) Stone.

10. Ruth Livermore m. Dea. Jonathan Stone III (No. 12).
Ruth Stone (Chart 2), m. Nathaniel Harrington.

1638 LOVETT

1. Deacon Daniel Lovett married Joanna Blott (No. 2), the daughter of Robert and Susanna Blott of Charlestown and Boston. She deposed 18 June 1670, aged 50 years, and was thus born about 1620, and was living in 1691. She was admitted to the First Church in Boston, 7 September 1644, and was dismissed to the First Church in Braintree (now Quincy), 30 March 1645.

Daniel Lovett was first at Salem in 1638, and removed to Braintree (now Quincy), and was admitted to the First Church there, 1645. He and his mother had twelve acres of land granted to them in 1639. Later, Deacon Daniel and Joanna (Blott) Lovett removed to the new town of Mendon. While living in Braintree they leased 60 acres of land there from the town of Boston, 30 September 1650. He made his will 26 December 1691, which was proved 28 April 1692. He made bequests to wife Joannah, son James, and daughters Mary Tyler, Martha Fairbanks, and Hannah Ryder. We suppose he was deacon of the First Church in Mendon. (Their son James was Sergeant at Mendon, 1689, Ensign, 1693, Lieutenant, 1710, and Captain after 1710.)

2. Martha Lovett, daughter of Deacon Daniel and Joanna (Blott) Lovett, was born at Braintree, 7 June 1654, and she died at Sherborn, 22 January 1749. She married *Elizeus Fairbank* (Fairbanks) (No. 3), born at Dedham, 8 June 1655, died at Sherborn, 10 June 1745, the son of Captain George and Mary (Adams) Fairbanks.

2. Martha Lovett m. Elizeus Fairbanks (No. 3).
Martha Fairbanks m. Ebenezer Leland, Jr. (No. 9).
Capt. Caleb Leland m. Judith Morse (No. 10).
Prudence Leland (Chart 24), m. Adam Leland.

1638 MANNING (Two Lines)

1. William Manning of Cambridge, Massachusetts, was a proprietor there in 1638, and was admitted freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 13 May 1640. He had been apprenticed as a lad aged fifteen years. He came to New England with his wife, where he lived for a short time in Roxbury, and then came to Cambridge. He lost his first wife and a child. He married, second, *Susanna,* who died in Cambridge, 16 October 1650. He removed to Boston, where he made his will, 17 February 1665, which was probated 28 April 1666. Two-thirds of his estate was to go to his only child William.

2. William Manning, Jr., son of William Manning, and his second wife, Susanna, was born about 1615, and he died at Cambridge, 14 March 1690/1, aged 76 years. He married *Dorothy,* born about 1612,

who died at Cambridge, 26 July 1692, aged 80 years (GS). He was a proprietor at Cambridge, 1646, and was to receive two-thirds of his father's estate before his last marriage. He was a merchant, concerned with naval stores, and owned a warehouse near the Charles River.

3. Hannah Manning, daughter of William and Dorothy Manning, was born in Cambridge, 21 June 1642, and she married, 1 February 1662/3, *Samuel Stearns* (No. 2), of Watertown.

3. Hannah Manning m. Samuel Stearns (No. 2).
Lt. Samuel Stearns m. Mary Hawkins (No. 3).
Prudence Stearns m. Francis Harrington.
Lt. Nathaniel Harrington (Chart 1), m. Ruth Stone.
3. Hannah Manning m. Samuel Stearns (No. 2).
Mary Stearns m. Samuel Jennison (No. 3).
Hannah Jennison m. Jonathan Stone (No. 11).
Dea. Jonathan Stone m. Ruth Livermore (No. 10).
Ruth Stone (Chart 2), m. Nathaniel Harrington.

MEAD—MEADE

1. Gabriel Mead, born about 1588, died at Dorchester, Massachusetts, 12 March 1666, aged about 78 years. With his wife, *Joanna,* he was admitted to the First Church in Dorchester, 23 August 1636, and he was admitted a freeman of the Bay Colony, 2 May 1638. His will was probated 17 July 1667, and mentions his wife Joanna, and children, Lydia, Experience, Sarah, and Patience, all under age.

2. Sarah Mead, daughter of Gabriel and Joanna Mead, was baptized at Dorchester, 4 January 1643/4, and she married, 31 November 1664, *Samuel Eddy* (No. 2), of Watertown.

2. Sarah Mead m. Samuel Eddy (No. 2).
Ruth Eddy m. Ens. Jonathan Stone (No. 10).
Jonathan Stone, Jr. m. Hannah Jennison (No. 4).
Dea. Jonathan Stone m. Ruth Livermore (No. 10).
Ruth Stone (Chart 2), m. Nathaniel Harrington.

1631 MINOT

Mr. Joseph Grafton Minot of Boston and Santa Barbara, California, gives the following descent of Elder George Minot from Thomas Minot of Saffron-Walden.

* * *

I. Thomas Minot, sometime Secretary to the Abbot of Walden, married a daughter of Thomas of Hasilden. The Survey of the "Manors of the Abbey of Walden," in the custody of Lord Braybrooke, of Audley, England, furnishes an account of lands held by Thomas Minot and his sons John and Richard. The line of descent is as follows:

II. John Minot (brother of Richard), son of Thomas Minot of Saffron-Walden.

III. William Minot, son of John Minot and nephew of Richard Minot.

IV. John Minot, of Little Chesterford, adjoining Walden, died in 1542, dividing his property between his sons George, *Robert,* and William Minot.

V. Robert Minot, second son of John Minot of Little Chesterford.

VI. John Minot, son of Robert Minot, married Mary Bass.

* * *

1. Elder George Minot was baptized, probably in the Church of St. Mary the Virgin, in Saffron-Walden, co. Essex, England, son of John and Mary (Bass) Minot, and he died at Dorchester, Massachusetts, 24 December 1671, in the 78th year of his age. He married in England, *Martha,* who died in Dorchester, Massachusetts, 23 December 1657, aged 60 years. They had four sons, the baptisms of the first three of whom appear in the Church Registers of the Church of St. Mary the Virgin, in Saffron-Walden. They came to New England with their three sons about 1631 (Stephen was born in England, 2 May 1631) and before the birth of their fourth son, Samuel, who was born in Dorchester, Massachusetts, 18 December 1635, where Mr. Minot was admitted a freeman of the Bay Colony, 1 April 1634. (*Year Book of the Society of Colonial Wars in the Commonwealth of Massachusetts,* Boston, 1898, pages 260-261.)

They came to Dorchester, where he was an early member of the First Church. He was one of the seven original signers of the Dorchester church Covenant of 23 August 1636, and his wife Martha was admitted at the same time. It will be remembered that the Dorchester church was the second church in the Bay Colony, founded in 1630, the only older church being that at Salem, 1629, the church at Plymouth, 1620, being then in Plymouth Colony.

Following Dorchester in order of foundation, were: (3) Boston I, 1630, (4) Watertown, 1630, (5) Roxbury, 1631, (6) Lynn, 1632, (7) Charlestown, 1632, (8) Cambridge, 1633, (9) Ipswich, 1634, and (10) Newbury, 1635.

In the Old Colony (Plymouth), in this same period, following Plymouth, 1620, were (2) Duxbury, 1632, (3) Marshfield, 1632, (4) Scituate, 1634.

Before Elder Minot's death, seventy-one churches had been estab-

lished in the present Commonwealth of Massachusetts, eighteen in Connecticut, ten in Rhode Island, five in New Hampshire, and three in Maine, a total of 107 churches, during thirty years of which time he had been a Ruling Elder in the First Parish Church in Dorchester.

Elder Minot left a will dated 10 September 1669, proved 2 February 1671/2, and the inventory of his estate amounted to £277.7.7. (Suffolk Probate VII 189.) He left bequests to his sons James, Stephen, and Samuel, and to Stephen and Samuel sons of his deceased son John. Pope adds a daughter Hannah, born in April 1637, but if he had such a daughter she must have died young, since she does not appear in the will. Elder Minot served as Deputy to the General Court of Massachusetts, 1635, and 1636. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 330.) "His death," say the records, "was much lamented by the town, whose weal he sought and liberties defended."

2. James Minot, son of Elder George and Martha Minot, was born in England, 31 December 1628, and he died in Dorchester, 30 March 1676, aged 48 years. He married, first, at Dorchester, 9 December 1653, *Hannah Stoughton* (No. 3), born in Dorchester, April 1637, admitted to the First Church in Dorchester, 1662, and died there 12 March 1670, aged 33 years, the daughter of Colonel Israel and Elizabeth (Knight) Stoughton, and sister of Lieutenant-Governor William Stoughton. He married, second, 21 May 1673, Hepzibah Corlet, sister of Arnis Corlet. She married, second, 4 June 1684, Daniel Champney. James Minot died intestate, and his estate was appraised at £555.18.6.

3. Justice James Minot, Esquire, son of James and Hannah (Stoughton) Minot, was born at Dorchester, 2 April 1659, and he died before 9 March 1696 (when his widow married, second, Captain Joseph Bulkeley of Concord). He married at Concord, 9 February 1687/8, *Rebecca Jones* (No. 3), born at Concord, 8 March 1662/3, died at Acton, 12 July 1712, aged 50 years, the daughter of John and Dorcas Jones of Concord. After 1725, their son, Jonathan Minot of Westford (then part of Chelmsford), and Joseph Hubbard (who had married Rebecca Bulkeley) sold to Thomas Jones of Concord, "the whole of the right of their mother, Rebecca (Jones) (Minot) Bulkeley."

4. Lieutenant Jonathan Minot, son of James and Rebecca (Jones) Minot, was born at Concord, about 1690, but removed to Westford, where he lived and died, 23 July 1770, aged 81 years (GS). He married at Concord, 26 January 1713/4, *Elizabeth Stratton* (No. 4), born at Concord, 14 February 1692/3, died at Westford, 7 May 1772, in her 80th year (GS), the daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Fletcher) Stratton.

5. Major Jonathan Minot, son of Lieutenant Jonathan and Elizabeth (Stratton) Minot, was born at Westford, 19 January 1722/3, and he died at Westford, 7 February 1806, aged 83 years. He married at Westford, 6 March 1745/6, *Esther Proctor* (No. 4), born at Chelmsford,

27 November 1725, died at Westford, 30 March 1808, aged 83 years, the daughter of Joseph and Agnes (Peirce) Proctor of Chelmsford. They lived in Parkersville, near Nonesuch Meadow.

6. Olive Minot, daughter of Major Jonathan and Esther (Proctor) Minot, was born at Westford, 13 June 1753, and she died there, 25 September 1827, aged 74 years. She married at Charlestown, 30 November 1774, *Willard Read* (No. 4), born at Westford, 15 August 1746, died at Westford, 8 February 1814, aged 67 years (GS).

6. Olive Minot (Chart 20), m. Willard Read.

MITTON

1. Michael Mitton, an associate of Governor George Cleeve, died at Falmouth, Maine, about 1662/3. He married, 1637/8, *Elizabeth Cleeve* (No. 2), the daughter of Deputy-Governor George and Joan Cleeve.

2. Dorcas Mitton, daughter of Michael and Elizabeth (Cleeve) Mitton, married *James Andrews* (No. 1), a mariner, born in England, about 1625, died at Falmouth, Maine, 5 May 1704, aged 79 years. (Their daughter, Dorcas Andrews, married *Ebenezer Davenport* (No. 2), of Dorchester.)

2. Dorcas Mitton m. James Andrews (No. 1).
Dorcas Andrews m. Ebenezer Davenport (No. 2).
Esther Davenport m. Josiah Hobbs, Jr. (No. 2).
Tabitha Hobbs m. Samuel Jones (No. 4).
Francis Jones (Chart 11), m. Elizabeth Livermore.

MOODY—KILBOURNE

1. Richard Moody, of Moulton, co. Suffolk, yeoman, died 28 April 1574, and was buried there the same day. He married, *Anne,* who was buried at Moulton, 14 March 1576/7. She married, second, at Moulton, 6 September 1574, Edward Coult, gent. Richard Moody held land in Moulton in 1558 and 1562, and purchased other lands there as well as in Gazeley, two miles east of Moulton, in 1572. He also acquired a considerable estate in western Suffolk, by purchase. His home was called "Fyrettes," in Moulton. Besides the above lands, he had other lands in Cavenham and Kentford, co. Suffolk, and a flock of 400 sheep at Isleham, co. Cambridge, and land in Okinbury, Wessen, and Illington, co. Huntingdon.

2. George Moody, eldest son of Richard and Anne Moody, was born about September 1559, and was of Moulton, co. Suffolk, yeoman. He made his will 5 August 1607, and was buried at Moulton, 23 August 1607. He married, first, *Margaret,* who was buried at Moulton, 25 January 1602/3. He married, second, at Moulton, 5 September 1604, Christian Cramp, who was living on 5 August 1607. He inherited his father's lands in Moulton, 1581/2.

3. Frances Moody, daughter of George and Margaret Moody, was baptized at Moulton, 11 October 1584, and she married there, 5 September 1604, *Thomas Kilbourne* (or Kilborne) of Wood Ditton, co. Cambridge, yeoman. She was mentioned in her father's will, which was proved 20 November 1607. (Her brother, Mr. John Moody, is the well known emigrant to New England, who was baptized 8 April 1593, and died in New England, 25 July 1655. He married at St. James' Parish, Bury St. Edmunds, 8 September 1617, Sarah Cox, baptized there 17 May 1598, died at Hadley, Massachusetts, 1671, the daughter of Christopher Cox. John Moody was a freeman and a deputy to the General Court.)

4. Elizabeth Kilbourne, daughter of Thomas and Frances (Moody) Kilbourne, died at Watertown, Massachusetts, 10 October 1638, aged 30 years, having married as his first wife in July 1636, *Robert Jennison* (No. 1), of Watertown.

5. Elizabeth Jennison, daughter of Robert and Elizabeth (Kilbourne) Jennison, was born at Watertown, 12 April 1637, and died at Woburn, 26 February 1664/5, aged 28 years. She married at Woburn, 2 October 1652, *George Reed* (No. 2), born in England, about 1629, the son of William and Mabel (Kendall) Reed.

(See Elizabeth Jennison (No. 5) for continuation to Chart 14.)

1635 MOORE (Five Lines)

1. John Moore was born in England about 1610, and he died at Sudbury, Massachusetts, 6 January 1673/4. He married, first, a wife, whose name is unknown, and who died in England, leaving two children (Elizabeth and Ensign John Moore). He married, second, in England, about 1640, *Elizabeth Whale* (No. 2), born in Essex co. England, who died at Sudbury, 14 December 1690, the only daughter of the first wife of Philemon Whale.

He came from England in the ship "Planter," of London, 1635, aged 24 years, with his second wife, Elizabeth Whale, and her parents, and the two children of his first wife, and settled in Sudbury, where he was living, 3 April 1640. He bought lands in Sudbury, 1 September 1642, of

Deacon Edmund Rice, in the oldest part of Sudbury, which later became Wayland, and he settled there soon after. In May 1645, he bought his home lot and house of Deacon John Stone, "also all the fences that is now standing about any part of the said land, and also all the boards and shelves that are now about the house, whether fast or loose." (Sudbury Town Records, I: 54.) He took the oath of fidelity at Sudbury, 9 July 1645, and was a town officer there. He subscribed to the Lancaster Town and Church Covenant, 11 March 1652/3, his name standing tenth on the list of 55 subscribers, and he drew 40 acres of land there, 30 November 1653. Here at Lancaster he became a prominent citizen, farmer, and land owner, but did not long remain, spending the latter as the earlier part of his life in Sudbury.

His will was dated 25 August 1668, proved 7 April 1674, and the inventory of his estate amounted to £804.7.0. The will mentions sons, John of Lancaster, William, Jacob, Joseph (to whom he left his homestead in Sudbury), and Benjamin, and daughters Elizabeth, wife of Henry Rice, Mary, wife of David Stone, and Lydia, wife of James Cutler. His wife Elizabeth was named administratrix. He appointed "my Reverend Pasto^{r} Mr Edmund Browne & my worthy loveing ffriends Leiften^{nt} Edmund Goodenow & Mr. Thomas Steevens all of this Towne of Sudbury, to bee the overseers of this my will . . ."

Among his possessions were: "One ffowling peice, ffoure musketts, & Ammunition, three Swords, & one Pike." (Mx. Prob. 15362.)

In his will, John Moore makes this bequest: "To my Eldest sonne John Moore of the Towne of Lancast^{r} . . . 5 shillings (for that I have given him his portion formerly)."

2. Ensign John^{2} Moore, the eldest son of John Moore by his first wife, was born about 1630, and he died in Lancaster, 23 September, 1702. He married, first, at Sudbury, 16 November 1654, *Ann Smith* (No. 2), who died at Lancaster, 10 March 1670/1, the daughter of John and Alice Smith of Sudbury and Lancaster. He married, second, at Lancaster, 23 August 1683, Mary, who died before 6 July 1714, the widow of John Whitcomb. Ensign Moore was a proprietor of the town of Lancaster, 11 March 1653, and he signed the Town and Church Covenant, 1654. He was Sergeant of the Lancaster military company, 1670; was in garrison at Lancaster, 1675/6 *et seq.;* Representative of the town of Lancaster in the General Court of Massachusetts, 1689, 1690, 1691, and 1692; and he was Ensign of the Lancaster military company. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 333.) He settled in that part of Lancaster which became Bolton in 1738, where he was a prominent and wealthy man. The inventory of his estate was taken 23 September 1702, and was filed 7 October 1702, and amounted to £352. "Ensigne Jno Moore late of Lancaster . . . yeoman . . . Dec^{d} Intestate." The committee for the division of the real property of En-

sign John Moore, deceased, 25 November 1703 (and his widow now dead), return made 24 June 1714. To be divided into six equal parts, the eldest son John to have a double share.

2 parts	John	
1 part	Jonathan	
1 part	Elizabett Moore	alias Gibbs
1 part	Lydia Moore	alias Winch
1 part	Anne Moore	younger daughter

The division of personal property which took place in 1705, mentioned the widow Mary Moore, sons John and Jonathan, and daughters Ann Hildrick, Elizabeth Gibbs, and Lydia Witherby.

Two Lines

3. Ann Moore, daughter of Ensign John and Ann (Smith) Moore, was born at Lancaster, 17 July 1666, and she married at Stow, 8 October 1686, *Ephraim Hildreth* (No. 2).

3. Ann (or Anna) Moore m. Ephraim Hildreth (No. 2).
   James Hildreth m. Dorothy Prescott (No. 4).
   Amos Hildreth m. Priscilla Hildreth (No. 5).
   Hannah Hildreth (Chart 18), m. Reuben Leighton.
3. Ann (or Anna) Moore m. Ephraim Hildreth (No. 2).
   Joseph Hildreth m. Deliverance Barrett (No. 4).
   Ephraim Hildreth m. Priscilla Barron.
   Priscilla Hildreth m. Amos Hildreth (No. 7).
   Hannah Hildreth (Chart 18), m. Reuben Leighton.

Two Lines

4. Elizabeth Moore, the daughter of John Moore and his first wife, was born in England, about 1628, and she married at Sudbury, 1 January 1643/4, *Corporal Henry Rice* (No. 2).

4. Elizabeth Moore m. Corp. Henry Rice (No. 2).
   Thomasine Rice m. Benjamin Parmenter (No. 5).
   Jonathan Parmenter m. Mary Spring (No. 4).
   Abigail Parmenter (Chart 10), m. Thomas Grout.
4. Elizabeth Moore m. Corp. Henry Rice (No. 2).
   Mercy Rice m. Elnathan Allen (No. 3).
   Sergt. Obadiah Allen m. Jemima Weeks (No. 4).
   Israel Allen (Chart 15), m. Thankful Greenwood.

One Line

5. Mary Moore, the daughter of John and Elizabeth (Whale) Moore, was born at Sudbury, about 1642, and she died at Sudbury, 10 January 1702/3. She married, first, at Sudbury, 8 September 1661, Richard

Ward, who died at Sudbury, 31 March 1666. She married, second, at Sudbury, 2 November 1667, *Deacon Daniel Stone* (No. 17), born at Sudbury, 31 August 1644, died at Framingham, about March 1717/8, the son of Elder John and Ann (Rogers) Stone.

5. Mary Moore m. Dea. Daniel Stone (No. 17).
   Elizabeth Stone m. Ens. Joseph Livermore (No. 4).
   Lt. Josiah Livermore m. Thankful Harrington (No. 28).
   Elizabeth Livermore (Chart 12), m. Francis Jones.

MOREY

1. Walter Morey died at Milton, 13 April 1727. He married *Mary* who died at Milton, 22 September 1727.

2. Martha Morey, the daughter of Walter and Mary Morey, was born at Milton, 20 February 1667, and she married there 9 October 1695, *Nathaniel Blake* (No. 13), born at Dorchester, 4 July 1659, died at Dorchester, 5 October 1720, the son of Sergeant William and Anna Blake of Dorchester and Milton, Massachusetts.

2. Martha Morey m. Nathaniel Blake (No. 13).
   William Blake m. Hannah Moseley (No. 3).
   William Blake m. Miriam Townsend.
   Jemima Blake m. Benjamin Dyer (No. 4).
   Miriam Dyer (Chart 30), m. Nathaniel Lamson.

1638 MORRIS

1. Lieutenant Edward Morris was born at Nazing, Waltham, co. Essex, England, in August 1630 (said to have been baptized at Waltham Abbey, 8 August 1630), son of *Thomas* and *Griselda* (*Hewson*) *Morris* (married in 1629), from Keniton, co. Dorset, England. He came in the "Confidence," 11 April 1638, and settled in Roxbury, Massachusetts, that same year, and he died at Woodstock, Connecticut, 14 September 1689 (GS). He was married at Boston by Deputy-Governor Richard Bellingham, on 20 November 1655, to *Grace Bett* (or Betts), who died at Roxbury, 6 June 1705. The administration on his estate was granted to his eldest son, Isaac Morris, 27 July 1690/1. He was admitted to full communion in the First Church in Roxbury, 12 September 1658, and his wife, Grace, was admitted, 22 May 1659. He served the town of Roxbury as selectman, 1674-1687, and as Representative, 1677 to 1687. About this latter date he removed to Wood-

stock, where many Roxbury citizens had large grants of land, Woodstock being then in Massachusetts. At Woodstock he was selectman, 1688, 1689, and 1690, and he was Lieutenant, being Woodstock's first military officer. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 336.)

2. Elizabeth Morris, daughter of Lieutenant Edward and Grace (Bett) Morris, was born at Roxbury, March 1666, where she was admitted to the First Church, 24 April 1681, and she died at Brookline, 6 March 1754. She married at Roxbury, 9 May 1685, *Joshua Child* (No. 2), baptized at Roxbury, 20 June 1658, died at Brookline, 18 January 1729, the son of Benjamin and Mary Child of Roxbury. Elizabeth Morris was baptized at Roxbury, 26 March 1666.

2. Elizabeth Morris m. Joshua Child (No. 2).
Abigail Child m. Capt. James Draper (No. 3).
Capt. James Draper m. Mehitable Whiting (No. 6).
Capt. John Draper (Chart 13), m. Rebecca Muzzy.

1638 MORSE OF STOKE-BY-NAYLAND (Two Lines)

1. Robert Morse of Stoke-by-Nayland, co. Suffolk, husbandman, died before 15 September 1552 (will dated 5 October 1551; proved 15 September 1552). He married *Agnes* who was buried at Stoke-by-Nayland, 17 January 1578/9, aged 80 years. She made a nuncupative will, 13 January 1578/9, proved 1 February 1578/9, at Bury St. Edmunds, giving the same list of heirs. His father was probably living at that place about 1490. (*N.E.H.G. Register,* 93: 280-294.)

2. Thomas Morse, son of Robert and Agnes Morse, was born about 1520, the eldest son, and he was buried at Stoke-by-Nayland, 17 February 1566/7. He married *Agnes* who was buried at Stoke, 5 April 1574. He was taxed at Stoke in the subsidy of 1543/4.

3. The Reverend Thomas Morse, son of Thomas and Agnes Morse of Stoke-by-Nayland, co. Suffolk, and named in his grandfather's will, 5 October 1551, made his own will on 10 November 1596, and died between that date and 10 March 1596/7. He married, first, at Boxted, co. Essex, 26 May 1573, *Margaret King,* who was buried at Hinderclay, co. Suffolk, 28 July 1585. He married, second, at Boxted, 24 November 1585, Margery Boggas, who was living when her husband made his will.

The Reverend Mr. Morse was presented to the vicarage of Boxted, co. Essex, in 1573, of which the Bishop of London was patron, and Mr. Morse held this living until 1578, when he resigned. He continued to live in Boxted until 1583, for the baptisms of his five children by his first wife down to and including Daniel, were recorded there. On 14 July 1583, he was inducted as rector of Hinderclay, in northern Suffolk,

and from about 1584 until his death he was rector at Foxearth, co. Suffolk. On 28 August 1595, Thomas Morse compounded for the first fruits of the rectory of Foxearth. In his will he bequeathed to his "nyne children noew living nyne score pounds," that is, twenty pounds to each child.

His eldest son, the Reverend John Morse, A.M. (Emmanuel College, Cambridge, A.B., 1584, A.M., 1598) left thirty pounds to his brothers or their children.

4. Samuel Morse, second son of the Reverend Thomas and Margaret (King) Morse, was baptized at Boxted, co. Essex, 12 June 1576, and he died at Medfield, Massachusetts, 5 December 1654. He was a husbandman, and he resided at Redgrave and Burgate, co. Suffolk, England, and at Watertown, Dedham, and Medfield, Massachusetts. He married at Redgrave, co. Suffolk, 29 June 1602, *Elizabeth Jasper* (No. 2), baptized at Redgrave, 30 January 1579/80, who died at Medfield, Massachusetts, 20 June 1655, the daughter of Lancelot Jasper of Redgrave, husbandman, and sister of Ann Jasper, who had married his half-brother, Joseph Morse. With his wife Elizabeth, son Joseph, and granddaughter, Elizabeth Daniell, he embarked, 15 April 1635, on the ship "Increase," of London, bound for New England. He went first to Watertown where he was admitted to the First Church in Watertown, and where his son Daniel had already settled. Here he remained only a short time. In 1636, he was a proprietor of Dedham, where he was prominent in the early settlement of the town, a member of the First Church there, a freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 8 October 1640, and a town officer. His last days were spent in Medfield, which was set off from Dedham in 1651, and which was the home of his daughter Mary, the wife of Samuel Bullen. As the son of a minister of the Church of England, Samuel Morse was a man of fair education and considerable importance in the Massachusetts communities in which he lived.

Samuel Morse made his will 10 April 1654 (Suffolk Probate, vol. I), in which he makes bequests "unto Elizabeth Morse my deare and Loveing wife" and after her death to be divided amongst "my Children both sonnes and daughters that is to say John Morse, Daniell Morse, Mary Bullen and Ann Morse the wife of my dearely beloved Sonne Joseph deceased." Wife Elizabeth executrix. The witnesses were Henry Smith, (Rev.) Ralph Wheelock, and (Deacon) Samuel Bullen. (*N.E.H.G. Register,* 5: 299.)

5. Daniel Morse, son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Jasper) Morse, was born in England, about 1610, and he died at Sherborn, Massachusetts, 5 June 1688. He married *Lydia Fisher* (No. 2), daughter of Anthony Fisher, of Dedham. She was born about 1620, and she died at Sherborn, 29 January 1690/1, aged 70 years. Daniel Morse came to New England before his father and settled in Watertown where he was

a member of the First Church in that place and where he was admitted freeman of the Bay Colony, 6 May 1635. He lived in Dedham, Medfield, and Sherborn, where he served as selectman. Here, too, he was in command of his garrison house during King Philip's War. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 337.) In his will, made 9 March 1687/8, he provided for his wife, gave his homestead to his youngest child Samuel, and named his sons Obadiah, Jonathan, and Nathaniel, and his daughters, Bethiah Perry, Mary West, Bathsheba Fiske, and Lydia Wight.

6. Bethia Morse, daughter of Daniel and Lydia (Fisher) Morse, was born at Dedham, 24 March 1647/8, baptized there, 2 April 1648, and she died in 1717. She married, at Sherborn, 23 May 1665, *John Perry* (No. 2), born at Roxbury, 7 September 1639, died at Sherborn 4 May 1713, the son of John Perry of Roxbury. He settled early at Medfield, and came to Sherborn in 1679, where he was selectman, 1692, and 1693.

6. Bethia Morse m. John Perry (No. 2).
Samuel Perry m. Joanna Lovett.
Samuel Perry m. Ruth Leland (No. 14).
Samuel Perry (Chart 21), m. Elizabeth Rowe.

1635 MORSE (Second Line)

7. Joseph Morse, son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Jasper) Morse, was born at Redgrave, co. Suffolk, England, and was baptized there 2 May 1613 (a younger brother of Daniel Morse, No. 5), and he died in Dorchester, Massachusetts, about 20 June 1654. He came to New England in the ship "Increase," of London, in 1635, and settled, first, at Watertown, where he was granted 12 acres of land in 1636. He married in Dedham, 1 September 1638, *Hannah Phillips,* who was perhaps a relative of the Reverend John Phillips, of Dedham, 1637-1641. She was admitted to the First Church in Dedham, 10 November 1639. Later he evidently lived in Dorchester for a time, where the family remained while the father was building a home for them in Medfield, and while he was cultivating his land in that place. But he died before his home was in readiness for the removal of his family.

The inventory of his estate is in two parts: that part which he had in Medfield, consisting of a house lot, house, barn, and the materials to finish the same, and the crop of corn on the land: and that part in Dorchester consisting of cattle, crops, furniture, tools, etc. The family moved to Medfield in 1654, and on 3 November 1658, his widow married as her second husband, Thomas Boyden of Watertown. Hannah (Phillips) (Morse) Boyden died at Boston, 3 October 1676.

8. Captain Joseph Morse, son of Joseph and Hannah (Phillips) Morse, was born at Dedham, 26 September 1649, and he died at Sherborn, 15 February 1717/8. He married, first, at Medfield, 17 October 1671, *Mehitable Wood* (No. 2), the first white child born in Sherborn, born there 22 July 1655, died there 12 November 1681, the daughter of Nicholas and Mary (Pidge) Wood. They lived in Sherborn. He married, second, 11 April 1683, Hannah Badcock, born at Milton, 8 February 1664/5, died at Sherborn, 9 November 1711, the daughter of Captain Robert and Johanna Badcock of Milton. He married, third, 17 May 1713, Mrs. Hannah (Baxter) Dyer, the daughter of John and Hannah (White) Baxter, and the widow of Captain Joseph Dyer of Braintree. She was born, probably in Braintree, 1661, and she died at Holliston, 4 September 1727, aged 66 years.

Captain Joseph Morse was admitted freeman at Medfield, 15 May 1672. The first public worship in Sherborn was held in the home of Captain Joseph Morse in 1680.

He led the early settlers and patriots of Sherborn and Medfield against the Indians in King Philip's War, 1675/6, as captain of the Medfield military company, and he was the Representative from Sherborn to the General Court of Massachusetts, 1715. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 337.) He settled on land inherited from his father-in-law, Nicholas Wood, near Holbrook's mill. He also inherited, with his brothers and sisters, the land on which West Medway village now stands. He drew lands in the western part of Sherborn and in the western part of Holliston, and 80 acres in Douglas. He subscribed to the second petition for the incorporation of the town of Sherborn. He also served sixteen years as selectman of Sherborn: 1688-1691, 1694, 1696-1697, 1699-1700, 1702, 1705, 1707, 1710-1712, and 1714; very often acted as town moderator; was a good scribe and was much employed in writing conveyances. As Captain Joseph Morse, he served as Deputy (i.e., the earlier term for representative) for Sherborn at the General Court, from 31 May 1699 until 16 April 1700, and as we have seen, as Representative for Sherborn from 25 May until 22 December 1715.

He was one of the original purchasers of 3000 acres of land which later became the towns of Sherborn and Holliston, 12 July 1682, and received 100 acres at that time, with later additions. He signed the first contract of the town to build a meeting house and to settle a minister, 29 April 1681, and was one of the six founders of the First Church in Sherborn, March, 1685. (Sewall, *Diary*).

Captain Joseph Morse settled "Bogistow," now Sherborn, in 1670. Imagination paints him wielding the axe, the scythe, the hoe, the flail, and the swindling knife, clad in undyed woolen and tow fabrics from the spinning wheel and loom of his wife; breakfasting on bean soup, supping on milk and hominy, and dining on wild fowl, bear's meat, or

venison, with turnips, brown bread, and a hard Indian pudding for desert; every Sunday morning tidily dressed, rowing his wife across the Charles River in a large canoe, and walking with her four miles through swamps and woods to Medfield meeting and back again; or fording the broad stream on horseback, with Hitty or Hannah on a pillion behind him; spurring up Dobbin lest they be too late and the minister go in before them; cheered with hope, soothed with love, contented and happy; when Indian hostilities began and menaced all their earthly joys and prospects.

During King Philip's War, Captain Morse was sorely tried. On the memorable morning of 21 February 1675/6, when Medfield was assaulted by 500 of Philip's warriors, laid in ashes, and 18 persons massacred, he was at his remote and feeble settlement, with a wife near confinement, and a sister-in-law nearer, whose husband, being on the other side of the river, fell the first victim to the fearful tomahawk. But they escaped. (Rev. Abner Morse's narrative.)

9. Joseph Morse, son of Captain Joseph and Mehitable (Wood) Morse, was born at Sherborn, 25 March 1679, and he died there 18 April 1754. He married 14 April 1702, *Prudence Adams* (No. 7), the daughter of Henry and Prudence (Frary) Adams.

10. Judith Morse, the daughter of Joseph and Prudence (Adams) Morse, was born at Sherborn, 13 October 1720, and she died there, 26 October 1774. She married at Sherborn, 21 December 1741, Captain *Caleb Leland* (No. 10), son of Ebenezer, Jr. and Martha (Fairbanks) (Death) Leland.

10. Judith Morse m. Capt. Caleb Leland (No. 10).
Prudence Leland (Chart 24), m. Adam Leland.

1630 MOSELEY—MAUDESLEY

1. John Moseley came in the "Mary and John" which sailed from Plymouth, England, 20 March 1629/30, and arrived at Nantasket, 30 May 1630. With the majority of the passengers, he settled in Dorchester, where he was admitted to the First Church, 23 August 1636, and was admitted freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 14 March 1638/9. He was a grantee of lands in Dorchester, 22 June 1638. The name Moseley is a later corruption of the name Maudesley as he spelled it in 1641 as shown by his autograph. He died at Dorchester, 29 August 1661, and the inventory of his estate was taken, 4 October 1661, which amounted to £240.3.8. He married, first, Elizabeth, and second, *Cicely,* who died at Dorchester, 3 December 1661, having made her will, 28 November 1661.

2. Thomas Moseley, son of John and Cicely Moseley, was born at

Dorchester, and he died there 22 October 1706. He married at Dorchester, 28 October 1658, *Mary Lawrence,* who died at Hingham in April 1723, the daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Bates) Lawrence, of Hingham. Mr. Moseley was admitted a member of the First Church in Dorchester, 13 February 1658/9, and his wife was admitted 8 February 1661/2. Mr. Moseley served at Punkapoag in King Philip's War, 1676. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, page 338.)

3. John Moseley, son of Thomas and Mary (Lawrence) Moseley, was born at Dorchester, 9 April 1676, and he married there 28 July 1700, *Hannah Clark,* born in 1677, died at Dorchester, 16 December 1759, aged 72 years.

4. Hannah Moseley, daughter of John and Hannah (Clark) Moseley, was born at Dorchester, 5 November 1702, and she married at Dorchester, 1 January 1728/9, *William Blake* (No. 14), born in Milton, 21 July 1696, died at Milton, 15 October 1736, aged 41 years.

4. Hannah Moseley m. William Blake (No. 14).
William Blake m. Marrian Townsend.
Jemima Blake m. Benjamin Dyer (No. 4).
Marrian Dyer (Chart 30), m. Nathaniel Lamson.

Cambridge, 1657 MUNROE—MUNRO

1. William Munroe, born probably near Inverness, Scotland, 1625, died at Lexington, Massachusetts, 23 January 1717/8, was the pioneer ancestor of this family. He married, first, 1665, Martha George, died before 1672, the daughter of John George of Charlestown. He married, second, 1672, *Mary Ball,* born about 1651, and she died at Lexington, in August 1692 (GS), aged 41 years. He married, third, Mrs. Elizabeth (Johnson) Dwyer, born about 1635, died at Lexington, 14 December 1714, aged 79 years, the daughter of William and Elizabeth Johnson, and the widow of Edward Dwyer. He settled, first, at Cambridge, 1657, but removed to that part of Lexington, then and still called "Scotland," near the Woburn line. This land was still in the possession of the family in 1913. He was admitted freeman in 1690, and admitted to full communion in the First Church in Lexington, 1 February 1699. In 1694, he served as selectman of the town. His will, dated 14 November 1716, mentions sons John, William, George, Daniel, Joseph, and Benjamin, and daughters Eleanor Burgess, Martha Comee, Hannah Peirce, Elizabeth Rugg, and Mary Fassett.

2. Hannah Munroe, daughter of William and Mary (Ball) Munroe, was born about 1675, and she married, 21 December 1692, *Joseph Peirce* (No. 4), born at Watertown, 2 October 1669.

2. Hannah Munroe m. Joseph Peirce (No. 4).
Mary Peirce m. Thomas Fiske (No. 3).
Hannah Fiske m. Dea. Nathan Perry (No. 4).
Josiah Perry (Chart 3), m. Lydia Flagg.

1634 MUZZY

1. Robert Muzzy, one of the first settlers of Ipswich, Massachusetts, was admitted freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 3 September 1634, and hence was doubtless a member of the First Church in Ipswich before that time. He died in the spring of 1644. He married *Bridget,* who died at Lancaster, Massachusetts, 14 June 1662. She had married, second, between 1644 and 1648, as his second wife, Thomas Rowlandson. She was thus the step-mother of the Reverend Joseph Rowlandson (Harvard College, 1652), the first minister of the First Church of Christ in Lancaster, 1654-1676. Mr. Rowlandson died at Lancaster, 17 November 1657, and Bridget married, third, at Lancaster, 31 May 1659, William Kerley, senior, who died there 14 July 1670. Bridget's parentage is unknown.

The will of Robert Muzzy was dated 5 January 1642, and it was probated 16 May 1644. In it he mentions his wife Bridget, daughters Mary and Ellen, and sons Joseph and Benjamin. From this will it also appears that he had one or more wives previous to his marriage to Bridget.

2. Benjamin Muzzy, son of Robert and Bridget Muzzy, was born about 17 June 1632, and he died at Rumney Marsh, now Chelsea, 6 December 1690. He married about 1653, *Alice Dexter,* born about 1635, died between 25 November 1681 and 22 August 1682, the daughter of Richard and Bridget Dexter of Ireland, Charlestown, and Malden, Massachusetts. He was chosen surveyor at Rumney Marsh 13 March 1664/5, and constable 14 March 1669/70, and was aged about 30 years on 17 June 1662. He was a soldier in King Philip's War under Captain Daniel Henchman. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 341.) They were mustered at Concord in May 1676, fought at Waushacum Ponds in Lancaster in June, reached Hadley on 14 June 1676, took part in the Connecticut River campaign, perhaps at Turner's Falls, and then returned to Boston, where Benjamin Muzzy was paid £2.11.05. He was also a trooper under Captain Hutchinson. (*N.E.H.G. Register,* 37: 47; see also Bodge's *Soldiers in King Philip's War.*) Benjamin and Alice Muzzy resided in Malden and Chelsea. In 1678, he bought 15 acres in Charlestown, which he sold in 1682. In 1680, he bought 250 acres in Billerica.

3. Benjamin Muzzy, son of Benjamin and Alice (Dexter) Muzzy,

was born in Malden, 16 April 1657, and he died at Lexington, 12 May 1732. He married, first, *Sarah Browne,* probably the daughter of Abraham and Jane (Skipper) Browne who were married at Boston, 19 August 1653. She was born at Boston, 16 June 1660, and died at Lexington, 28 January 1710/11, aged "50 y. 9 Mo. & 12 dayes." He married, second, Jane. "Mrs. Jean Muse" of Lexington, married (Intentions, 9 December 1733), Lieut. John Cleves of Beverly. Benjamin Muzzy was living in Charlestown in 1675, when he was impressed as a "trooper" in the expedition against the Indians. He was also "on a roll of English Prisoners in the hands of the French and Indians in Canada, 1710." (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 341.)

Benjamin Muzzy removed from Charlestown to Cambridge before 1681, and in 1693, he bought 206 acres in Lexington. He resided in Lexington from 1692 to the end of his life. In 1692, he subscribed for the erection of the first meeting house of the First Church in Lexington, and in 1693, he was one of the largest taxpayers in the town. He was constable, 1694, assessor, 1700, and tythingman, 1716. He lived on the spot where the Bucknam tavern later stood, and his son John was the first innkeeper in Lexington, 1714. The inventory of his estate mentions: mansion house, barn, cider mill, and homestead of 111 acres, and valued at £80. He bought his homestead, located at the center of the town, of Edward Pelham, of Rhode Island, in 1693.

4. John Muzzy, son of Benjamin and Sarah Muzzy, was born in Lexington, 1685, and he died there 29 March 1768 (GS). He married, first, Medford, 12 July 1709, *Elizabeth Bradshaw* (No. 3), born at Medford, 21 December 1688, died in Lexington, 21 February 1721/2, aged 33 years, the daughter of Ensign John and Mary (Hall) Bradshaw. He married, second, 6 December 1722, Rebecca (Watts-Turner) Ingram, born 1691, died at Lexington, 12 July 1731, aged about 40 years, the daughter of Rebecca Watts of Chelsea, and widow respectively of the Reverend James Turner and James Ingram. He married, third, Mary, born about 1691, who died at Lexington, 9 March 1758, in the 66th year of her age.

He was the first innkeeper in Lexington, 1714, and served as constable, 1727, member of the school committee, 1733, selectman, 1741/2, and 1744, and assessor, 1746. He was admitted to full communion in the First Church in Lexington, 24 August 1735. His will, dated 1764, with a codicil, 1765, mentions daughters Mary Hall, Sarah Hill, Jane Stone, and sons John and Benjamin. His son-in-law, Samuel Stone, was named executor. He was a large landowner in Lexington and Templeton. He gave his Templeton lands to sons Benjamin and John.

5. Deacon John Muzzy, Esquire, son of John and Elizabeth (Bradshaw) Muzzy, was born in Lexington, 12 May 1714, and he died at Spencer, Massachusetts, 25 June 1789, aged 75 years. He married, first, at Lexington, 11 November 1736, *Abigail Reed* (No. 5), born at Lexing-

ton, 30 March 1720, died at Spencer, 18 February 1766, aged 46 years, the daughter of Major Benjamin, Esq. and Rebecca (Stone) Reed. He married, second, 14 May 1773, Mrs. Eleanor (Stoddard) Snow, the widow of Jonathan Snow.

About 1740, he settled in Rutland, where he was often selectman. He remained there about ten years, and then removed to Spencer where the rest of his life was spent. In each place he was a very highly respected and useful member of society. He was deacon in the First Church in Spencer from 12 June 1753 to 1789, a period of thirty-six years. He represented the town of Spencer in the General Court of Massachusetts, 1779, and was selectman of Spencer: 1753-1756, 1758-1762, 1764-1765, 1770, 1772, and 1774, and was Town Clerk, 1754-1756, 1761-1762, 1771-1774. He served as member of the Spencer Committee of Correspondence, 1775, 1778-1780, and was commissioned Justice-of-the-Peace, 18 March 1772. He was also frequently employed as scribe in writing wills, deeds, and other legal instruments.

6. Rebecca Muzzy, daughter of Deacon John and Abigail (Reed) Muzzy, was born in Spencer, 24 May 1750, and she died there 29 April 1818. She married in Spencer, 24 December 1770, *Captain John Draper* (No. 5), born at Spencer, 16 November 1745, died at Spencer, 20 December 1822, the son of Captain James and Mehitable (Whiting) Draper.

6. Rebecca Muzzy (Chart 14), m. Capt. John Draper.

1635 NEWCOMB

1. Francis Newcomb (Nucum), aged 30 years, with his wife Rachel, aged 20 years, and two older children, came to New England in the "Planter," Nicholas Trarice, Master, which sailed from London, in April 1635. They settled temporarily in Boston for three or four years, and on 28 February 1635/6, Rachel was admitted to the First Church in Boston. They removed to Braintree, now Quincy, where Francis was admitted to the First Church of that town, 16 February 1639/40. Braintree, Lynn (Saugus), and other places were the sources of bog-iron ore. Here Francis served on the jury in March 1678, and in March 1684/5, Rachel transferred her membership from the First Church in Boston to the First Church in Braintree (now the First Church in Quincy). Francis Newcomb died at Braintree, 27 May 1692, "aged 100 years."

2. Judith Newcomb, daughter of Francis and Rachel Newcomb, was born at Braintree (Quincy), 16 January 1645/6, and she died at Watertown, 1 March 1722/3. She married at Watertown, 30 October 1666,

Ensign Samuel Jennison (No. 2), born about 1645, died at Watertown, in October 1701, the son of Robert and Grace Jennison.

2. Judith Newcombe m. Ensign Samuel Jennison (No. 2).
Samuel Jennison, Jr. m. Mary Stearns (No. 6).
Hannah Jennison m. Jonathan Stone, Jr. (No. 11).
Deacon Jonathan Stone m. Ruth Livermore (No. 10).
Ruth Stone (Chart 2), m. Lieutenant Nathaniel Harrington.

1636 NUTTE—NUTT—NUTE

1. Miles (or Myles) Nutt was born about 1598, and he died at Malden, Massachusetts, 2 July 1671, aged 73 years. He was a proprietor at Watertown, 1636, and was admitted freeman of the Colony, 17 May 1637. He removed to Woburn where he was a proprietor in 1645. He married *Sybil (Tuicknell) Bibble,* the widow of John Bibble of Boston, and the daughter of John Tuicknell, of Wedmore, co. Somerset, England, and the sister of John Tuicknell, of Wedmore, to whom she gave power of attorney, 26 September 1650, to collect a legacy left her by her father. John Bibble was a licensed innkeeper at Hull, 29 May 1644, who removed to Malden. Miles Nutt and his wife Sybil made a mutual agreement or will, 4 January 1658, by which her daughter Anna (Bibble) Jones, wife of Robert Jones of Hingham, and her children were to inherit certain property. Miles Nutt made his will 1 February 1673/4, which was probated 15 December 1674, in which he bequeaths to his wife Sybil, and to their daughter Sarah, the wife of John Wyman, and her children. Sybil was in Shadwell in Stepney Parish, London, England, 9 October 1640. After the death of Miles Nutt, she married again, John Doolittle, of Rumney Marsh (Chelsea), Massachusetts. The Nutt property in Woburn was given to John Wyman, Jr.

2. Sarah Nutt, daughter of Miles and Sybil (Tuicknell) (Bibble) Nutt, married, first, at Woburn, 5 November 1644, *Lieutenant John Wyman* (No. 2).

2. Sarah Nutt m. Lt. John Wyman (No. 2).
Sarah Wyman m. Joseph Walker (No. 3).
Elizabeth Walker m. Samuel Fitch (No. 3).
Samuel Fitch m. Joanna Keyes (No. 3).
Lydia Fitch m. Francis Leighton (No. 4).
Deacon Reuben Leighton (Chart 17), m. Hannah Hildreth.

OCINGTON—OCKINGTON

1. William Ocington, married *Mary*.

2. Mary Ocington, daughter of William and Mary Ocington, was born at Watertown, 7 September 1669, and she died at Waltham, 23 October 1725. She married at Watertown, 39 March 1692, *Edward Harrington* (No. 12), born at Watertown, 2 March 1668/9, died at Waltham, 21 January 1736 (GS), the son of Robert and Susanna (George) Harrington.

2. Mary Ocington m. Edward Harrington (No. 12).
Francis Harrington m. Prudence Stearns (No. 7).
Lt. Nathaniel Harrington (Chart 1), m. Ruth Stone.

1638 PAINE

1. Ensign Moses Paine, gent., called "Mr." in the Cambridge records, where he was a proprietor, 1638, owned a house and land on Dunster Street in 1642. He removed to Braintree where he was a freeman of the colony, 2 June 1641, and a member of the First Church in Braintree (now Quincy). He was Ensign of the Braintree Foot Company. His second wife, Elizabeth, the mother of his children, was buried at Frittenden, 11 October 1632. He married, third, Judith (Pares) Quincy, the widow of Mr. Edmund Quincy. She was admitted a member of the First Church in Boston, November 1633, and was dismissed to the church in Braintree, 30 March 1645. He died at Braintree, 21 June 1643, and his will was proved and the inventory taken 30 October 1643, his son Moses being the executor. The inventory amounted to £671. He left bequests to his wife Judith, sons Moses and Stephen, and daughter Elizabeth, consisting of goods and lands at Braintree, Cambridge, Concord, and Piscataqua (now Portsmouth, New Hampshire), and in Old England. He was baptized at Frittenden, 23 April 1581, the son of Nicholas Payne of that place.

2. Elizabeth Paine, baptized, Frittenden, Kent, 23 July 1620, was killed by the Indians at Medfield, 21 February 1675/6, married at Braintree, 17 November 1643, *Lieutenant Henry Adams* (No. 5).

2. Elizabeth Paine m. Lt. Henry Adams (No. 5).
Ens. Henry Adams m. Prudence Frary (No. 3).
Prudence Adams m. Joseph Morse (No. 9).
Judith Morse m. Capt. Caleb Leland (No. 10).
Prudence Leland (Chart 24), m. Adam Leland.

1630 PALGRAVE

1. Mr. Richard Palgrave, "one of the first physicians of Charlestown," and his wife, Anna, were admitted to the First Church in Boston, 1631, and he was admitted freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 18 May 1631. He made his will 4 June 1651, and the inventory of his estate was taken 1 October 1651, which amounted to £313.0.8. The will mentions wife Anna, son John, daughter Mary (wife of Roger Wellington), and daughters Sarah, Elizabeth, Rebecca, and Lydia. He also had a daughter Bethia. (See the Palgrave appendix in *Eight Lines of Descent of John Prescott, Founder of Lancaster, Massachusetts, 1645, From Alfred the Great, King of England, 871-901,* 1957.)

2. Mary Palgrave, daughter of Dr. Richard and Anna Palgrave, married *Roger Wellington* (No. 1).

2. Mary Palgrave m. Roger Wellington (No. 1).
Mary Wellington m. Ens. John Coolidge (No. 8).
Mary Coolidge m. Daniel Livermore (No. 8).
Oliver Livermore m. Ruth ( ) Bowman.
Ruth Livermore m. Dea. Jonathan Stone (No. 12).
Ruth Stone (Chart 2), m. Nathaniel Harrington.

1639 PARMENTER

1. George Parmenter, of Little Yeldham (also called Over and Upper Yeldham), co. Essex, was born probably about 1520, and was buried at Little Yeldham, 7 February 1591/2. He married *Alice*. He appears at Little Yeldham as George Parmenter, Jr., in the subsidy of 1542/1544, and is next found in the adjoining parish of Ovington in the subsidy of 1555/1556, and again at Little Yeldham in that of 1571/2. They had nine children.

2. William Parmenter, youngest son of George and Alice Parmenter, of Little Yeldham, co. Essex, husbandman, was born about 1560, and was buried at Little Yeldham, 4 December 1617. He married about 1585, *Margery*. He inherited various lands from his father and copyhold lands called "Cowell" by the will of his brother George. He was assessed in the subsidy of 1596/7 in the adjacent parish of Sible Hedingham, the registers of which prior to 1680 are lost. They had six children.

3. Deacon John Parmenter, the second son of William and Margery Parmenter, of Little Yeldham, co. Essex, and Bures St. Mary, co. Suffolk, England, and Sudbury and Roxbury, Massachusetts, was born about 1588, and he died at Roxbury, 1 May 1671, aged 83 years. He married, first, in England, about 1609, *Bridget,* who died at Sudbury,

6 April 1660. He married, second, at Roxbury, 9 August 1661, Mrs. Annis (Bayford) (Chandler) Dane (widow successively of William Chandler, and John Dane, both of Roxbury), baptized at Farnham, co. Essex, England, 12 June 1603, died at Roxbury, 15 March 1682/3, the daughter of Francis and Johan Bayford. "1683. M.I. (Ides of March) d. 17, Old Mother Parmiter, a blessed Saint." (Roxbury Church Records.) He was the second son and thus inherited no lands from his well-to-do father, and after the latter's death, he removed about eight miles from Little Yeldham, to Bures St. Mary, co. Suffolk. Here he witnessed the will of Henry Loker of Bures St. Mary, glover. (*N.E.H.G. Register,* 68: 270-273.) In 1639, John Parmenter, with his family, and also with the widow and children of Henry Loker, emigrated to New England, and settled in Sudbury, Massachusetts, of which he was one of the first settlers. A comparison of the signatures of John Parmenter as a witness in the original will of Henry Loker of Bures St. Mary with an autograph signature of Deacon John Parmenter as a commissioner of Sudbury, Massachusetts, 6 January 1639/40, shows that the two signatures were made by the same hand. At Sudbury, he took the freeman's oath, 13 May 1640, and was an early proprietor. He also served as selectman in 1641, and 1660, was a deacon of the First Church in Sudbury, and in 1654, became agent for Herbert Pelham, Esq. and Thomas Waldegrave, Esq. In the summer of 1660, he removed from Sudbury to Roxbury where he died. His will, dated 25 March 1670/1, was proved 25 July 1671. He names wife Annis, daughter Woods, son-in-law John Woods, grandson John Parmenter, cousin Bartholomew Cheevers, shoemaker, of Boston, and cousin John Stibbins.

4. Sergeant John Parmenter, son of Deacon John and Bridget Parmenter, was born in England, about 1612, and he died at Sudbury, Massachusetts, 12 April 1666. He came to New England with his father in 1639, and resided in Sudbury, of which, as in the case of his father, he was one of the first settlers. His wife was *Amy,* whom he married about 1639, and who died in Sudbury, 21 November 1681. He took the freeman's oath, 10 May 1643, being at that time a member of the First Church in Sudbury. He was a trooper under Major Simon Willard at the time of his death, 1666; and his rank was that of Sergeant. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 359.) In 1665, he kept a tavern in Sudbury. He was named in the will of his grandfather, 12 October 1613. They had six children.

5. Benjamin Parmenter, youngest son of Sergeant John and Amy Parmenter, was born at Sudbury, about 1650, and he died there 1 May 1737. He married at Sudbury, 22 September 1680, *Tamazine Rice* (No. 3) (or Thomasine), born at Sudbury, 2 February 1661, died at Sudbury, 15 April 1748, the daughter of Corporal Henry and Elizabeth (Moore) Rice. They had seven children.

6. Jonathan Parmenter, youngest child of Benjamin and Tamazine

(Rice) Parmenter, was born at Sudbury, 15 January 1702/3, and he died at Sudbury, 12 April 1734. He married at Weston, 30 March 1726, *Mary Spring* (No. 4), born at Watertown, 19 January 1702/3, and she died at Sudbury, after 1735, the daughter of Thomas and Mary (Train) Spring of Weston. They had four children.

7. Abigail Parmenter, youngest child of Jonathan and Mary (Spring) Parmenter, was born at Sudbury, 30 September 1734, and she died at Worcester, 18 May 1768. She married at Sudbury, 19 January 1756, *Thomas Grout* (No. 4), who was born at Sudbury, 6 February 1727/8.

7. Abigail Parmenter (Chart 10), m. Thomas Grout.

PARTRIDGE

1. William Partridge came from Olney, Buckinghamshire, England, to Lynn, where he was admitted freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 14 March 1638/9. In 1639, he was at Salisbury, where he died 5 July 1654. His wife was *Ann,* who married, second, at Salisbury, 1 January 1655/6, Anthony Stanyan.

2. Hannah Partridge, daughter of William and Ann Partridge, was born at Salisbury, after 1639, and she died at Hampton, after 1712. She married, at Salisbury, 1660, *Lieutenant Edward Gove* (No. 2).

2. Hannah Partridge m. Lt. Edward Gove (No. 2).
Ens. John Gove m. Sarah.
Hannah Gove m. John Cass (No. 3).
Hannah Cass m. Daniel Swett (No. 4).
Hannah Swett (Chart 25-A), m. Lt. Benjamin Bean.

1651 PATTERSON

1. James Patterson, born in Scotland, about 1633, died in 1701, was a soldier in the army opposed to Cromwell. He was made a prisoner at the battle of Dunbar, 3 September 1650, and was transported to America by order of the Protector. He embarked at London, 6 November 1651, and in 1658, was living in Billerica, Massachusetts, where he became a large landowner. He married 29 May 1662, *Rebecca Stevenson* (No. 2), born at Cambridge, Massachusetts, 20 January 1642, the daughter of Andrew and Jane Stevenson of that place, and they were still residing there in 1695. His house was a garrison in King Philip's War, and for his services in that war his heirs were granted land at Narragansett No.

6, now Templeton, Massachusetts. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 362.)

2. Mary Patterson, daughter of James and Rebecca (Stevenson) Patterson, was born at Billerica, 22 August 1667, and she died at Chelmsford, 12 October 1724. She married at Chelmsford, 30 January 1687/8, *Peter Proctor* (No. 2).

2. Mary Patterson m. Peter Proctor (No. 2).
Joseph Proctor m. Agnes Peirce.
Esther Proctor m. Maj. Jonathan Minot (No. 5).
Olive Minot (Chart 20), m. Willard Read.

1635 PEABODY—PAYBODY

1. Lieutenant Francis Peabody was probably born at St. Albans, Hertfordshire, England, about 1614, and he died at Topsfield, Massachusetts, 19 February 1697/8. He married *Mary Foster* (No. 2), who died at Topsfield, 9 April 1705, the daughter of Reginald and Judith Foster. He was a husbandman and he came to New England in the ship "Planter," Nicholas Trarice, Master, 2 April 1635, aged 21 years. He deposed on 24 June 1662, aged "about fifty yeares." His first place of settlement was Ipswich where he was a proprietor in 1636, but two or three years later, he was a founder with the Reverend Stephen Bachiler, and twelve others, of the town of Hampton, New Hampshire, in October 1638, and of the First Church in Hampton, also in October 1638, the first regularly established church in New Hampshire, and of which the Reverend Mr. Bachiler was the first regularly settled minister. Lieutenant Peabody was evidently a member of the church, for he was admitted freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 18 May 1642, while still in Hampton, and in 1649, he was one of three commissioners of that place chosen "to ende small causes." Perhaps he returned to Ipswich about 1650. At all events he was living there in 1657, when he removed to Topsfield, where the rest of his life was spent. In 1668, he was Lieutenant of the Topsfield company (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 363). He was a large landowner in Topsfield, Boxford, and Rowley. They had fourteen children.

2. Mary Peabody, daughter of Lieutenant Francis and Mary (Foster) Peabody was born in 1656. She married *John Death* (No. 1), of Sherborn and Framingham.

2. Mary Peabody m. John Death (No. 1).
Ens. John Death m. Waitstill.
Mary Death m. Daniel Leland (No. 5).
Adam Leland (Chart 23), m. Prudence Leland.

Watertown, 1637 PEARCE—PEIRCE—PERS—PIERCE

1. JOHN PEIRCE was born probably in Norwich, England, about 1588, and he died at Watertown, Massachusetts, 19 August 1661. He married in England, *Elizabeth,* who died in Watertown, 12 March 1666/7, "aged about 79 years." "John Pers of Norwich, co. Norfolk, weaver, aged 49 years, and wife Elizabeth, 36 years, with children: John, Barbara, Elizabeth, and Judith, and servant John Gedney, passed examination to go to Boston, New England, 8 April 1637." They came either in the "John and Dorothy" of Norwich or the "Rose" of Yarmouth. He continued his trade as a weaver in Watertown, and was admitted to the First Church there as well as a freeman of the Bay Colony, March 1637/8. He took the oath of allegiance, 1652. His will was made 4 March 1657/8 and proved 1 October 1666, but does not name his children. Her will dated 5 March 1666/7, proved 2 April 1667, mentions Anthony, Robert, and John, and daughters Esther Morse, and Mary Coldham.

2. ANTHONY PEIRCE, son of John and Elizabeth Peirce, was born in England in 1609, and he died at Watertown, Massachusetts, 9 May 1678, having made his will 6 September 1671. He was admitted freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 3 September 1634, and therefore must have been a member of the First Church in Watertown before that date. It will be noted that he came to New England before his parents and family. He was the ancestor of nearly all the Peirce-Pierce families in Watertown, Waltham, Weston, Lincoln and Lexington. He married, first, in England, Sarah, who died in 1633. He married, second, about 1633, *Anne,* who died in Watertown, 20 January 1682/3. Both he and his father had eight children.

3. JOSEPH PEIRCE, son of Anthony and Anne Peirce, was born in Watertown about 1647, and he died perhaps in 1712, for his estate was administered in 1713. He was admitted a freeman of the Bay Colony, 18 April 1690. He married, first, *Martha,* the mother of all his children. He married, second, 15 June 1698, Elizabeth (Kendall) Winship, born at Woburn, 15 January 1652, the daughter of Francis Kendall and the widow of Ephraim Winship.

4. JOSEPH PEIRCE, eldest of the ten children of Joseph and Martha Peirce, was born at Watertown, 2 October 1669, and he died at Weston, 13 March 1753. He married, first, 20 March 1688/9, Ruth Holland, born 17 February 1666, the daughter of Nathaniel and Sarah (Hosier) Holland. He married, second, at Lexington, 21 December 1692, *Hannah Munroe* (No. 2), who was admitted to the church in Lexington, 19 February 1699, and was the mother of all his children. He married, third, 12 August 1736, Beriah (Bemis) Child, born 23 June 1681, died at Waltham, 4 November 1768 (GS), the daughter of John and Mary

(Harrington) Bemis, and the widow of Daniel Child. She married, third, 28 November 1754, John Whitney, born 15 June 1694. He had eight children.

Joseph Peirce was selectman of Watertown, 1708, 1722, 1736, and 1737, and was selectman of Waltham, 1738, 1739, and 1742. He was admitted to the First Church in Lexington, 28 September 1701, and was tythingman there in 1717.

5. Mary Peirce, daughter of Joseph and Hannah (Munroe) Peirce, was born at Watertown, 28 March 1705, and she married 24 June 1725, *Thomas Fiske* (No. 3), of Lexington, born at Watertown, 12 September 1701, and he died 28 September 1778.

5. Mary Peirce m. Thomas Fiske (No. 3).
Hannah Fiske m. Dea. Nathan Perry (No. 4).
Josiah Perry (Chart 3), m. Lydia Flagg.

1638 PERKINS

1. Marshall Abraham Perkins, of Hampton, New Hampshire, was born about 1613, and he died at Hampton, 31 August 1683, aged 70 years. He married *Mary,* who died at Hampton, 29 May 1706, aged 88 years. He was admitted freeman, 13 May 1640, thus was a member of the First Church in Hampton, who had come to this town a few months after it was settled in 1638. In January 1640, the town granted him 80 acres of land, and in 1646, three shares in the commons. He was often employed in town business. His handwriting was remarkably neat and legible. In 1654, he was marshal. Abraham and Mary Perkins had twelve children, apparently all born at Hampton.

2. Abigail Perkins, daughter of Abraham and Mary Perkins, was born at Hampton, New Hampshire, 12 April 1655, and she married, at Exeter, New Hampshire, 10 November 1675, *Deacon John Folsom* (No. 7), baptized in Hingham, Massachusetts, 3 October 1641, died at Exeter, before 6 December 1715, aged 75 years, the son of Sergeant John and Mary (Gilman) Folsom.

2. Abigail Perkins m. Dea. John Folsom (No. 2).
Mercy Folsom m. Lt. James Dudley (No. 4).
Joseph Dudley m. Susanna Lord.
Elder Joseph Dudley m. Deborah Bean (No. 5).
Benjamin Dudley (Chart 25), m. Elizabeth Smith.

1633 PERKINS

1. Isaac Perkins was born in England about 1611, and he came first to Ipswich, about 1633, where he was admitted freeman 18 May 1642. The name of his wife was *Susannah*. He settled early at Hampton, New Hampshire, where he lived for ten years. In June 1652, he bought the farm of the Reverend John Dalton in what is now Seabrook, where he lived until his death in November 1685.

2. Rebecca Perkins, daughter of Isaac and Susannah Perkins, was born, probably in Hampton, about 1642. She married at Hampton, New Hampshire, 1 September 1659, *John Hussey* (No. 3), baptized at Lynn, Massachusetts, 29 February 1635/6, by his grandfather, the Reverend Stephen Bachiler, and he died at New Castle, Delaware, 1711. He settled at Seabrook, 1662, and was a Friends' minister, both at Seabrook and New Castle. He settled at New Castle, 1692, and was Representative there, 1696.

2. Rebecca Perkins m. Rev. John Hussey (No. 3).
Mary Hussey m. Moses Swett (No. 3).
Daniel Swett m. Hannah Cass (No. 4).
Hannah Swett (Chart 25-A), m. Lt. Benjamin Bean.

1632 PERRY I

1. John Perry came in the ship "Lion" to Roxbury, 1632, and was admitted to the First Church in Roxbury that same year and a freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 4 March 1632/3. He is called a farmer and householder. Apparently he was some kin, perhaps brother-in-law, to the Reverend John Eliot, minister of the Roxbury Church and called the "Apostle to the Indians," because Mr. Eliot, telling of a narrow escape from drowning in 1676, speaks of "cosin Perrie" (either John or Samuel) coming to his rescue. The word cousin in those days generally meant nephew (or niece). John Perry died in Roxbury and was buried there 21 September 1642. He made his will 4 June 1642, and it was probated 24 July 1643. In it he names his brethren William Heath and Philip Eliot to be the overseers. He bequeathed house, lands and goods to his wife to bring up his three children (Elizabeth, John, and Samuel). We do not know the name of the mother of his children, but it is obvious that she was left to take care of them. Philip Eliot was brother of the Reverend John Eliot.

2. John Perry, son of John Perry, was born at Roxbury, 7 September 1639, and he died at Sherborn, 4 May 1713. He married at Sherborn, 25 May 1665, *Bethia Morse* (No. 6), born at Dedham, 24 March

1647/8, died at Sherborn, 3 June 1717, the daughter of Daniel and Lydia (Fisher) Morse. John Perry settled early at Medfield, and came to Sherborn in 1679, where he was selectman, 1692, and 1693. They had seven children. His will was proved 1 June 1713.

3. Samuel Perry, son of John and Bethia (Morse) Perry, was born at Medfield, a twin, 25 August 1674, and he married at Sherborn, 26 April 1698, *Joanna Lovett*. They had four children of whom Samuel was the youngest.

4. Samuel Perry, son of Samuel and Joanna (Lovett) Perry, was born in Sherborn, 2 October 1708, and he died at Natick, 10 October 1755. He married at Sherborn, 9 April 1735, *Ruth Leland* (No. 14), born at Sherborn, 12 September 1712, the daughter of Hopestill and Mary (Bullard) Leland. They lived in Sherborn and Natick where their nine children were born.

5. Samuel Perry, son of Samuel and Ruth (Leland) Perry, was born at Sherborn, 1744, and he died there 26 September 1811, aged 67 years. He married, as his first wife, at Natick, 14 November 1766, *Elizabeth Rowe*. They had eight children born in Natick or Sherborn.

6. William Perry, fifth child of Samuel and Elizabeth (Rowe) Perry, was born at Sherborn, 22 August 1777, and he married there 8 April 1802, *Hannah Leland* (No. 7), who was born at Sherborn, 27 July 1781, the daughter of Adam and Prudence (Leland) Leland. They had ten children born or recorded at Natick.

7. Hannah Perry, daughter of William and Hannah (Leland) Perry, was born at Natick, 9 November 1813, and she died in Pepperell, 22 April 1896 (GS). She married at Natick, 24 May 1832, *Francis Albert Leighton* (No. 7) (usually called Albert), born at Westford, late in December 1813, died at Pepperell, 2 January 1904 (GS), the son of Francis and Mary (Read) Leighton of Westford.

7. Hannah Perry m. Francis Albert Leighton (No. 7).
Frank Leighton m. Lillia Hannah Dudley.
Leora Leighton (Chart 17), m. Frank Chester Harrington.

1667 PERRY II

1. John Perry was a clothworker, born in England, in 1613, and came to Watertown from London, England, in 1667, then 53 years of age, and he was living in Watertown, in 1674, aged 61 years. He married *Johanna Holland,* who died in London, 1667, the daughter of Joseph Holland, citizen and clothworker, whose will dated 25 December 1658, proved 17 January 1658/9, directs that he be buried in St. Sepulchre Church, London, and mentions his son-in-law John Perry and Johanna, his wife, my daughter, and their sons John Perry and Josias

Perry and daughter Elizabeth Perry. He also mentions his son Nathaniel Holland, of Watertown in New England, and his son Samuel Holland, in Virginia. (*N.E.H.G. Register,* 37: 377.) Obviously John, Josias, and Elizabeth Perry were born before 25 December 1658.

2. JOHN PERRY, son of John and Johanna (Holland) Perry, was born probably in London before 1658, and he died at Watertown, Massachusetts, about 23 December 1724. He married, 13 December 1667, *Sarah Clary* (No. 2), born in Watertown, 4 October 1647, died at Watertown, 11 October 1730, the daughter of John Clary of Cambridge, Watertown, and Hadley. He received land grants at Brookfield, and was there in 1722, but returned to Watertown shortly thereafter. She made her will 2 August 1726, which was proved 13 November 1730.

In the Massachusetts State Archives, vol. 70, p. 618, is to be found the following very interesting and important letter written by this John Perry:

JOHN PERRY TO GOVERNOR DUDLEY

"Brookfield, Jan. 4, 1702/3.

Sir. We having a few rambling Indians frequenting our place whose words & carriage is such as gives reason to suspect them to be evil minded men and disposed to mischief, as my bounden duty is—So I presume to acquaint your Excellency with some of their sayings, hoping your Excellency's gracious acceptance and favorable construction: Their names the one is Joseph Ninnequabon, who was the man the last year that received a wampum belt of our Enemyes, and presented it to the Moheggs to ingage them in a war against us, for which the Authority imprisoned said Ninnequabon many weeks, the then plott being discovered by our Moheeken ffriends, that storm went over. Now he is this day chalenging considerable lands in our Township, and profering them to sale: The other Indian is called Caleb, he also makes claim of Lands, threatening that if we again mow their meadows, they will burn our hay; and if we make improvement of their land, they will make war, and the next summer we shall see Indian Town built upon Coys hill, and also there will be war next year; the above mentioned hill is in our Township: It is said that Ninnequabon was bred & born at New Roxbury (Woodstock, Conn.) which was the place of his predecessor's residence, and Caleb is a Narragansett; therefore we see not how they can challenge Land in this place: The abovesaid Caleb, I the subscriber being at work in my field, he took the advantage of a knoll of ground to come upon me unseen, and then with a fell countenance terible to look at drew forth a pistol which he had secretly hid and snapt at me to my amazing, but went his way doing me no further harm. There is another Indian whose name is Moaumaug, who told Mr. Buroe a ffrench gentleman, that he had been at Canada this last summer, and the ffrench had given him a gun, a coat and a hatchet, to ingage him against the English. There are other

Indians, companions to the above named, as Collosion & Sollomon and Nappalanus and Black James and Succomugg. These Indians are designed to draw off norward to be out of your Excellency's reach; for they are informed that your Excellency desires to settle them, which they declare against. If your Excellency be pleased to send to the inhabitants of this place, you may be better informed. I have not made known this to my neighbors, lest through indiscretion some of them acquaint the Indians with it. So craving your Excellency's pardon for troubling you thus far

I rest
her Majesty's Loyall Subject
JOHN PERRY."

John and Sarah (Clary) Perry had nine children born at Watertown, of which Josiah, who follows, was the seventh.

3. Josiah Perry, son of John and Sarah (Clary) Perry, was born at Watertown, 28 November 1684, and he died at Worcester, 16 September 1767, aged 83 years. He married, first, at Watertown, 12 January 1708, *Bethia Cutter* (No. 4), born at Cambridge, 2 December 1686, baptized at Watertown, 18 August 1689, died there 9 October 1735, the daughter of Ephraim and Bethia (Wood) Cutter: she was the mother of his nine children. He married, second, at Watertown, 10 March 1735/6, Elizabeth (Bigelow) Harrington, born at Watertown, 3 August 1687, died at Worcester, 26 September 1748, aged 62 years, the daughter of Joshua and Elizabeth (Flagg) Bigelow, and the widow of Jonathan Harrington. Josiah Perry was constable at Watertown, 1729, 1731, sealer of weights and measures, 14 March 1737/8, and he came to live in Worcester in April 1751.

4. Lieutenant and Deacon Nathan Perry, son of Josiah and Bethia (Cutter) Perry, was born at Watertown, 2 May 1718, and he died at Worcester, 14 February 1806, aged 88 years. He married at Watertown, 1 May 1745, *Hannah Fiske* (No. 4), born at Watertown, 29 September 1727, the daughter of Thomas and Mary (Peirce) Fiske of Watertown. He was a Lieutenant in the Revolutionary War, and deacon of the Old South (First) Church in Worcester, 1783-1806. They came to Worcester in April 1751. He was a weaver by trade. He served as Town Treasurer of Worcester, County Treasurer of Worcester County, and selectman of Worcester, for ten years. They had eight children.

5. Josiah Perry, son of Lieutenant and Deacon Nathan and Hannah (Fiske) Perry, was born at Worcester, 9 March 1755 and he married, at Worcester, 3 April 1777, *Lydia Flagg* (No. 5), born at Worcester, 21 December 1755, the daughter of Colonel Benjamin and Abigail (Chadwick) Flagg.

6. Lydia Perry, daughter of Josiah and Lydia (Flagg) Perry, was born at Worcester, 20 February 1778, and died at Worcester, 27 October 1868, aged 90 years. She married at Worcester, 13 May 1801, *Captain*

Francis Harrington (No. 5), born at Worcester, 15 May 1777, the son of Captain Nathaniel and Ruth (Stone) Harrington.

6. Lydia Perry (Chart 1), m. Capt. Francis Harrington (No. 5).
   Capt. Daniel Harrington m. Clarissa Gray.
   Francis Alfred Harrington m. Roxanna Maria Grout.
   Frank Chester Harrington m. Leora Leighton (Chart 1).

1635 FELBRIGGE—PHILBRICK—PHILBROOK

1. Thomas Felbrigge, of St. Mary's, Bures, co. Suffolk, England, was born about 1545/50, and he was living 5 October 1620, and died after 1621 (perhaps he was the Thomas Felbrigge who was buried at Bures, 10 March 1632/3). He married about 1574, *Elizabeth,* who was buried at Bures, 24 April 1619. They had ten children. (There is a slight possibility, though proof cannot now be offered because of the lack of wills and deeds, that this Thomas Felbrigge was a descendant of the noble family of Felbrigge of Felbrigge whose ancestory includes the Magna Charta Surety, Hugh Bigod, the Earl of Norfolk. (See F. L. Weis, *Supplement to Ancestral Roots,* 1952, pages 30-32. The knightly family of Felbrigge of Felbrigge, co. Norfolk, bore "Gold, a lion salient, gules.")

2. Thomas Philbrick, son of Thomas and Elizabeth Felbrigge, was baptized at St. Mary's, Bures, co. Suffolk, 13 September 1584, and he probably died at Hampton, New Hampshire, in 1667. His will was dated 12 March 1663/4, in which he called himself "an aged man," and it was proved on 8 October 1667. He married at Bures, 4 June 1615, *Elizabeth Knapp* (No. 2), baptized at Bures, 8 July 1593, died at Hampton, New Hampshire, 19 February 1663/4, the daughter of William Knapp, of Bures, co. Suffolk. Mr. Philbrick came to New England in 1635, and settled first at Watertown where he was a proprietor, 1636-1642. He sold property in Watertown in January 1645/6, and about 1650, he removed to Hampton, New Hampshire, where some of his sons had settled as early as 1646. They had eight children, all of whom eventually settled at Hampton.

3. Martha Philbrick, youngest daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Knapp) Philbrick, was baptized at Bures, 4 September 1631. She married, first, about 1647, *John Cass* (No. 1). She married, second, 30 November 1676, William Lyon of Roxbury and Rowley, Massachusetts. (*N.E.H.G. Register,* 108: 252-258.)

3. Martha Philbrick m. John Cass (No. 1).
   Joseph Cass m. Mary Hobbs (No. 2).
   John Cass m. Hannah Gove (No. 4).

Hannah Cass m. Daniel Swett (No. 4).
Hannah Swett (Chart 25-A), m. Lt. Benjamin Bean.

1633 PIDGE

1. Thomas Pidge, called by the Apostle Eliot, his minister, "a godly Christian man," was buried at Roxbury, Massachusetts, 30 December 1643. His will was proved 7 February 1643/4. He left bequests to his wife, sons Thomas and John, and daughters Hannah, Sarah, Martha, and Mary. The widow, *Mary,* married, second, Michael Metcalf of Dedham. Mr. Pidge was a householder in Roxbury, where both he and his wife were admitted to the First Church, 1633, and he was admitted a freeman of the Bay Colony, 14 May 1634. The family removed to Dedham, 10 June 1649.

2. Mary Pidge, daughter of Thomas and Mary Pidge, married *Nicholas Wood* (No. 1), then of Braintree, and they had their twins, Mary and Sarah, baptized at Roxbury, 25 December 1652.

2. Mary Pidge m. Nicholas Wood (No. 1).
Mehitable Wood m. Capt. Joseph Morse (No. 8).
Joseph Morse m. Prudence Adams (No. 7).
Judith Morse m. Capt. Caleb Leland (No. 10).
Prudence Leland (Chart 24), m. Adam Leland.

PILLSBURY

1. William Pillsbury was a yeoman and husbandman at Dorchester, Massachusetts, 1648. He removed first to Newbury where he bought a house and land of Edward Rawson, 10 December 1651, and on 8 March 1658, he bought land at Salisbury. He had married about 1 June 1641, *Dorothy Crosby* whose parentage is unknown. They had ten children. William Pillsbury was born in England, 1606, and he died at Salisbury, Massachusetts, 19 June 1686. His will, dated 2 April 1686, proved 10 September 1686, mentions wife, Dorothy, and children Moses, Abel, William, Increase, Job, Deborah Evans, Experience, and Thankful.

2. William Pillsbury, son of William and Dorothy (Crosby) Pillsbury, was born at Newbury, 27 July 1656, and he died at Salisbury, 12 October 1734. He married at Salisbury, 13 December 1677, *Mary Kenney,* who died at Salisbury, 28 December 1740. She was probably baptized at Salem, 3 July 1659, the daughter of Henry and Ann Kenney of Salem. Henry Kenney served in King Philip's War under Captain

George Curwin, 1676. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 279.)

3. Deborah Pillsbury, daughter of William and Mary (Kenney) Pillsbury, was born at Newbury, 1684. She married, first, at Newbury, 19 December 1708, *Reuben Whittier* (No. 3), born Salisbury, 17 March 1685/6, died at Salisbury, 18 November 1722. She married, second, at Salisbury, 24 September 1725, Zachariah Eastman.

3. Deborah Pillsbury m. Reuben Whittier (No. 4).
Reuben Whittier m. Mary Flanders (No. 4).
Moses Whittier m. Anna Webster.
Josiah Whittier (Chart 27), m. Polly Shepard.

PLUMMER

1. Francis Plummer was born in England, about 1594, and he died at Newbury, Massachusetts, 17 January 1672/3, aged 78 years. He married, first, *Ruth,* who died at Newbury, 17/18 August 1647. He was a linen weaver, and he settled at Newbury, where he was a proprietor and freeman, 14 May 1634. He bought land there 5 March 1648. He married, second, 31 March 1649, the widow Ann Palmer who died 18 October 1665. He married, third, 29 November 1665, Beatrice, widow of William Cantlebury of Salem. Francis and Beatrice Plummer and the children Samuel, Joseph, and Mary Plummer filed an agreement, 25 November 1670, and the Inventory was filed, 25 March 1673.

2. Mary Plummer, daughter of Francis and Ruth Plummer, married at Newbury, 20 April 1660, *John Cheney, Jr.* (No. 2), who was born in England, 1630, and died at Newbury, 7 January 1671, aged 40 years, the son of John and Martha Cheney of Newbury.

2. Mary Plummer m. John Cheney, Jr. (No. 2).
Martha Cheney m. John Leighton (No. 2).
Capt. John Leighton m. Hannah Treadwell (No. 4).
Francis Leighton m. Lydia Fitch (No. 5).
Deacon Reuben Leighton (Chart 17), m. Hannah Hildreth.

1640 PRESCOTT

1. John Prescott (for his ancestry, see *Eight Lines of Descent of John Prescott, Founder of Lancaster, Massachusetts, 1645, From Alfred the Great, King of England, 871-901,* 1957), son of Ralph and Helen

Prescott, was born at Standish Parish, Lancashire, England, 1604; was named in his father's will, 1608; made his own will at Lancaster, Massachusetts, 1673, which was proved 4 April 1682. He died at Lancaster, December 1681. He married in Halifax Parish, co. York, England, 11 April 1629, *Mary Platts,* baptized at Sowerby, Halifax Parish, 15 March 1606/7, the daughter of James and Martha (Ainsworth) Platts, alias Gawkroger. She was living in 1678, when she made a deposition of the Farrar family of Lancaster, whom she had known as a girl in Halifax, Yorkshire. John Prescott served in garrison at Lancaster against the Indians, 1675 and 1676. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 384.)

2. Captain Jonathan Prescott, son of John and Mary (Platts) Prescott, was born in Lancaster, 1646, and he died at Concord, 5 December 1721. He married four times but only the first marriage concerns us here. He married at Lancaster, 3 August 1670, *Dorothy,* whose maiden name is unknown. She died at Lancaster in 1674 (GS). This much married man kept busy as a blacksmith, physician, and captain in the militia. He served as Captain in the militia on garrison duty, and was deputy to the General Court from Concord, 1692, and eight years thereafter. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 385.)

3. Samuel Prescott, son of Captain Jonathan and Dorothy Prescott, was born at Lancaster in 1674, and he died at Acton, 25 July 1758, aged 84 years. He married at Concord, 5 May 1698, *Esther Wheeler* (No. 3), born at Concord, 1 December 1678, died at Acton, 1 May 1755, the daughter of John and Sarah (Larkin) Wheeler.

4. Dorothy Prescott, daughter of Samuel and Esther (Wheeler) Prescott, was born in Lancaster, 1702, and she died at Westford, 3 September 1774. She married at Concord (Intentions, 20 December 1721), *James Hildreth* (No. 6), born at Chelmsford, 23 December 1698, died at Westford, 25 February 1761, aged 62 years, the son of Ephraim and Anna (Moore) Hildreth.

4. Dorothy Prescott m. James Hildreth (No. 6).
   Amos Hildreth m. Priscilla Hildreth (No. 5).
   Hannah Hildreth (Chart 18), m. Reuben Leighton.

THE HARYNGTON ARMS

HAFRINCTUNA—HAVERINGTON—HARYNGTON
HARRINGTON

The Haryngton arms bear the famous "Haryngton knot."
Sable, a Fret, Argent.

1. Orsulf, first Lord of Haryngton (or Haverington). Harrington near Whitehaven, Cumberland, England, was the inheritance and gave the name to the ancient and baronial family of Haryngton.

2. Robert of Hafrinctuna, the 2nd Lord of Harynton, who was living 1200-1279, was doubtless the first one to use the Haryngton arms, for it was during his life-time that the use of arms was generally instituted. He married Christian of Workington, the only child and heiress of Thomas, Jr., Lord of Workington in Cumberland.

3. Thomas de Haverington, 3rd Lord of Haryngton, received the manor of Allithwaite from his grandfather, Thomas of Workington, Jr.

4. Michael de Haverington, Knt., was Bailiff of Egremont.

5. Robert de Haverington, Knt., Lord Haryngton, died in 1297. He married his kinswoman, Agnes de Cancefield (who died in 1293), the daughter of Sir Richard de Cancefield and Alyne de Fleming, Lady of Aldingham.

6. Sir John de Haryngton, Knt., Lord Haryngton of Aldingham and Cancefield (born 1281; died 1347); M.P., 1324; m. Joan (Dacre?).

7. Sir John de Haryngton, Knt., of Farleton, co. Lancaster, died 1359, 2nd son; m. Katherine Banaster, dau. of Sir Adam Banaster.

8. Sir Nicholas de Haryngton, of Farleton (born 1345; living 1397); married Isabel English, dau. of Sir William English.

9. Sir James Haryngton, Knt., of Blackrod, co. Lancaster; fought at Agincourt, 1415; married Ellen Urswick, dau. of Thomas Urswick.

10. Sir Richard Haryngton, of Blackrod and Westleigh, co. Lan-

caster; died 1466/7; married Elizabeth Bradshagh (born 1402), dau. of Sir William Bradshagh (died 1445).

11. Sir William Haryngton (died 12 August 1488); married, 1442, Elizabeth Pilkington.

12. Sir James Haryngton, Knt. (born 1448; died 1479), of Wolfage and Brixworth, co. Northampton; married Isabella Radcliffe.

13. Alice Haryngton (born 1480; died 1537); married, 16 Aug. 1498, Ralph Standish, of Standish, co. Lancaster.

14. Roger Standish, Esq., of Standish, co. Lancaster; third son.

15. Alice Standish, buried at Standish, 1564; married James Prescott of Standish, Shevington, and Coppull, co. Lancaster (born ca. 1508; died 1588), son of William and Alice Prescott.

16. Roger Prescott, 2nd son, of Shevington (died 1594); married, 2nd, 23 Aug. 1568, Ellen Shaw of Standish.

17. Ralph Prescott, of Shevington, Standish Parish, only son, born 1571/2, died 1608/9; married Helen, living in 1608.

18. John Prescott, the Founder of Lancaster, Massachusetts, 1645; born Standish Parish, 1604; died at Lancaster, Massachusetts, in December 1681; named in his father's will, 1608; married at Halifax Parish, Yorkshire, 11 April 1629, Mary Platts, baptized at Sowerby, Halifax Parish, 15 March 1606/7. (For authorities, see F. L. Weis, *Eight Lines of Descent of John Prescott, Founder of Lancaster, Massachusetts, 1645, From Alfred the Great, King of England, 871-901,* Dublin, N. H., 1957, pp. 12 to 15.)

19. Captain Jonathan Prescott, born Lancaster, 1646; physician at Concord; deputy to the General Court, eight years; married, 3 Aug. 1670, Dorothy, died at Lancaster, 1674 (GS).

20. Samuel Prescott, born at Lancaster, 1674; died, Acton, 1758; married, Concord, 1698, Esther Wheeler.

21. Dorothy Prescott, born at Lancaster, 1702; died at Westford, 1774; married, Concord, 1721, James Hildreth (1698-1761), son of Ephriam and Anna (Moore) Hildreth.

22. Amos Hildreth, b. Westford, 1 Nov. 1738; d. Westford, 28 Sept. 1807; m. Westford, 21 May 1765, Priscilla Hildreth, dau. of Ephraim and Priscilla (Barron) Hildreth.

23. Hannah Hildreth, b. Westford, 14 Feb. 1770; d. 1803; m. 1788, Dea. Reuben Leighton, b. 1762, d. 1844, son of Francis and Lydia (Fitch) Leighton.

24. Francis Leighton, b. Westford, 1791; d. 1862; m. 1813, Mary Read, b. 1790, d. 1842, dau. of Willard and Olive (Minot) Read.

25. Francis Albert Leighton, b. Natick, 1813; m. 1832, Hannah Perry, dau. of William and Hannah (Leland) Perry, of Sherborn.

26. Frank Leighton, b. Westford, 1848; d. Pepperell, 1895; m. Lillia Hannah Dudley, b. 1852; d. 1924; dau. of Joseph Smith and Sarah Ann (Lamson) Dudley.

27. Leora Leighton, b. Pepperell, 1879; m. Worcester, 1900, Frank Chester Harrington.

28. Frank Leighton Harrington, born Worcester, 17 January 1902, eldest son. (For full details of this descent, see *Eight Lines of Descent,* etc., pp. 38-39.)

28. Robert Dudley Harrington, born Worcester, 17 October 1903.

28. Lillia Leighton (Harrington) Molder, born Worcester, 4 November 1904.

28. ~~Agnes~~ ANNA Grout (Harrington) Mosher, born Worcester, 6 March 1906.

1643 PROCTOR (Two Lines)

1. Robert Proctor was a freeman at Salem, Massachusetts, 10 May 1643, being at that time a member of the First Church in Salem. He died at Chelmsford, 28 April 1697. He married at Concord, 31 December 1645, *Jane Hildreth* (No. 9), born about 1628, who survived her husband, the daughter of Sergeant Richard and Sarah Hildreth. He was a petitioner for the new town of Chelmsford, 1653, and an organizer of the town, 22 November 1654. He served as a soldier in King Philip's War, and was in garrison in Chelmsford, 1691-1692. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 386.) His will, dated 10 March 1695/6, was proved 13 July 1697, and mentions bequests to wife Jane, sons Gershom, Peter, James, John, Samuel, Israel, and Thomas, and daughters Dorothy Barrett, and Elizabeth Proctor. He named his wife, Jane, executrix, and she was appointed 13 July 1697. They had twelve children born at Concord and Chelmsford.

2. Peter Proctor, son of Robert and Jane (Hildreth) Proctor, was born at Concord, 1652, and he died at Chelmsford, 1 August 1730. He married, first, 30 January 1687/8, *Mary Patterson* (No. 2), born at Billerica, 22 August 1677, died at Chelmsford, 12 October 1724, the daughter of James and Rebecca (Stevenson) Patterson. He married, second, Rebecca. They had seven children.

3. Joseph Proctor, youngest child of Peter and Mary (Patterson) Proctor, was born at Chelmsford, 8 November 1703, and he died at Westford, 16 January 1754. He married at Chelmsford (Int. 1 December 1722), *Agnes Peirce.* He was selectman at Westford, 1741.

4. Esther Proctor, daughter of Joseph and Agnes (Peirce) Proctor, was born at Chelmsford, 27 November 1725, and she died at Westford, 30 March 1808, aged 83 years. She married at Westford, 6 March 1745/6, *Major Jonathan Minot* (No. 5), born at Westford, 19 January 1722/3, died there 7 February 1806, aged 83 years.

4. Esther Proctor m. Maj. Jonathan Minot (No. 5).
Olive Minot (Chart 20), m. Willard Read.

Second Line

5. Sarah Proctor, daughter of Robert and Jane (Hildreth) Proctor, was born at Concord, 12 October 1646, and she died after 21 July 1685 (birth of her daughter Elizabeth) but before 1698 (when his son Benjamin was born by the second wife). She married at Chelmsford, 10 August 1666, *Thomas Chamberlin* (No. 1), perhaps born in Concord, 1639, son of Thomas Chamberlin, Senior. Thomas Chamberlin (probably the father) settled first in Charlestown, but was admitted freeman, 29 May 1644, and was taxed at Woburn, 1645.

5. Sarah Proctor m. Thomas Chamberlin (No. 1).
Jane Chamberlin m. John Read (No. 2).
John Read, Jr. m. Abiel Butterfield (No. 4).
Willard Read (Chart 19), m. Olive Minot.

READ

1. Thomas Read, the first ancestor of this family of whom we can be sure, was born about 1656, and he died at Chelmsford, Massachusetts, about 1736. (He is said to have been the son of Obadiah, son of Deacon Esdras Read of Boston. The only trouble with this is that Obadiah had no son Thomas. Others have derived this family from Dr. Philip Reed of Concord, but again no son Thomas is to be found. Consequently, for the present, Thomas must stand at the head of this line.) He came to Chelmsford in 1685, where he is supposed to have lived formerly for a time. On 7 February 1707, he bought land in Chelmsford of one Fowler, lying between Tadnoc and Stoney Brooks. He married in 1679 *Hannah Blanchard* (No. 3), born at Charlestown, 6 November 1659, died before 1717, the daughter of Deacon John and Elizabeth (Hills) Blanchard. (*N.E.H.G. Register,* 108: 165.) He was in garrison at Chelmsford, 16 March 1691.

2. John Read, son of Thomas and Hannah (Blanchard) Read, was born in Chelmsford, 1685, and he died at Westford, 19 January 1767, in the 82nd year of his age (GS). He married at Charlestown, 10 January 1706/7, *Jane Chamberlin* (No. 2), born at Chelmsford, 19 January 1682/3, and she died at Westford, 2 October 1771, in the 89th year of her age (GS), the daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Proctor) Chamberlin.

* * *

Memento mori / Here lies / Interr'd the Remains / of M^R. / John Read who / Departed this / Life January 19th / 1767 / in the 82 Year / of his age.

Memento mori / Here lies the / Body of M^RS Jean / Read widow of / MR John Read who / departed this Life / October 2^d 1771 / In the 89th Year / of her Age. (Grave Stones at Westford.)

* * *

3. John Read, Jr., son of John and Jane (Chamberlin) Read, was born in Chelmsford, 3 February 1709, and he died in 1783. He married at Westford, 3 February 1736/7, *Abiel Butterfield* (No. 4), born at Chelmsford, 2 April 1716, and she was living in 1785, the daughter of Benjamin and Sarah (Bates) Butterfield. (*Farwell Genealogy,* I 25-26, 45; *Bulkeley Genealogy,* 23.) They lived in Westford.

4. Willard Read, son of John, Jr., and Abiel (Butterfield) Read, was born at Westford, 15 August 1746, and he died there 8 February 1814, aged 67 years (GS). He married at Charlestown, 30 November 1774, *Olive Minot* (No. 6), born at Westford, 14 January 1753, died at Westford, 25 September 1827, aged 74 years (GS), the daughter of Major Jonathan and Esther (Proctor) Minot.

* * *

In Memory of / MR. WILLARD READ / who died / Febry. 8, 1814 / AE^T 67.

In Memory of / MRS OLIVE READ / wife of / Mr. Willard Read / who died / Sept. 25. 1827 / AE^T. 74. (Grave Stones at Westford.)

* * *

5. Mary Read (also called Polly Read), the daughter of Willard and Olive (Minot) Read, was born at Westford, 1 May 1790, and she died there in 1842 (GS). She married at Westford, 24 January 1813, *Francis Leighton* (No. 6), born at Westford, 17 July 1791, who was buried at Westford, 1862 (GS), the son of Deacon Reuben and Hannah (Hildreth) Leighton.

5. Mary Read m. Francis Leighton (No. 6).
   Francis Albert Leighton m. Hannah Perry.
   Frank Leighton m. Lillia Hannah Dudley.
   Leora Leighton m. Frank Chester Harrington. (Chart 17.)

1635 REED

1. William Reed was born about 1587, and he died at Newcastle-upon-Tyne, England, 1656, aged 69 years. He married, about 1627/8,

Mabel (called Kendall, and said to be sister of Francis and Thomas Kendall), born 1605, died at Woburn, Massachusetts, 5 June 1690, aged 85 years, of unknown ancestry. *The History of the Reed Family,* by Jacob Whittemore Reed, 1861, pp. 588, while generally satisfactory concerning the Reeds in America, is probably not very reliable concerning the ancestors of William Reed, so we begin with the first *known* members of this family.

William and Mabel Reed embarked at London, England, 4 July 1635, for New England, on the "Defence," bringing with them three children: George, aged 6, Ralph, aged 5, and "Justice," aged 18 months. They arrived at Boston, 6 October 1635, and settled, first, at Dorchester, and later at Scituate and finally at Brookline. He was admitted to the First Church in Dorchester before 23 August 1636, and was admitted freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 2 September 1635. She was admitted to the First Church in Roxbury, 1647. They had two children baptized: Israel, at Dorchester, 31 July 1642, and Rebecca, at Roxbury, 26 December 1647. He had sold his real estate in Dorchester, 1639, was constable in Scituate, 1644, and while living in Brookline, in 1648, he bought land in Woburn, of Nicholas Davis, and settled there. In 1656, however, leaving his three older children in America, he returned with his wife and younger children to Newcastle-upon-Tyne, and died there shortly after his arrival.

The will of William Reed, made at Newcastle-upon-Tyne, co. Northumberland, England, dated 9 April 1656: wife to have £60, and £30 apiece to each of his four youngest children; £60 owed him by William Brenton in New England, to be divided as follows: to my wife, £20, and £5 to their four youngest children; and £20 "to my three children that are married in New England, that is George, Ralph, and Abigail, to be divided amongst them." The inventory of the estate amounted to £200. (Middlesex Probate, 1661; I 299.) His widow was appointed administratrix by Oliver Cromwell, the Protector, on 31 October 1656. Mrs. Reed then returned to Woburn with her four youngest children. She married, second, at Woburn, 21 November 1660, Henry Summers, senior. He died 2 November 1675, leaving by his will of 14 October 1675, to wife Mabel the use of his property for life, and 20 shillings each for her children. Francis Kendall was named executor, made oath that he saw the will signed, and then resigned as executor. On 4 December 1675, an agreement was signed by the widow, Mabel (Reade) Somers, Henry Somers, Jr., only son and heir, Susanna (Carter) Somers, wife of Henry Somers, Jr., George Reed, eldest son of William and Mabel, Ralph Reed, second son of William and Mabel, Israel Reed, third son of William and Mabel, Francis Wyman, husband of Abigail Reede, Samuel Walker, Jr., husband of Sarah Reede, and Joseph Winn, husband of Rebecca Reede. Mrs. Winnifred Lovering-Holman has

shown that in his will Francis Kendall definitely calls Mabel (Kendall) Reed his sister.

2. Deacon George Reed, son of William and Mabel (Kendall) Reed, was born in England, about 1629, and he came to New England in 1635. He died at Woburn 21 February 1705/6, aged 77 years. He married first at Woburn, 4 October 1652, *Elizabeth Jennison* (No. 2), born at Watertown 12 April 1637, died 22 February 1664/5, the daughter of Robert Jennison of Watertown. He married second at Woburn 9 November 1665, Hannah Rockwell of Charlestown, who died 16 April 1724. He was a deacon of the church in Woburn.

3. Captain William Reed, Esquire, son of Deacon George and Elizabeth (Jennison) Reed, was born at Woburn 22 September 1662, and he died at Lexington, 12 May 1718. He married at Woburn, 24 May 1686, *Abigail Kendall* (No. 2), born at Woburn, 6 April 1666, died at Lexington, 12 October 1734 (GS), daughter of Francis and Mary (Tidd) Kendall of Woburn. He subscribed to the first meeting house and to the purchase of the common. He was a Justice-of-the-Peace, Captain of a company of Dragoons, 1706, selectman, 1713, and Representative, 1714, and following. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 393.)

4. Major Benjamin Reed, Esquire, son of Captain William and Abigail (Kendall) Reed, was born in Lexington, 22 October 1696, and he died there 21 December 1765 (GS). He married, first, about 1717, *Rebecca Stone* (No. 21), born at Lexington, 14 November 1696, died at Lexington, 31 March 1748 (GS), the daughter of Deacon Samuel and Dorcas (Jones) Stone. He married, second, 19 July 1753, Hannah (Bowman) Estabrook, born 11 November 1699, died 10 April 1774, the daughter of Joseph Bowman and the widow of Deacon Joseph Estabrook. He was constable, assessor, selectman nine years, Representative to the General Court, 1750-1755, Justice-of-the-Peace, and Major in the militia. He removed to Littleton. Major Benjamin Reed (then entitled Captain) was representative for the town of Lexington, 1750, 1751, 1752, 1753, and 1755 (the town not being represented in 1754) (*Journals of the House of Representatives,* volumes 27, 28, 29, 30, and 32, on page 4 of each).

5. Abigail Reed, eldest daughter of Major Benjamin and Rebecca (Stone) Reed, was born at Lexington, 30 March 1720, died at Spencer, 16 February 1766, and she married at Lexington, 11 November 1736, *Deacon John Muzzy* (No. 5).

5. Abigail Reed m. Dea. John Muzzy (No. 5).
Rebecca Muzzy (Chart 14), m. Capt. John Draper.

Sudbury, 1639 RICE (Three Lines)

1. Deacon Edmund Rice (probably the son of Henry Rice of Stanstead, co. Suffolk, England, who was buried there in November 1621), was born about 1594 (he deposed 3 April 1656, aged 62 years). He died at Marlborough, Massachusetts, 3 May 1663, aged 69 years, and was buried at Sudbury.

He married, first, at St. Mary's Bury, co. Suffolk, England, 15 October 1618, *Thomasine Frost* (No. 2), baptized at Stanstead, 11 August 1600, the daughter of Edward and Thomasine (Belgrave) Frost, of Stanstead, and she died at Sudbury, Massachusetts, 13 June 1654. He married, second, at Sudbury, 1 March 1654/5, Mercy Brigham, born in England, about 1618, who died at Marlborough, 28 December 1693, the widow of Thomas Brigham of Cambridge. She married, third, 1664, William Hunt of Marlborough, who died and was buried there in 1667.

Edmund and Thomasine Rice and their children came from Berkhampstead, Hertfordshire, England, and settled in Sudbury in 1638/9. He was one of the first to build in Sudbury in that part of the old town which is now Wayland, and his home still stands. He was admitted freeman of the Bay Colony, 13 May 1640, having been admitted to one of the Bay Colony churches before that date. His share as an original inhabitant of Sudbury was 247 acres. Some of this land he sold to Thomas Axtell, Philemon Whale, and John Moore, but his descendants have lived on his lands in Wayland until a fairly recent time. Besides these lands he leased the Glover Farm in Framingham, and in 1657, bought the Jennison farm of 200 acres. Moreover, the General Court also granted him 130 acres of land in Framingham between 1652 and 1659.

From the first he was a leading man in the new plantation at Sudbury (possibly the town was named by him for Sudbury, England, which was five miles from Stanstead, where part of his life had been spent). On 4 September 1639 "The new plantation by Concord" was "to be called Sudbury." He was on a committee appointed by the Court, 4 September 1639, to apportion the meadows. He was selectman in 1639, 1644, and after, and was chosen a deacon of the church in 1648. In 1640, he was a Representative from Sudbury to the General Court, for two sessions, as well as in 1643, and 1652 to 1654 inclusive. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 396.) Deacon Rice was a petitioner for the new township of Marlborough in 1656, and was granted a 50 acre house lot there and other lands in proportion. He removed from Sudbury to Marlborough in 1660, and the General Court authorized him to solemnize marriages there.

2. Corporal Henry Rice, son of Deacon Edmund and Thomasine

(Frost) Rice, was baptized at Stanstead, co. Suffolk, England, 13 February 1620/1, and he died at Framingham, Massachusetts, 10 February 1710/11. He married at Sudbury, 1 February 1643/4, *Elizabeth Moore* (No. 4), born in England, about 1628, died in Framingham, 23 August 1705, the daughter of John Moore of Sudbury and Lancaster. He took the oath of fidelity, 7 July 1645, and was admitted freeman, 10 May 1648, and was selectman, 7 March 1652/3. In 1659, his father gave him the deed of his grant of land in Framingham, and he settled there at Rice's End, and was an original member of the First Church in Framingham, 1701. *The Boston News Letter* of 25 August 1712, speaks of him and his brother Benjamin Rice as "being men of virtuous lives," that is, men of character and integrity. He sustained a loss of £180 in Sudbury Fight, King Philip's War, 1675/6, and was corporal in the Sudbury military company, 1686. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 396.)

3. Thomasine Rice, daughter of Corporal Henry and Elizabeth (Moore) Rice, was born in Sudbury, 2 February 1661, and she died there, 15 April 1748. She married at Sudbury, 22 September 1680, *Benjamin Parmenter* (No. 5), born at Sudbury, about 1650, and died there 1 May 1737.

3. Thomasine Rice m. Benjamin Parmenter (No. 5).
Jonathan Parmenter m. Mary Spring (No. 4).
Abigail Parmenter (Chart 10), m. Thomas Grout.

Second Line

4. Mercy Rice (recorded as Mary), daughter of Corporal Henry and Elizabeth (Moore) Rice, was born at Sudbury, 1 January 1670, and she died at Hopkinton, Massachusetts, 1727, aged 57 years. She married about 1694, *Elnathan Allen* (No. 3), born at Lancaster, 7 January 1666/7, and died at Shrewsbury, 1 October 1735.

4. Mercy Rice m. Elnathan Allen (No. 3).
Sergt. Obadiah Allen m. Jemima Weeks (No. 4).
Israel Allen (Chart 15), m. Thankful Greenwood.

Third Line

5. Matthew Rice, son of Deacon Edmund and Thomasine (Frost) Rice, was baptized at Berkhampstead, England, 28 February 1629/30, and he died in Sudbury in 1717. He married at Sudbury, 7 July 1654, *Martha Lamson* (No. 2), born at Cambridge, about 1635, died probably at Sudbury, after 1717, the daughter of Barnabas Lamson of Cambridge, and the ward of John Stone. In 1683, he bought of Gookin and Howe, the Indian Head Farm of 300 acres in Framingham, but he did not settle there. Thomas Sawin (and wife Deborah Rice), Dorothy (Rice) Ware, and Ebenezer Leland, senior (with wife Patience Rice)

(the heirs of Matthew Rice) on 2 April 1722, sold to Joseph Stone, Jr., of Lexington, 150 acres of the "Indian Head Farm" which their father had purchased in 1683. (Middlesex Deeds 25: 455; recorded 1726.) Eight children. (*N.E.H.G. Register, 27*: 193.)

6. Patience Rice, the youngest daughter of Matthew and Martha (Lamson) Rice, was born at Sudbury, 5 March 1671, and she died at Sherborn, 1 June 1720. She married as his second wife, *Ebenezer Leland, senior* (No. 8), of Sherborn, and was the mother of his five youngest children, among whom was *Isaac Leland* (No. 12), who married Mary Hunt. Ebenezer Leland was born at Dorchester, 2 January 1657/8, and he died at Sherborn, 30 June 1742.

6. Patience Rice m. Ebenezer Leland (No. 8).
Isaac Leland m. Mary Hunt (No. 4).
Patience Leland m. James Greenwood (No. 3).
Thankful Greenwood (Chart 16), m. Israel Allen.

1630 RICHARDSON

I. Thomas Richardson of Standon, co. Hertford, England, married Katherine Duxford of Westmill, co. Hertford, 24 August 1590.

"Catharine the wife of Thomas Richardson buryed the xth of March 1631."

"Thomas Richardson was buryed the viii daye of January 1633."

Ezekiel Richardson, eldest son, birth not recorded at Westmill.

"Elizabeth ye daughter to Thomas Richardson baptized 13 Jan. 1593."

"John son to Thomas Richardson baptized 7 Nov. 1596."

"James, ye sonne of Thomas Richardson baptized 6 Apr. 1600."

"Samuel ye sonne of Thomas Richardson baptized 22 Dec. 1602."

"Margaret ye daughter of Thomas Richardson baptized 19 April 1607."

"Thomas ye sonne of Thomas Richardson baptized 3 July 1608."

* * *

The will of Thomas Richardson of Westmill, Hertfordshire:
To be found at Hitchin in Huntingdonshire.

"March the 4th Ano domini 1630. In the name of God Amen I Thomas Richardson of West Mill in the County of Herts, husbandman, being sick in bodye but of good an perfect memory thanks be to God doe make and ordeyne this my laste will in manner and forme following, first. I bequeath my soull unto the hands of God my maker and Redeemer by whose merits I only truste to be saved, and my body to

be buryed in the place of Christian buryall and Touchinge my temporall goods I doe dispose of them as followeth,

First. I gyve unto Katherine my wife duringe the tearme of her naturall life my littell close of pasture called little hunnymeade cont half an acre and after her decease I give the same to my sonn Samuell and his heyers for ever.

Item. I give to my sonn John forty shillings to be payed to him within the space of three yeares next ensuing the decease of me and Katherine my now wife by my executor.

Item. I give to my sonn James Twelve pence.

Item. I give to my sonn Thomas three pounds to be payed to him within the space of fyve yeares next ensuing the decease of me and Katheryne my now wife.

Item. I gyve unto Katheryne my wife all my moveable goods to use for and during the terme of her life and after her decease I gyve the same unto my sonn Samuel whom I do ordeyne and make my sole executor. In Witness whereof I have sett my hand and Seal the daye and yeare above sayd.

Sealed and declared	Sigm	Thomas
in the presence of us	x	Richardson
Richard Baker		
Philip Baker		

* * *

Proved 31 July 1634 at Hitchen presented by son Samuel Richardson." The arms of Richardson of Huntingdon County: Azure, three lion's heads erased, or. (Note these arms cannot be certified as the arms of this Richardson family, though they may well be.) Four of the children of Thomas and Katherine (Duxford) Richardson were:

II. Ezekiel Richardson, eldest son, who mentions his brothers Samuel and Thomas Richardson in his will. He came in the fleet with Governor John Winthrop to New England in 1630, and was the first of the name to settle here. He and his wife Susanna became members of the church gathered in Charlestown, 27 August 1630, which afterwards became the First Church in Boston (still very active in the city of Boston). Both husband and wife were dismissed from it, with thirty-three others, 14 October 1632, to form the present First Church in Charlestown. He was admitted a freeman of the Colony, 18 May 1631. With his two younger brothers he was a founder of Woburn, where he died, 21 October 1647, and his widow then married Henry Brooks of that place. Mr. Richardson was deputy to the General Court, 1635.

III. Elizabeth Richardson, daughter of Thomas and Katherine

(Duxford) Richardson, and sister of Ezekiel, Samuel, and Thomas Richardson, of Woburn, baptized at Westmill, 13 January 1593; married at Westmill, 1 May 1617, *Francis Wyman* (No. 1).

III. Elizabeth Richardson m. Francis Wyman (No. 1).
Lt. John Wyman m. Sarah Nutt (No. 2).
Sarah Wyman m. Joseph Walker (No. 3).
Elizabeth Walker m. Samuel Fitch (No. 3).
Samuel Fitch m. Joanna Keyes (No. 3).
Lydia Fitch m. Francis Leighton (No. 4).
Dea. Reuben Leighton (Chart 17), m. Hannah Hildreth.

IV. Samuel Richardson, bapt. 22 Dec. 1602; died at Woburn, 23 March 1658; married Joanna; in 1654, he paid the highest tax of any man in Woburn; he was selectman of Woburn, 1644, 1645, 1646, 1649, 1650, and 1651.

V. Thomas Richardson, bapt. 3 July 1608, at Westmill, the youngest of the three brothers who settled at Woburn. In May 1640, the town of Charlestown petitioned the General Court for an enlargement of her territory. The petition was granted, and an addition was made to her territory of two miles square, soon afterwards increased to four miles square. On 15 May 1640, Ezekiel Richardson, Edward Johnson, and Edward Convers, were sent to explore this grant and to determine its bounds. The original design was to make a village within the bounds of Charlestown and dependent upon that town. But as early as 5 November 1640, the Church of Charlestown chose seven men: Edward Convers, Edward Johnson, *Ezekiel Richardson,* John Mousall, Thomas Graves, *Samuel Richardson,* and *Thomas Richardson,* as commissioners or agents, for the erection of a new church and town, upon the land thus granted, to be entirely distinct and separate from Charlestown. A beginning was made in the erection of houses during the year 1641, at and near the center of the new town, which at its incorporation, in September 1642, received the name of Woburn, from Woburn in Herefordshire, England, where an ancient abbey, founded in 1145, and the family of Russell, Dukes of Bedford, long known as friends of liberty, were to be found. The church in Woburn was solemnly constituted 14 August 1642. Seven persons were embodied in a church state, namely: John Mousall, Edward Convers, Edward Johnson, *William Learned, Ezekiel Richardson, Samuel Richardson,* and *Thomas Richardson.* These persons stood forth, one by one, and declared their religious faith and Christian experience. These seven men were the "seven pillars." (Proverbs ix. 1.) They were the nucleus of the new church, and theirs was the responsible duty of deciding what other members should be admitted. It was also their duty to lay out the new town to be formed in connection with this church, and make all needful arrangements for this purpose, as Captain Edward Johnson says in his "Wonder-Working

Providence." The fact that the three Richardson brothers were appointed on so important a service is conclusive proof of their general excellence of character and of the confidence reposed in their wisdom and integrity. The first settlers of Woburn, 1642, could not have exceeded thirty heads of families. Thirty-two men subscribed the "Town Orders," agreed on by the commissioners at their first meeting, in Charlestown, for the settlement of Woburn, 18 December 1640; but several more became inhabitants of the new town. The Richardsons lived on Richardson's Row, near the center of the present town of Winchester.

"The Richardsons," wrote the Reverend Samuel Sewall, in his *History of Woburn,* "have always been the most numerous family in Woburn. On the province tax list in 1769, out of the 330 resident males taxed, there were 42 Richardsons . . . Among them have been found some of the most valuable members of the church and citizens of the place."

Samuel and Thomas Richardson did not arrive in New England until at least five years after their older brother Ezekiel. The first notice we find of Thomas Richardson is dated 12 February 1635/6, when Mary, the wife of Thomas Richardson, united with the church in Charlestown. Samuel and Thomas Richardson joined this church 18 February 1636/7, and were admitted freemen of the colony, 2 May 1638. In 1637, each of them had a house-plot granted by the town. The three brothers had lots assigned them, 20 April 1638, on "Misticke Side and above the Ponds," that is, in what is now Malden.

The inventory of the estate of Thomas Richardson, dated 22 September 1651, and signed by Edward Johnson, Edward Convers, John Mousall, and Samuel Richardson is to be found in Middlesex Probate.

"An Inventory of the Goods of Thomas Richardson, late of Woburn.

4	Working Oxen	£24. 0.0.
5	Cows	22.10.0.
3	Steers	8. 0.0.
2	Heifers	4.10.0.
3	Calves	4. 0.0.
1	Mare	4. 0.0.
1	Ewe	1. 0.0.
8	Swine	5. 0.0.
	Corne in the Barne	30. 0.0.
10	pieces of pewter	1. 0.0.
3	pieces of Brass	1. 5.0.
3	Iron pots	1. 0.0.
5	pairs of Sheets	1.13.4.
1	table Cloth, 2 pillow beers	0. 5.0.
	Bedding and the Furniture belonging to it	3. 0.0.
	His wearing apparel	4. 5.0.

	Two muskets and other arms	2. 4.0.
	Tubs and other wooden vessels	0.16.0.
1	Table, 1 Cupboard, 2 chairs and other lumber	0.16.0.
	Iron tools	0.17.0.
	Carte, plows, chaines, and other instruments of husbandry	7.13.0.
	For his servant's time, that he hath yet to serve	6. 0.0.
		£133.14.4.
	Real Estate	80. 0.0.
2	steers	4.10.0.
		£218. 4.4.
	Indebted	10.10.0.
		£207.14.4.

"Furthermore, the said Thomas Richardson died possessed of one Dwelling House, Barn, and One hundred acres of Land, situate in the Town of Woburn, of which 25 acres are plowed land, and ten of meadow. Real Estate valued at eighty pounds.

"He is indebted the sum of ten pounds, ten shillings.

"The two steers formerly forgotten, £4.10s.0d."

* * *

Following the inventory, and, it would seem, a part of it, is this statement:

"He hath left a wife, three sons, and four daughters. The eldest son is 8 years old; the second, 6 years; and the third, three-quarters (of a year). The eldest daughter is 13 years old; the second, 11 years; the third, 4 years; the fourth, 2 years."

In the inventory there is not an article of silver plate, or of china, crockery, or glassware. Nothing better than pewter, or brass, was used at meals. The same is likely to have been true in the dwellings of the colonists generally.

The name of the wife of Thomas Richardson was Mary. After his death she became, 26 October 1655, the second wife of Michael Bacon, senior, who is said to have come from Ireland, and who was one of the original inhabitants of Woburn, 1641. She died 19 May 1670.

1. Thomas Richardson (See No. V. above), was the youngest of the three brothers who came to America in 1635. He married *Mary,* who married, second, 26 October 1655, *Michael Bacon* (No. 5). Thomas Richardson died at Woburn, 28 August 1651. Mary joined the First Church in Charlestown, 21 February 1635/6, and Thomas was admitted 18 February 1637/8. He was one of the founders of the town of Woburn.

2. Sarah Richardson, daughter of Thomas and Mary Richardson, was baptized at Charlestown, 22 November 1640, and she married 22 March 1660, Michael Bacon (No. 6).

2. Sarah Richardson m. Michael Bacon (No. 6).
Mary Bacon m. Ensign John Lakin (No. 3).
Mary Lakin m. Henry Willard (No. 5).
Mary Willard m. Isaac Hunt (No. 3).
Mary Hunt m. Isaac Leland (No. 4).
Patience Leland m. James Greenwood (No. 3).
Thankful Greenwood (Chart 16), m. Israel Allen.

1642 SAWYER

1. William Sawyer was born probably in England, about 1613, and he died before March 1703, when his estate was administered by his son-in-law, John Emery. He married about 1643, *Ruth Binford,* born about 1623, died after March 1693, whose parentage is unknown. He was a proprietor at Salem, 1642, later removed to Wenham, sold his house and lot, 24 March 1648, and settled in Newbury, where the rest of his life was spent. He took the oath of allegiance, 1678, and was the father of twelve children, several of whom, however, died young.

2. Frances Sawyer, youngest child of William and Ruth Sawyer, was born at Newbury, 3 November 1670, and she died at Ipswich in October 1744. She married, before 19 May 1693, *Thomas Treadwell III* (No. 3), born at Ipswich, 3 March 1665/6, died there 13 January 1743/4.

2. Frances Sawyer m. Thomas Treadwell (No. 3).
Hannah Treadwell m. Capt. John Leighton (No. 3).
Francis Leighton m. Lydia Fitch (No. 5).
Dea. Reuben Leighton (Chart 17), m. Hannah Hildreth.

1638 SHAPLEIGH

1. Alexander Shapleigh, gent., of Kingsweare, co. Devon, England, and Kittery, Maine, an eminent merchant, was born about 1585, and he died before 6 July 1650. The name of his first wife is unknown. He married, second, at St. Savour's, Dartmouth, England, 12 December 1602, Jane Egbere. He was agent for Sir Fernando Gorges at Kittery, Maine, 26 May 1642, when he made over his whole estate to his son-in-law, James Treworgye. He purchased a large tract of land extending from the Piscataqua River half way to York River, and in 1638, he added a tract of 500 acres at Kittery Point.

2. Katherine Shapleigh, a daughter of Alexander Shapleigh by his first wife, was born about 1600, and she died before 30 May 1676.

She married, first, at Kingsweare, Devon, 16 March 1616/7, *James Treworgye* (No. 1). She married, second, Edward Hilton, the first permanent settler of New Hampshire, who was baptized at Northwich, co. Chester, England, 5 June 1596, and who died between 19 May 1669 and March 1670/1, the son of William Hilton.

2. Katherine Shapleigh m. James Treworgye (No. 1).
Elizabeth Treworgye m. Hon. John Gilman (No. 4).
Sarah Gilman m. Stephen Dudley, gent. (No. 3).
Lt. James Dudley m. Mercy Folsom (No. 8).
Joseph Dudley m. Susanna Lord.
Elder Joseph Dudley m. Deborah Bean (No. 5).
Benjamin Dudley (Chart 25), m. Elizabeth Smith.

SHEPARD—SHEPPARD

1. John Shepard (whose parentage is not found), married at Readfield, Maine, 3 April 1769, *Sarah* (surname unknown), and he died at Readfield, 16 April 1817. They lived in Hallowell, Maine, in 1783-1794, but by 11 April 1799, they were living again in Readfield (Kennebec co. deeds). The children of John and Sarah Shepard as given in the Readfield Town Records were:

Sarah Shepard, born 26 December 1771.
John Shepard, only son, born 26 October 1774.
Hannah Shepard, born 12 September 1776.
Polly Shepard, born 30 June 1779.
Anna Shepard, born 7 Dec. 1780.
Rebecca Shepard, born 7 July 1783.
Judith Shepard, born 31 July 1786.

2. Polly Shepard, the third of the six daughters of John and Sarah Shepard, was born (according to Readville records), 30 June 1779, and she died there, 8 March 1828, aged 49 years (GS). She married (Intentions, Readfield, 4 December 1799), *Mr. Josiah Whittier* (No. 7), born at Raymond, New Hampshire, 24 May 1778, died at Readfield, Maine, before 14 November 1864, the son of Moses and Anna (Webster) Whittier. The fact that the marriage and births of children are recorded at Readfield, Maine, does not necessarily prove that all of these births, or indeed, the marriage, of John and Sarah occurred in that town, for Kennebec County was very sparsely settled before the Revolutionary War. On the other hand it is *possible* that they did occur there.

2. Polly Shepard (Chart 28), m. Josiah Wheeler (No. 7).

1634 SHERMAN

ARMS: A Sea Lion Sejeant Or.

1. THOMAS SHERMAN, of Diss, co. Norfolk, and Yaxley, co. Suffolk, died in 1493. His will was dated 4 November 1492, and proved 4 April 1493. He married *Agnes.* (There was a John Sherman at Yaxley in 1327, perhaps an ancestor of our Thomas Sherman.)

2. JOHN SHERMAN, son of Thomas and Agnes Sherman of Yaxley, co. Suffolk, died in 1504. His will was dated 10 August 1504, and proved 12 December 1504. He married *Agnes Fuller,* who was living 1514-1522, the daughter of Thomas Fuller. She married, second, Robert Hendry.

3. THOMAS SHERMAN, gent., of Yaxley, Suffolk, son of John and Agnes (Fuller) Sherman, was born about 1490 and he died after 5 May 1551. (He was under sixteen years of age, 10 August 1504, at the time his father's will was made. Thomas Sherman's will was made 20 January 1550/1, and proved at London, 16 November 1556.) He married, 1512, *Jane Waller,* the daughter of John Waller of Wortham, co. Suffolk. She married, second, John Gardiner, of Stoke Ash, co. Suffolk, and died as his widow in 1573, her will having been made 10 January 1572/3, and proved 11 March 1572/3. Thomas Sherman's will enumerates among his property the manors of Roydon and Roydon Tuft with appurtenances at Roydon and Besingham, as well as other places in the counties of Norfolk and Suffolk. Diss is on the river Waveny. His will mentions wife Jane, a sister and nine children whom he names.

4. HENRY SHERMAN, son of Thomas and Jane (Waller) Sherman, called the elder, of Colchester, formerly of Dedham, co. Essex, "shearman," was born about 1520, and he died after 20 January 1551, on which date he made his will. He married, first, *Agnes Butter,* who died at Dedham, 14 October 1580, the niece of Thomas and Marion Butter. (Thomas Butter made his will 20 August 1555, which was proved 7 May 1556.) He married, second, at Dedham, 5 June 1581, Marion (Smythe) Willson, d.s.p., the widow of Edmund Willson, whom she had married, 6 April 1563. He married, third, Margery, who d.s.p. The trade of "shearman" was that of a clothier or cloth maker.

5. EDMUND SHERMAN, son of Henry and Agnes (Butter) Sherman, was born about 1548, and was of Dedham, co. Essex, England, clothier, and was buried at Dedham, 22 December 1600. He married, first, at Dedham, 25 April 1569, *Anne Pellatte,* who was buried at Dedham, 8 June 1584. He married, second, at Dedham, 11 September 1584, Anne Clere, daughter of Nicholas Clere, of Colchester, Essex, clothier, alderman, Member of Parliament, 23 May 1576, and 1578. Edmund Sherman made his will 1 August 1599, which was proved 30 April 1601, and it mentions his fourteen children by name.

6. Edmund Sherman, Jr., son of Edmund and Anne (Pellatte) Sherman, was born in Dedham, England, 1572, and died at New Haven, Connecticut, 1641. He married *Joan Makin,* the daughter of Tobias and Katherine Makin of Fingrinhoe. Tobias Makin made his will 14 May 1610, which was proved 10 September 1610. Edmund Sherman is mentioned in the will of his grandfather, Henry Sherman, dated 20 January 1590: "To Edmund Shearman, the son of my son Edmunde, £13.13s. at two and twenty." His father also mentioned him in his will of 1 August 1599, to whom he bequeathed "all houses and lands," etc. He came in the ship "Elizabeth," to Boston, 1634, settled, first, at Watertown, then removed to Wethersfield, Connecticut, in 1635, and, finally, in 1640, to New Haven, where he was admitted freeman of that colony, 29 October 1640, and died there the next year. (*N.E.H.G. Register,* 51: 513; 66: 322-326; 68: 146-149; *Sherman Genealogy,* pp. 105-106, for data from wills.)

7. The Reverend John Sherman, son of Edmund and Joan (Makin) Sherman, was born at Dedham, England, 23 December 1613, and was baptized there, 4 January 1613/4. He matriculated sizar at St. Catharine's Hall, Cambridge, Easter, 1631, but declined to subscribe for his degree (another John Sherman, not this one, was A.B., Trinity College, Cambridge, 1629/30, A.M., 1633). He came to New England in 1634, and settled at New Haven, Connecticut, 1636-1644, and at Branford, 1645, but returned to Watertown, Massachusetts, where he was ordained as the third minister in that town, 1647-1685. He preached the Massachusetts Convention Sermon, 1682, and was Fellow of Harvard College, where he gave lectures for thirty years. His sermons were distinguished for beauty of style and language. He was a recognized authority in Astronomy, and was an Overseer of Harvard College, 1678-1685, and died at Watertown, 8 August 1685, aged 72 years. His will was dated 6 August 1685, proved 6 October 1685, mentions wife Mary, son Samuel Willard, two children of his first wife, Abigail, £12; children of Bezaleel, deceased, £10; daughter Mary Allen, £10; son Daniel, £15; son Samuel, £10; daughter Mary Barron, £10; other children, James, John, Abial, Elizabeth, Hester, Grace, and Mercy; son James, executor. He married, first, *Abigail;* married, second, MARY LAUNCE (See *Ancestral Roots,* p. 33; *Magna Charta Sureties,* pp. 29-30). She died at Watertown, 9 March 1709/10.

8. Mary Sherman, daughter and eldest child of the Reverend John and Abigail Sherman, married, about 1658, *Daniel Allen* (No. 2), q.v.

8. Mary Sherman m. Daniel Allen (No. 2).
Elnathan Allen m. Mercy Rice (No. 4).
Sergt. Obadiah Allen m. Jemima Weeks (No. 4).
Israel Allen (Chart 15), m. Thankful Greenwood.

1635 JOHN SMITH (Two Lines)

1. JOHN SMITH was born in England about 1595 and he died at Lancaster, Massachusetts, 16 July 1669, at the home of his son-in-law, John Moore. He was *probably* the son of *John* and *Isabella Smith* of Watertown. (Isabella Smith died at Watertown 12 October 1639, aged about 60 years, thus having been born about 1579.) Probably, also, he was a brother of Thomas Smith of Watertown, though proof is lacking. John Smith married, first, *Alice,* born about 1595 (aged 40 years in 1635), and he married, second, Mary, who died at Lancaster, 27 December 1659. Alice Smith, aged 40 years, Marie and Hannah, aged 18 years, Richard Smith, aged 14 years, and John Smith, aged 13 years (of whom Alice, the mother, and John, the son, are noted as of "Sudburie," co. Suffolk, England), came in the ship "Planter," 10 April 1635, "bound for New England." This is the family of John Smith, the early proprietor of Lancaster, Massachusetts. He came to Lancaster from Sudbury, Massachusetts, with his second wife Mary and children, and he subscribed to the Lancaster Town and Church Covenant, 13 March 1652/3. In 1660, he gave his intervale lot of 20 acres to his daughter Ann and her husband John Moore, and on 18 March 1663, he deeded to Adam Waters "all my dwelling house in aforesaid Lanchaster wherein I lately lived." Finally, on 5 April 1669, he transferred all his remaining estate to John Moore, with this condition: "Now in my old age I being old and infirme, and not able to improve land, nor to maintayne myself by my labours nor to pay publique charges for my land, therefore in consideration of my foresaid son John Moore & his wife are to keepe mee duringe my naturall life . . ." He made his will 12 April 1665, which was probated 27 September 1669. It mentions children John, Richard, Ann, and Alice.

2. ANN SMITH, daughter of John and Alice Smith, died at Lancaster, 10 March 1670/1, and married at Sudbury, 16 November 1654, *Ensign John Moore* (No. 2).

2. Ann Smith m. Ens. John Moore (No. 2).
Anna Moore m. Ephraim Hildreth (No. 2).
James Hildreth m. Dorothy Prescott (No. 4).
Amos Hildreth m. Priscilla Hildreth (No. 5).
Hannah Hildreth (Chart 18), m. Reuben Leighton.

2. Ann Smith m. Ensign John Moore (No. 2).
Anna Moore m. Ephraim Hildreth (No. 2).
Joseph Hildreth m. Deliverance Barrett (No. 4).
Ephraim Hildreth m. Priscilla Barron.
Priscilla Hildreth m. Amos Hildreth (No. 7).
Hannah Hildreth (Chart 18), m. Reuben Leighton.

1635 SMITH

1. Thomas Smith was born about 1600, and he died at Watertown, 10 March 1692/3, aged 92 years. He married, probably after his arrival in Watertown, *Mary Knapp* (No. 2), daughter of William and Margaret (Deane) Knapp of Watertown. William Knapp, in his will, names his daughter Mary Smith. Bond, in his *History of Watertown,* though no proof is offered, declares Thomas to be the son of *John* and *Isabella Smith* of that place, and thus a brother of John Smith of Lancaster which seems highly probable. Isabella Smith was born in 1579, and died at Watertown, 12 October 1639, aged 60 years.

Thomas Smith came to New England in the "Primrose," 15 July 1635. He was on the earliest list of proprietors of Watertown, 1636/7, as were also John Smith, senior, John Smith, jr., and Francis Smith. His possessions there consisted of more than 114 acres of land, including a homestead of eight acres, a farm of 84 acres, two acres of plowland, three of meadow, and 27 of upland.

He was by occupation a carpenter, and was doubtless that Thomas Smith who was admitted freeman, 17 May 1637, though the Watertown church records are missing at this time. Mary (Knapp) Smith was living as late as 6 April 1697, when with her son Thomas, she sold to Timothy Hawkins, the homestead of her late husband. (Middlesex Deeds, 12: 54.) Thomas Smith left a will dated 16 March 1687/8, which was proved 8 May 1693. The inventory amounted to £73.04.03. The will names his wife Mary, his grandson James Smith of Piscataqua (Portsmouth, N.H.), his sons Thomas, John, Ephraim, Jonathan, and Joseph, his daughter Mary, and the children of his daughter Sarah deceased. (Middlesex Probate, 8: 168.) The births of James, Thomas, John, and Joseph appear on Watertown records, but not the others. Also that of an earlier John who was buried 26 October 1639, aged three days.

2. John Smith, son of Thomas and Mary (Knapp) Smith, was born at Watertown, 10 December 1641, and he died there shortly before 25 February 1717/8, when administration on his estate was granted to Thomas Mead of Lexington. He married in Watertown, 1 April 1665, *Mary Beech* (No. 2), born at Watertown, 11 December 1641, the daughter of Richard and Mary Beech. She died before 24 June 1715. Bond calls her Mary Beers. The Watertown records give Beech.

On 24 June 1715, John Smith of Watertown deeded to his sons-in-law, Thomas Mead of Lexington, and John Pierce of Watertown, all his property, cancelling a previous deed to his son Samuel, they to care for him during his life and to make division equally among all his children after his death. (Middlesex Deeds, 18: 448.)

Thomas Mead administered the estate of John Smith of Watertown, 20 September 1718. The heirs giving receipts were John Applin in be-

half of his wife, John Smith, Joshua Warren in behalf of his wife, Samuel Smith to his brother Thomas Mead, John Pierce in his father John Smith's estate, John Winter in his father John Smith's estate in behalf of his wife, and Joseph Locke for his wife. (Middlesex Probate Files, 14,771.) It does not appear which daughter Thomas Mead married, but the *History of Lexington* gives Hasaniah ——— as his wife, which we must suppose to be Hasaniah Smith. Perhaps some of the daughters married more than once, as in the case of Joshua Warren, and John Applin.

3. Hannah Smith, daughter of John and Mary (Beech) Smith, was born at Watertown, 27 December 1672, and she died 7 December 1728. She married, 20 October 1693, *William Fiske* (No. 2), born 23 February 1663/4, died 1742, the son of John and Sarah (Wyeth) Fiske.

3. Hannah Smith m. William Fiske (No. 2).
Thomas Fiske m. Mary Peirce (No. 5).
Hannah Fiske m. Dea. Nathan Perry (No. 4).
Josiah Perry (Chart 3), m. Lydia Flagg.

1634 SPRING

1. John Spring was born in England, 1589, and he died at Watertown, after March 1656/7. He married in England, *Eleanor,* born in England, 1588, and she died in Watertown probably before 21 March 1656/7. They embarked at Ipswich, England, for New England, 10 April 1634, in the "Elizabeth," William Andrews, Master. John Spring was then 45 years of age, his wife Eleanor being 46, with children Mary, aged 11, Henry, aged 6, John, aged 4, and William, aged 9 months. They settled at Watertown and are named in the earliest list of proprietors, 1636/7.

On 21 March 1656/7, John Spring executed a deed of gift to his son Henry, of his house and land in Watertown, reserving to himself, during his lifetime, the north end of the house; after his death the same to go to his son Henry, with conditions that the said Henry pay his father an annuity, and after the decease of his father, pay John Spring, Jr., £30. (Middlesex Deeds I 233.) Since Eleanor, his wife, is not mentioned herein, she must have died previously to the date of the deed.

2. Henry Spring, son of John and Eleanor Spring, was born in England, 1628, and he died before 1697, when the inventory of his estate was taken. He married, first, 7 January 1657/8, *Mehitable Bartlett* (No. 2), born at Watertown, 15 July 1640, who died before 1691, the daughter of Ensign Thomas and Hannah Bartlett. He married, second, 12 September 1691, Susanna, widow of Gregory Cook. He took the oath of fidelity, 1652, and was admitted freeman of the Massachusetts Bay

Colony, 30 May 1660, having been a member of the church in Watertown before that time. He was a soldier in King Philip's War under Lieutenant Oaks and Captain Edward Poole. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 444.)

His will, dated 29 June 1695, mentions wife Susanna, sons Henry, and Thomas, and daughters Elizabeth Mellen, Mehitable, and Abigail. The inventory of his estate was taken 25 November 1697, £317.7. He was often employed in taking inventories and in settling estates.

3. Thomas Spring, son of Henry and Mehitable (Bartlett) Spring, was born in Watertown, about 1675, and he died at Weston in 1710. He married at Watertown, 20 November 1701, *Elizabeth Train* (No. 3), born at Watertown, 6 January 1679/80, the daughter of John and Mary (Stubbs) Train. She married, second, 1713, Joseph Bullard, who died 6 August 1722, and she married, third, 26 April 1723, Deacon Thomas Upham. She was admitted to full communion in the First Church in Weston, 27 July 1700. Administration on the estate of Thomas Spring was granted to his widow, Elizabeth Spring, 14 August 1710. The inventory, dated 26 July 1710, mentions house and about 100 acres of land. She died at Weston, 6 August 1753.

4. Mary Spring, the daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Train) Spring, was born at Weston, 19 January 1702/3, and she died at Sudbury, after 1735. She married in Weston, 30 March 1726, *Jonathan Parmenter* (No. 6), born at Sudbury, 15 January 1702/3, died there 12 April 1734, the son of Benjamin and Tamazine (Rice) Parmenter of Sudbury.

4. Mary Spring m. Jonathan Parmenter (No. 6).
Abigail Parmenter (Chart 10), m. Thomas Grout.

SQUIRE

1. The Reverend William Squire was born about 1520, and he died about 1567. He was the Rector of Charlton Mackrell, co. Somerset, 1545.

2. Henry Squire, the youngest son of the Reverend William Squire, was born at Charlton Mackrell, 1563, and he died at Kingweston, co. Somerset, before 25 December 1649. He married about 1586, but his wife's name is unknown. He was a husbandman and blacksmith.

3. Edith Squire, eldest child of Henry Squire, was baptized at Charlton Mackrell, co. Somerset, 29 May 1587, and she died at Medfield, Massachusetts, 21 January 1672/3. She married, first, at Charlton Mackrell, Somersetshire, 19 October 1609, *Henry Adams* (No. 4). She married, second, 1651, John Fussell, of Weymouth and Medfield.

Henry and Edith (Squire) Adams, with their children, came to New England in 1638.

3. Edith Squire m. Henry Adams (No. 4).
   Lt. Henry Adams m. Elizabeth Paine (No. 2).
   Ens. Henry Adams m. Prudence Frary (No. 3).
   Prudence Adams m. Joseph Morse (No. 9).
   Judith Morse m. Capt. Caleb Leland (No. 10).
   Prudence Leland (Chart 24), m. Adam Leland.
3. Edith Squire m. Henry Adams (No. 4).
   John Adams m. Ann.
   Joseph Adams m. Margaret Eames (No. 2).
   Margaret Adams m. John Grout (No. 3).
   Thomas Grout (Chart 9), m. Abigail Parmenter.

STANSFIELD

1. Gideon Stansfield, of Heptonstall, co. York, England, died in Roxbury, Massachusetts, 9 May 1658. He married at Heptonstall, co. York, 21 February 1624/5, *Grace Eastwood,* of Heptonstall, who died in Roxbury, Massachusetts, 12 August 1682.

2. Miriam Stansfield, daughter of Gideon and Grace (Eastwood) Stansfield, was born at Heptonstall, 27 November 1625, and she died at Roxbury, in January 1697. She married at Heptonstall, co. York, 21 April 1646, *James Draper* (No. 1), born at Heptonstall, about 1618, died at Roxbury, July 1694, the son of Thomas Draper of Heptonstall. They came to Roxbury, Massachusetts, in 1647.

2. Miriam Stansfield m. James Draper (No. 1).
   James Draper m. Abigail Whiting (No. 7).
   Capt. James Draper m. Abigail Child (No. 3).
   Capt. James Draper m. Mehitable Whiting (No. 6).
   Capt. John Draper (Chart 13), m. Rebecca Muzzy.

1630 STEARNS (Four Lines)

ARMS: Or, a chevron between crosses flory sable.

1. Isaac Stearns came to New England in 1630, and it is said that he came in the "Arbella" with Sir Richard Saltonstall, arriving at Salem, Massachusetts, 12 June 1630. Previously he had lived at Stoke-by-Nayland, co. Suffolk, England, where he had been a tailor. He had married in England, *Mary Barker* (No. 2), the daughter of John and

Margaret Barker, of Stoke-by-Nayland, where he was a clothier (that is, a cloth maker).

"Isaacke Stearne of Watertown in New England planter sometime of Stoke Nayland in the County of Suffolk Tayler and Mary his wife, daughter of John Barker late of Stoke Nayland aforesaid clothier deceased . . ." The widow "Margaret Barker, mother of the said Mary" married, second, ——— Munnings. Thomas Dudley, as Governor of Massachusetts, personally certified as to the identity of Isaac and Mary (Barker) Stearns in the document. (*Lechford's Manuscript Note-Book,* American Antiquarian Society *Transactions* VII 1885, pp. 291-292.)

They settled in Watertown, near Mount Auburn, where he was a member of the church and a freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 18 May 1631. He served as selectman of Watertown, 1659, 1670, and 1671. In 1647, he with Mr. Biscoe were appointed by the selectmen "to consider how the bridge over the river should be built, and to agree with the workmen for doing it, according to their best discretion." This, says Dr. Francis, is "the first mention of a Bridge over Charles River at Watertown."

Mr. Stearns acquired a large estate for his day, leaving fourteen parcels of land in Watertown, amounting to 534 acres. He was on the first jury to try civil causes in New England. He died at Watertown, 19 June 1671, and his widow died 2 April 1677. The inventory of his estate amounted to £524.04.00.

Isaac Stearns made his will 11 June 1671, and mentions wife Mary, sons John, Isaac, and Samuel; daughters Mary (deceased), Sarah Stone, Elizabeth Manning, and Abigail Morse, and kinsman, Charles Stearns of Cambridge. The inventory taken 28 June 1671 mentions housen and homestall and 534 acres of land with many interesting items of furniture.

2. Corporal Samuel Stearns, son of Isaac and Mary (Barker) Stearns, was born at Watertown, 24 April 1638, and he died there, 31 August 1683. He married, 1 February 1662/3, *Hannah Manning* (No. 3), born at Cambridge, 21 June 1642, died in Watertown, 26 February 1723/4, the daughter of William and Dorothy Manning of Cambridge. In 1860, his heirs still lived on the homestead. He served as selectman of Watertown, 1673-1676, 1678, 1679, 1681, and 1682, a total of eight years. He was a soldier in King Philip's War, 1675/6. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 449.)

3. Lieutenant Samuel Stearns, the son of Samuel and Hannah (Manning) Stearns, was born at Watertown, 29 March 1673, and he died there, 1731, or soon after. He married at Watertown, 2 March 1697/8, *Mary Hawkins* (No. 3), born at Watertown, 30 April 1677, and she died there, 23 April 1756, the daughter of Timothy, Jr. and Mary (Treadway) (Fisher) Hawkins. He bought for £100, all the right, title, and interest in the Hawkins estate. He was selectman of

Watertown, 1708-1719, 1726, 1727, and 1729-1731, seventeen years, and was town clerk, 1708-1717, inclusive, and town treasurer, 1710-1719, 1726, 1727, 1729, 1730, and 1731. He served as Lieutenant in the Watertown military company, and was Deputy to the General Court of Massachusetts, 1714, 1715, 1718, 1719, 1720, 1721, 1730, and 1731. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 449.)

First Line

4. Mary Stearns, daughter of Isaac and Mary (Barker) Stearns, was baptized at Stoke-by-Nayland, co. Suffolk, England, 6 January 1626, and she married at Woburn, Massachusetts, 9 July 1646, *Sergeant Isaac Learned* (No. 2), baptized at Bermondsley, England, 23 February 1623/4, died at Chelmsford, Massachusetts, 29 November 1657. She married, second, 9 June 1662, John Burge, and died soon after.

4. Mary Stearns m. Sergt. Isaac Learned (No. 2).
Sarah Learned m. Jonathan Barrett (No. 3).
Deliverance Barrett m. Joseph Hildreth (No. 3).
Ephraim Hildreth m. Priscilla Barron.
Priscilla Hildreth m. Amos Hildreth (No. 7).
Hannah Hildreth (Chart 18), m. Reuben Leighton.

Second Line

5. Sarah Stearns, daughter of Isaac and Mary (Barker) Stearns, was born at Watertown, 22 September 1635, and died there 6 October 1700. She married at Watertown, 7 June 1655, *Deacon Samuel Stone* (No. 19), born at Nayland, co. Suffolk, England, 4 February 1630/1, died at Lexington, Massachusetts, 27 September 1715, the son of Deacon Gregory and Lydia Stone of Cambridge.

5. Sarah Stearns m. Dea. Samuel Stone (No. 19).
Dea. Samuel Stone m. Dorcas Jones (No. 2).
Rebecca Stone m. Maj. Benjamin Reed (No. 4).
Abigail Reed m. Dea. John Muzzy (No. 5).
Rebecca Muzzy (Chart 14), m. Capt. John Draper.

Third line

6. Mary Stearns, daughter of Samuel and Hannah (Manning) Stearns, was born at Watertown, 5 April 1679, died there 2, December 1732, and she married there, 2 November 1699, *Samuel Jennison* (No. 3), born at Watertown, 12 October 1673, died there 2 December 1730, son of Samuel and Judith (Newcombe) Jennison.

6. Mary Stearns m. Samuel Jennison (No. 3).
Hannah Jennison m. Jonathan Stone, Jr. (No. 11).
Dea. Jonathan Stone m. Ruth Livermore (No. 10).
Ruth Stone (Chart 2), m. Nathaniel Harrington.

Fourth line

7. Prudence Stearns, daughter of Lieutenant Samuel and Mary (Hawkins) Stearns, was born at Watertown, 27 April 1713, and she married there, 16 November 1736, *Francis Harrington* (No. 3), of Grafton.

7. Prudence Stearns m. Francis Harrington (No. 3).
Lt. Nathaniel Harrington (Chart 1), m. Ruth Stone.

STEVENS

1. Sergeant John Stevens was born probably in England about 1611 (he deposed in 1667, aged about 56 years). He was an husbandman, a sergeant in the Salisbury military company, and a proprietor at Salisbury, 1640-1654, and he died in February 1688/9. He made his will 12 April 1686, which was probated 26 November 1689. It records bequests to sons John, Benjamin, and Nathaniel; daughter Mary Osgood, and grandchild Benoni Tucker. His wife, *Katherine,* died at Salisbury, 31 July 1682. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 452, 1941, p. 244.)

2. Mary Stevens, daughter of Sergeant John and Katherine Stevens, was born about 1647, and she died at Salisbury, 11 May 1705. She married at Salisbury, 26 August 1685, as her second husband, *Corporal Nathaniel Whittier* (No. 3.) (She had married, first, John Osgood.)

2. Mary Stevens m. Corp. Nathaniel Whittier (No. 3).
Reuben Whittier m. Deborah Pillsbury (No. 3).
Reuben Whittier m. Mary Flanders (No. 4).
Moses Whittier m. Anna Webster.
Josiah Whittier (Chart 27), m. Polly Shepard.

STEVENSON

1. Andrew Stevenson was born in England about 1612, and he died at Cambridge, Massachusetts, between 3 May 1681 and 1 October 1683. He married *Jane* who survived him. He deposed in 1672, aged 60 years. By trade he was a shoemaker and cobbler, and came from Newcastle, England. Their eldest child, Deborah, was baptized in England and was about six years old when her parents joined the First Church in Cambridge. They had two sons and six daughters.

2. Rebecca Stevenson, daughter of Andrew and Jane Stevenson,

was born at Cambridge, Massachusetts, 20 January 1642, and she married 29 May 1662, *James Patterson* (No. 1), of Billerica.

2. Rebecca Stevenson m. James Patterson (No. 1).
   Mary Patterson m. Peter Proctor (No. 2).
   Joseph Proctor m. Agnes Peirce.
   Esther Proctor m. Maj. Jonathan Minot (No. 5).
   Olive Minot (Chart 20), m. Willard Read.

1635 STONE (Four Lines)

STONE of Ardleigh and Great Bromley, co. Essex.

For over three centuries prior to the emigration to New England in 1635 of the brothers Deacon Simon Stone and Deacon Gregory Stone, their ancestors named Stone had lived in Little Bentley, Ardleigh, and Great Bromley, in Tendring Hundred, co. Essex. The earliest mention that has been found of the name there is in 1302 under the form of "atte STONE," and this form of the name continued in use until about 1450, when the "atte" disappeared. It is therefore probable that this particular Stone family may have derived their name from the fact that a remote ancestor in the thirteenth century was termed "atte STONE" because he resided at or near some prominent stone landmark in that region.

* * *

1. William Atte Stone, of Ardleigh, was born about 1365, and died in 1430, the great-grandson of Walter atte Stone (born about 1285, living 1327) of Ardleigh. His son was:

2. Walter Atte Stone, of Ardleigh, born about 1390, living 1431. His son was:

3. John Atte Stone, of "Barons" in Ardleigh, was born about 1420 and died in 1487. His second son was:

4. Simon Stone, of "Barons" in Ardleigh, and was of Ardleigh and Great Bromley, co. Essex. He was born at Ardleigh, about 1450, and lived at "Godewyns" where he made his will 12 May 1506, which was proved 10 February 1510/11. He married *Elizabeth.* (The complete text of this very interesting will is to be found in J. Gardner Bartlett, *Simon Stone Genealogy,* 1926, 802 pp., pp. 21-22.)

5. David Stone, son of Simon and Elizabeth Stone, was born at Great Bromley, 1480, and died 1543. He was co-executor of his father's will, 12 May 1506, and received "Godewyns" from his father.

6. Simon Stone, younger son of David Stone, of Great Bromley, held "Hunts," born 1507, will made 28 July 1557. He married *Agnes.*

7. David Stone, son of Simon and Agnes Stone, was born at Great Bromley, about 1540, and he was living there in 1597. He married, first, at Great Bromley, 10 July 1566, Elizabeth Hewit, who died about 1582. He married, second, about 1584, *Ursula,* whose family name is unknown. There were seven children by the first marriage and four by the second wife, who was ancestress of the children of Deacon Simon and Deacon Gregory Stone. (For Deacon Gregory see No. 14.)

8. Deacon Simon Stone, eldest son of David and Ursula Stone, was baptized at Great Bromley, co. Essex, England, 9 February 1585/6, and he died at Watertown, Massachusetts, 22 September 1665. For at least three centuries his ancestors bearing the name of Stone had resided in the vicinity of Great Bromley. Here Simon Stone was brought up in the ancestral occupation of farming, and he resided in his native parish until about 1622, when he removed to Boxted. Here he remained until the spring of 1635, when he joined in the large Puritan emigration that year from the counties of Suffolk and Essex to New England.

He came in the ship "Increase," of London, Captain Robert Lea, Master, in April 1635: Symon Stone, husbandman, aged 50; Joan Stone, his wife, aged 38; and their children, Frances Stone, aged 16; Ann Stone, aged 11; Symon Stone, aged 4; Marie Stone, aged 3; and John Stone, aged 5 weeks.

He settled with his family in Watertown where he was granted land. Of the lands of Deacon Simon Stone, the "Homestall of fifty Acres," the eleven acres of "Meadow," the three acres of "Marsh," and the seven acres of "Planting Ground," a total of seventy-one acres, were located in the south-easterly end of the present town of Watertown, and covered much of the present Mount Auburn Cemetery and the south-west corner of the adjacent present Cambridge Cemetery. This farm was bounded on the south by the Charles River.

About three hundred feet from the north bank of the Charles River, Deacon Simon Stone erected a large and substantial frame dwelling house which was owned and occupied by himself and his descendants for over two centuries until destroyed by fire in 1844. This homestead passed from Deacon Simon Stone I to his eldest son, Deacon Simon Stone II (1630-1708).

Soon after Deacon Simon Stone settled in Watertown he must have joined the church there (the early records of which have long been missing), because on 25 May 1636, he was admitted freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, and at that period church membership in a Massachusetts church was requisite for admission as a freeman, and only freemen could vote and hold public office. That he was held in esteem by the community is apparent from the fact that he was soon called to hold office, both civil and ecclesiastical. The Watertown records show that he was chosen a selectman in 1636, 1640, 1641, 1650, 1651, 1655, and 1656, and previous to 1649, he was elected a deacon in the

Watertown Church, which office he held until his death, sixteen years later. He also served on numerous committees for town affairs. He died, as we have noted, in Watertown, 22 September 1665. Near his house was an orchard in which was an immense pear tree, planted by the first Deacon Simon Stone, which survived and bore fruit over two hundred and fifty years, but was finally killed by the severe winter of 1921/2.

Deacon Simon Stone married, first, at Great Bromley, co. Essex, England, 5 August 1616, *Joane Clark,* born about 1596, the daughter of William Clark. It is probable that Deacon Simon Stone and his wife were related, as the Registers of Boxford, co. Essex, show the marriage on 31 January 1595/6, of William Clark of Halstead and Joane Stone; they may have been the parents of Joane Clark, the wife of Deacon Simon Stone. As we have seen, she accompanied her husband and children to New England in 1635 and died before 1654, having had at least seven children. He married, second, about 1655, an acquaintance of Old England, Sarah (Baker) Lumpkin, widow of Richard Lumpkin, of Ipswich, Massachusetts. She died in July 1663, there being no issue by this marriage.

9. Deacon Simon Stone II, son of Deacon Simon I and Joane (Clark) Stone, was born in Boxted, co. Essex, England, about 1630, and was brought to New England by his parents in 1635. He succeeded to his father's farm at Mount Auburn in 1665. In 1662, he became a proprietor of lands in Groton, totaling 87 acres. But he always resided on the homestead in Watertown and became prominent in local public affairs as his father had been. He was elected selectman of the town for fourteen years (1672 to 1679 inclusive, and 1681 to 1686 inclusive) and town clerk for ten years: 1672, 1673, 1676, 1677, 1679, 1681, 1682, 1684, 1687, and 1690. For ten years (twelve sessions) he was elected Representative to the General Court of Massachusetts (1678-1684, 1686, 1689-1690). (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 456.) In his later years he was deacon of the First Church in Watertown. He married, about 1655, *Mary Whipple* (No. 3), born in Bocking, co. Essex, 1634, the daughter of Elder John and Susanna (Hawkins) Whipple of Ipswich. The inscriptions on their gravestones are as follows:

HERE LYES YE
BODY OF SIMON
STONE, DIED FEBRY
YE 27TH 1708
AETATIS SUAE 77

THE MEMORY OF
THE JUST IS BLESSED

HERE LYES YE BODY OF
MRS. MARY STONE (LATE
WIDOW OF MR. SIMON
STONE) WHO SLEPT IN
JESUS, JUNE 2D. 1720, IN YE
86TH YEAR OF HER AGE

10. Ensign Jonathan Stone, son of Deacon Simon II and Mary (Whipple) Stone, was born at Watertown, 26 December 1677, and he died at Watertown, 7 January 1754, aged 76 years. He married, first, at Watertown, 15 November 1699, *Ruth Eddy* (No. 3), born at Watertown, 3 November 1681, died there 13 October 1702, the daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Meade) Eddy. He married, second, Mary, born about 1673, died at Watertown, 24 June 1720, aged 47 years. He married, third, at Watertown, 15 November 1720, Hepzibah Coolidge, born at Watertown, 27 February 1680/1, died there 25 March 1763, the daughter of Nathaniel and Mary (Bright) Coolidge. He was selectman of Watertown, 1724, and 1727, and Ensign of the Watertown military company, 1730.

The will of Jonathan Stone of Watertown, gent., was dated 4 April 1752, and proved 4 February 1754. He left the homestead to wife Hepzibah and to his son Moses, and after her death to belong to Moses, with the mansion house, barns, etc., and seventy acres of land adjoining; also half of his lands in Waltham and half of his 300 acre farm near Oxford which he had bought of Colonel William Dudley; also my clock. And whereas I formerly gave my grandson Jonathan Stone, a mansion house, barns, and three acres adjoining, and several other parcels of land, and he having determined to move up into the country—has sold some of these lands, so that he has already received from me estate to the value of £1,400, he has already had his full share and portion of my estate. The remaining third was to go to his daughter, Anna Stone.

11. Jonathan Stone, Jr., son of Ensign Jonathan and Ruth (Eddy) Stone, was baptized at Watertown, 4 October 1702, and he died there 27 October 1725, aged 23 years. He married at Watertown, 25 February 1724/5, *Hannah Jennison* (No. 4), born at Watertown, 17 July 1702, died at Worcester, 4 December 1777, the daughter of Samuel and Mary (Stearns) Jennison. She married, second, at Watertown, 4 September 1729, John Goddard, born at Brookline, 4 October 1699, died at Worcester, 26 June 1785, the son of Joseph and Deborah (Treadway) Goddard.

12. Deacon Jonathan Stone, only child of Jonathan, Jr. and Hannah (Jennison) Stone, was born at Watertown, 17 November 1725, and died in that part of Worcester which became the town of Ward, 1778 (and is now Auburn, having changed its name in 1838), 21 December 1806, aged 81 years. He married, first, at Watertown, 21 May 1747, *Ruth Livermore* (No. 10), born at Watertown, 23 May 1727, died at Ward (now Auburn), 2 September 1764, the daughter of Oliver and Ruth (Bowman) Livermore. He married, second, at Worcester, 29 October 1765, Mary (Clark) Gates, born 1726, died at Worcester, 7 August 1773, the daughter of Joseph and Sarah Clark, and the widow of Solomon Gates of Worcester. He married, third, Martha Baird, born

about 1740, died at Ward, 2 March 1811, aged 71 years, the daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Baird of Ward.

On 6 April 1752, he bought of Gamaliel Wallis of Boston, for £226.13.4. a house and ten acres of land in the south-westerly part of Worcester, bordering on the Leicester line; also 130 acres of land in Leicester, which on his petition to the General Court in 1757, was annexed to Worcester. Soon, however, his farm was set off from Worcester in 1778 as part of the new town of Ward (now Auburn). He was a selectman of Worcester and also of Ward. He was an organizer of the Auburn Congregational Church, 1773, of which he was the first Deacon. During the Revolutionary War he was a minute man in Captain Timothy Bigelow's Worcester company which marched to Cambridge on the Lexington Alarm, 19 April 1775; service five days. (*Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War,* XV 106.) He made his will 12 July 1803, which was filed 17 March 1807. (Worcester co. Probate.)

13. Ruth Stone, the daughter of Deacon Jonathan and Ruth (Livermore) Stone was born at Watertown, 3 August 1748, and she died at Worcester, 24 August 1817, aged 69 years. She married at Worcester, 2 July 1776, *Lieutenant Nathaniel Harrington* (No. 4), born about 1742, died at Worcester, 28 February 1831, aged 89 years, the son of Francis and Prudence (Stearns) Harrington of Worcester.

13. Ruth Stone (Chart 2), m. Lt. Nathaniel Harrington.

Second Line

14. Deacon Gregory Stone, youngest son of David (No. 7) and Ursula Stone, and younger brother of Deacon Simon Stone of Watertown, was baptized at Great Bromley, co. Essex, England, 19 April 1592, and he died at Cambridge, Massachusetts, 30 November 1672, aged 80 years. He came to New England about 1635, perhaps in the same ship with his brother, Deacon Simon Stone of Watertown. Deacon Gregory was an early member of the First Church in Cambridge, and one if its deacons, and was admitted freeman of the Bay Colony at the same time as his brother, 25 May 1636. He was a Representative for Cambridge in 1638, and was one of the proprietors of Watertown, though it is not certain that he ever lived there. He made his will in 1672. About 1638, he purchased a house and about five acres of land on the westerly side of Garden Street, between the Botanic Garden and Concord Avenue, which became his homestead. He acquired by gift and purchase large tracts of land at Lexington, where some of his children settled, while others went to Framingham. He was a farmer, owned a house and twenty-six acres at Watertown, and 54 acres of outlands, all of which he sold to Nathaniel Sparhawk, agent of Thomas Boylston of London, 30 September 1639.

He married, first, at Nayland, co. Suffolk, England, 20 July 1617, *Margaret Garrad* (No. 3), baptized at Nayland, 5 December 1597, buried at Nayland, 4 August 1626. He married, second, Mrs. Lydia Cooper, probably from Dedham, co. Essex, England, who died at Cambridge, Massachusetts, 24 June 1674. She had two children by her first husband in England who came with her to Cambridge and were admitted to the church here. All of Deacon Gregory Stone's children were baptized at Nayland and were taken into the First Church in Cambridge before 11 March 1658. As we have seen, Deacon Gregory Stone was Deputy to the General Court, 1638. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 455.)

15. Elder John Stone, eldest son of Deacon Gregory and Margaret (Garrad) Stone, was baptized at Nayland, co. Suffolk, 31 July 1618, and he died at Cambridge, Massachusetts, 5 May 1683, aged 64 years. He was an original proprietor of Sudbury, 1639, where he had a house-lot, shared in three divisions of meadows, uplands, and commons, but in 1645, he sold his dwelling house and lands in Sudbury to John Moore, and removed to the west side of the Sudbury River, and built a house in what is now Framingham, where a large number of his descendants have since lived, as well as in surrounding towns. He appears to have been an Elder in the church at Sudbury, was town clerk, 1655, but after the death of his father, he returned to Cambridge, occupied the homestead there and here the rest of his life was spent. Paige says that John was deacon at Sudbury. In Cambridge he was Representative in 1682 and 1683. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 455.) He was elected Ruling Elder of the First Church in Cambridge, to which position he was ordained, 15 November 1682, when the Reverend Nathaniel Gookin was ordained minister of the church. Elder John Stone married *Anna Treadway* (No. 4), sister of Nathaniel Treadway, and niece, as he was nephew, of Elder Edward Howe of Watertown. Elder Howe left no issue surviving.

Here Lyeth ye body of Elder John Stone
Aged 64 years
Who departed this life ye 5th day of May
1683

16. Mary Stone, daughter of Elder John and Anna (Treadway) Stone, was born at Sudbury, about 1642, and she died before 6 April 1686. She married, first, at Concord, 14 May 1667, *Isaac Hunt* (No. 2), of Concord and Sudbury, who died in December 1680. She married, second, 30 September 1681, Eliphalet Fox.

16. Mary Stone m. Isaac Hunt (No. 2).
Isaac Hunt m. Mary Willard (No. 6).
Mary Hunt m. Isaac Leland (No. 12).

Patience Leland m. James Greenwood (No. 3).
Thankful Greenwood (Chart 16), m. Israel Allen.

Third Line

17. Deacon Daniel Stone, son of Elder John and Anna (Treadway) Stone, was born at Sudbury, 31 August 1644, and he died at Framingham in 1719. He married, first, 2 November 1667, *Mary (Moore) Ward* (No. 5), the widow of Richard Ward and the daughter of John Moore of Sudbury. He was deacon of the First Church in Sudbury. She died at Framingham, 10 June 1703. He married, second, 8 February 1703, Abigail Wheeler, who died at Framingham, 28 October 1711. He married, third, 18 November 1712, Ruth Haynes, of Sudbury.

18. Elizabeth Stone, daughter of Deacon Daniel and Mary (Moore) (Ward) Stone, born at Sudbury, 9 November 1678, and she married *Ensign Joseph Livermore* (No. 4).

18. Elizabeth Stone m. Ens. Joseph Livermore (No. 4).
Lt. Josiah Livermore m. Thankful Harrington (No. 28).
Elizabeth Livermore (Chart 12), m. Francis Jones.

Fourth Line

19. Deacon Samuel Stone, son of Deacon Gregory and Lydia Stone, was baptized at Nayland, co. Suffolk, England, 4 February 1630/1, and he died at Lexington, 27 September 1715 (GS). He married, first, at Watertown, 7 June 1655, *Sarah Stearns* (No. 5), born at Watertown, 22 September 1635, died at Lexington, 26 October 1700 (GS), the daughter of Isaac and Mary (Barker) Stearns of Watertown. He married, second, Abigail (Carter) (Fowle) Walker, who died 11 May 1718 (GS) at Woburn, daughter of Captain John Carter, and widow of Lieutenant James Fowle and Deacon Samuel Walker.

Deacon Samuel Stone settled on his large tract of land in Lexington, about 1665. In 1682, he, with others, petitioned the General Court for an act to create the Cambridge Farms a separate parish, which was then named Lexington. He was a subscriber towards the first meeting-house in 1691. His tax bill for 1692/3 was the highest paid, showing that he owned a large amount of landed property. In 1692, he was one of those asked to call the Reverend Benjamin Estabrook to be the minister of the First Church in Lexngton, and on 1 March 1692, he was one of the committee on the foundation of the Ministerial Fund. He signed the covenant and was chosen deacon at the organization of the church at Lexington, 21 October 1696; and shortly thereafter his wife was admitted by letter. He was also a large subscriber towards the Common, April 1711. He was a trooper under Major Simon Willard against Ninigret, 1654, and later was Captain of the Lexington Military

company. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, page 456.)

20. Deacon Samuel Stone, son of Captain and Deacon Samuel and Sarah (Stearns) Stone, was born at Cambridge, 1 October 1656, and he died at Lexington, 17 June 1743. He was admitted freeman, 1682, and was an original member of the First Church in Lexington, 1696. On 17 November 1715, he was chosen deacon to fill the vacancy caused by the death of his father, and he was selectman, 1714, 1715, and 1723. During his early married life he lived in Concord, but his wife was admitted to the First Church in Lexington, 1698, from the church in Concord. He served under Captain Prentice in King Philip's War, and was wounded at the Great Swamp Fight, Kingston, Rhode Island, 1675. He also served in Captain Thomas Brattle's Troop, Mount Hope Expedition, 1676. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, page 456.) Deacon Stone married, 12 June 1679, *Dorcas Jones* (No. 2), born in Concord, 29 May 1659, died at Lexington, 24 September 1746 (GS), the daughter of John and Dorcas Jones of Concord.

21. Rebecca Stone, youngest daughter of Deacon Samuel and Dorcas (Jones) Stone, was born in Concord, 14 November 1696, and she married about 1717, *Major Benjamin Reed, Esq.* (No. 4).

21. Rebecca Stone m. Maj. Benjamin Reed (No. 4).
Abigail Reed m. Dea. John Muzzy (No. 5).
Rebecca Muzzy (Chart 14), m. Capt. John Draper.

1632 STOUGHTON

ARMS: On a saltire between four door staples, a scollop.

1. Sir John Stoughton, Lord Mayor of London.

2. John Stoughton, of Dartford, Kent; m. before 1475, *Jane Clitherow,* daughter of Roger Clitherow, of Ash.

3. Thomas Stoughton, of Dartford, Kent; m. *Susanna Brooke,* daughter of William Brooke.

4. Edward Stoughton, of Ash, gent., will proved 1573, of Dartford; m. (1) *Mary Exhirst,* daughter of Richard Exhirst.

5. Francis Stoughton, son and heir, of Crayford, Kent (three miles from Dartford), m. *Mary Malar,* daughter of Anthony Malar, of London.

6. The Reverend Thomas Stoughton, A.M., son of Francis and Mary (Malar) Stoughton, of Ash, was born about 1555, and he died soon after 4 April 1606. He married *Katherine,* who was buried at Coggeshall, co. Essex, 18 April 1603. Mr. Stoughton was matriculated at Queens College, Cambridge, 1573, A.B., 1576/7; Fellow, 1579; A.M.,

1580, and he was ordained deacon and priest at Lincoln, England, 13 February 1582. He was rector of Baughton, co. Suffolk, July 1586-July 1594, and vicar of Coggeshall, co. Essex, 12 December 1600-4 April 1606. One of his sons was the Reverend John Stoughton, D.D., of the Church of St. Mary the Virgin, Aldermansbury, London. Another son was Ensign Thomas Stoughton of Dorchester, Windsor, and Hartford. Three of his daughters married respectively the Reverend William Knight, Mr. Thomas Clarke, and Mr. David Yale. Mr. Stoughton was a pensioner at Trinity College, 1573.

7. Colonel Israel Stoughton, son of the Reverend Thomas and Katherine Stoughton, was baptized at Coggeshall, co. Essex, England, 18 February 1602/3, and as a Colonel in Cromwell's army, died of a fever in Lincoln, England. He married at Rotherhite, Surrey, England, 27 March 1627, *Elizabeth Knight,* the daughter of William and Elizabeth Knight. She died at Dorchester, Massachusetts, 6 August 1681. Mr. and Mrs. Stoughton came to New England in 1632, and he obtained a grant of land in Dorchester, in 1633, where he settled, and where he built a grist-mill on the Neponset River. On 5 November 1633, he was admitted a freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, and was an Ensign in the Dorchester Train Band under Captain John Mason. Being well educated, intelligent, and possessing ample means, he was chosen Deputy to the General Court in 1634. Soon, however, because he petitioned with others for a wider franchise, he was dropped from the list of freemen. He was reinstated in 1636, and immediately chosen Captain of the Train Band, 9 March 1639, and Assistant (that is to say, magistrate). Israel and his wife signed the church covenant at Dorchester, 23 August 1636. He was a founder of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston, in 1637, and Captain of it in 1642. He was also Commander of the Massachusetts forces in the Pequot War sent in to aid Captain John Mason. With Governor Endicott, Captain Roger Clap, and others, he ran the Old Colony line, 1639; assisted in codifying the laws of the Colony, 1639; and was a commissioner to administer the government of New Hampshire in 1641. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, page 457.) He returned to England where he was commissioned Colonel in the Cavalry, July 1644, under Rainsborough, and served until his death in 1645. Colonel Stoughton made his will in London, 17 July 1644: "Wife & sonne Israel joint Executo^{rs}, John Winthrop, Senr, Mr. Thomas Dudley, Senr, Mr. Richard Bellingham, Mr. Richard Saltonstall, & Mr. Increase Nowell, & also my deere brother Mr. William Knight, Mr. Thomas Stoughton, Mr. Thomas Clarke, Mr. David Yale overseers."

One of his sons was Governor William Stoughton, A.M., Harvard College, 1650; A.M., New College, Oxford, 1653, and Fellow, 1654. He was a clergyman at Rumboldswyke, co. Sussex, England; but returned to New England where he was a preacher of marked ability

but refused the call to the pulpit of the First Church in Dorchester, though he often preached there. He preached the Election Sermon, 1662; was Assistant, 1671-1686; Secretary and Treasurer of the New England Company of 1649 (to Propagate the Gospel among the Indians), 1680-1699; Lieutenant-Governor of Massachusetts, 1692-1694; Chief-Justice, 1686-1701; Acting Governor, and Deputy Governor, 1694-1701 (except 1699-1700). He did not marry. Governor William Tailer was grandson of Colonel Israel Stoughton.

8. Hannah Stoughton, daughter of Colonel Israel and Elizabeth (Knight) Stoughton, was born at Dorchester, 1637, and she died there, 27 March 1670, in her 33rd year. She married at Dorchester, 9 November 1653, *James Minot* (No. 2).

(For further details, see *American Genealogist,* 29: 193-204; 33: 105-112.)

8. Hannah Stoughton m. James Minot (No. 2).
Justice James Minot m. Rebecca Jones (No. 2).
Lt. James Minot m. Elizabeth Stratton (No. 4).
Maj. Jonathan Minot m. Esther Proctor (No. 4).
Olive Minot (Chart 20), m. Willard Read.

STRATTON

1. Mr. Samuel Stratton was born in England, 1592, and he died at Watertown, Massachusetts, 18 December 1672 (he deposed in 1672 that he was 80 years of age). He married, first, *Alice,* who died in Watertown, before 1657. He married, second, in Boston, 27 June 1657, Margaret Parker, who died at Watertown, 7 December 1676, aged 81 years, the daughter of Thomas Bowlins and the widow of William Parker of Scituate and Boston. He settled at Watertown before 1647, when he was elected surveyor of town lots in Watertown. The inventory of his estate was taken 19 December 1672. He left maintenance for his wife, and bequeathed property to his sons Samuel, and John, and to Samuel son of his deceased son Richard. Mr. Stratton served as a member of the Watertown Train Band, 1652. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 458.)

2. Corporal Samuel Stratton, son of Mr. Samuel and Alice Stratton, was born in England, about 1630, and he died at Concord, Massachusetts, 5 December 1707. He married, first, 25 March 1651, *Mary Frye,* who died at Concord, 27 October 1674, the daughter of John Frye of Andover. He married, second, at Concord, 20 October 1675, Hannah Wheat, the daughter of Moses Wheat of Concord. Samuel Stratton was Corporal in Captain Wheeler's company, King Philip's War. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 458.)

3. Samuel Stratton, son of Corporal Samuel and Mary (Frye) Stratton, was born at Concord, 5 March 1660, and he died there 30 November 1717, in his 58th year (GS). He married at Concord, 28 November 1683, *Elizabeth Fletcher* (No. 3), born at Concord, 24 August 1663, died at Concord, 18 April 1762, in her 100th year, the daughter of Francis and Elizabeth (Wheeler) Fletcher. As eldest son, he inherited the homestead.

4. Elizabeth Stratton, the daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Fletcher) Stratton, was born at Concord, 14 February 1692/3, and she married, 26 January 1713/4, *Lieutenant Jonathan Minot* (No. 4), who was born in Concord, about 1690, the son of James and Rebecca (Jones) Minot.

4. Elizabeth Stratton m. Lt. Jonathan Minot (No. 4).
Maj. Jonathan Minot m. Esther Proctor (No. 4).
Olive Minot (Chart 20), m. Willard Read.

STUBBS—STOBBS—STABBS

1. Joshua Stubbs died soon after 1654. He married *Abigail Benjamin* (No. 2), the daughter of Mr. John and Abigail Benjamin. He was admitted freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 2 May 1649, at Watertown, and therefore was doubtless a member of the First Church in Watertown before that date. The family moved to Charlestown and in 1654, he sold his homestead in Watertown, his wife's mother consenting. His widow, Abigail, was admitted to the First Church in Charlestown, 9 March 1656, and she married, second, John Woodward.

2. Mary Stubbs, daughter of Joshua and Abigail (Benjamin) Stubbs, married, 24 March 1674/5, *John Train* (No. 2), who was born at Watertown 25 May 1651, the son of John and Margaret (Dix) Train.

2. Mary Stubbs m. John Train (No. 2).
Elizabeth Train m. Thomas Spring (No. 3).
Mary Spring m. Jonathan Parmenter (No. 6).
Abigail Parmenter (Chart 10), m. Thomas Grout.

SWETT

1. John Swett, of Newbury, Massachusetts, married *Sarah,* who died there 11 December 1650.

2. Captain Benjamin Swett, son of John and Sarah Swett, was born in England, about 1626, and he married at Newbury, 1 November

1647, *Esther Weare,* born 1629, and she died at Hampton, New Hampshire, 16 January 1718, aged 89 years, the daughter of Nathaniel Weare, senior, of Newbury. They removed to Hampton, 1662 or 1663, and settled on the "Falls Side." He was Ensign of the Newbury Company, 1651; Lieutenant commanding militia in King Philip's War; and Captain in 1677. He was killed by the Indians at Black Point (Scarborough) Maine, 29 June 1677. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 462.) The *Supplement,* 1941, page 249 gives more detail: Lieutenant in the Hampton forces, commanding the Militia in King Philip's War, 1675. Captain, 1677; killed in a fight with the Indians in Scarboro, Maine, 1677. His widow married, second, 31 March 1678, Ensign Stephen Greenleaf, of Newbury. Their home was on Falls Hill. Eleven children, of whom the seventh was Moses.

3. Moses Swett, son of Captain Benjamin and Esther (Weare) Swett, was born at Newbury, Massachusetts, 16 September 1661, and he died at Hampton, New Hampshire, 1730. He married at Hampton, 12 May 1687, *Mary Hussey* (No. 4), daughter of John and Rebecca (Perkins) Hussey, who was born at Seabrook, New Hampshire, 8 November 1665. They were Quakers. His will was dated 16 April 1729, and proved, 19 January 1730/1. They had twelve children, the fourth of whom was Daniel.

4. Daniel Swett, son of Moses and Mary (Hussey) Swett, married at Hampton, 4 February 1730/1, *Hannah Cass* (No. 4), born at Hampton, 2 October 1713. He was born at Seabrook and he died at Hampton Falls or Brentwood after 1767. Three children. They were living at Hampton Falls, 1740-1746, and he bought land at Brentwood, 1767.

5. Hannah Swett, daughter of Daniel and Hannah (Cass) Swett, was born at Hampton, 21 December 1731, and she married about 1750, *Lieutenant Benjamin Bean* (No. 4), born at Kingston, N.H., 1726, the son of Daniel and Ann (possibly Sanborn) Bean, q.v.

5. Hannah Swett (Chart 25-A), m. Lt. Benjamin Bean.

THORPE (Two Lines)

1. Henry Thorpe, of Watertown, was a proprietor of some land in Watertown on the Cambridge side of the line, which he sold about 1642. He was a freeman of the Bay Colony, 6 May 1646. He gave bonds, 25 November 1639, that he would not alienate any of the estate, then in his possession, and consented to a deed his wife made to her son, Benjamin Bullard, and his sisters. Henry Thorpe died 21 May 1672, and *her* children inherited *his* estate. On 3 October 1673, Benjamin Bullard, then of Sherborn, and wife Martha, sold to Justinian Holden, a dwelling-house, with land, and several parcels of other land in Watertown, which

amounted to more than 100 acres. This sale was made the year after the death of Henry Thorpe who had occupied the house. (Mx Deeds, V 30.) He married, second, Anne, widow of Robert Bullard (*not* Elizabeth Thorpe's mother).

2. Elizabeth Thorpe, daughter of Henry Thorpe *by his first wife,* name not known, married at Sherborn, 1677, *Benjamin Bullard* (No. 6), born at Watertown, 1634, died at Sherborn, 27 September 1689, the son of Robert and Anne Bullard of Watertown.

2. Elizabeth Thorpe m. Benjamin Bullard (No. 6).
Mary Bullard m. Hopestill Leland, Jr. (No. 4).
Ruth Leland m. Samuel Perry (No. 4).
Samuel Perry (Chart 21), m. Elizabeth Rowe.
2. Elizabeth m. Benjamin Bullard (No. 6).
Mary Bullard m. Hopestill Leland, Jr. (No. 4).
Daniel Leland m. Mary Death (No. 3).
Adam Leland (Chart 23), m. Prudence Leland.

TIDD

1. Sergeant John Tidd was a tailor who came from Hartford in Old England (according to John Dane's *Relation*). He was born there before 1600, and he died at Woburn, Massachusetts, 24 April 1656. He married, first, in England, about 1614, *Margaret,* who died in 1651. He married, second, Alice, who married, second, about 11 June 1657, William Mann of Cambridge. As early as 1637, John Tidd was an inhabitant of Charlestown. Three years later he united with others for the settlement of Woburn and was taxed there in September 1645. He was admitted a freeman, 10 May 1643, and in 1647, he was one of the selectmen of the new town. He was the first person at Woburn to have a military title, being Sergeant of the Woburn militia and seeing active service. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 475.) His will was dated 8 April 1656, proved 10 November 1656, and mentions wife Alice, son John, daughters Mary, and Elizabeth, son-in-law Saville's children, son Samuel's daughters, grandchildren Thomas Fuller and John Kendall. The inventory of the estate amounted to £163.

2. Mary Tidd, daughter of Sergeant John and Margaret Tidd, was born about 1620, and she married, 24 December 1644, *Francis Kendall* (No. 1).

2. Mary Tidd m. Francis Kendall (No. 1).
Abigail Kendall m. Capt. William Reed (No. 3).
Major Benjamin Reed m. Rebecca Stone (No. 21).
Abigail Reed m. Dea. John Muzzy (No. 5).
Rebecca Muzzy (Chart 14), m. Capt. John Draper.

TITCOMB

1. William Titcomb was a yeoman and freeman at Newbury, 22 June 1642, and doubtless was a member of the First Church in Newbury at that time. He was also a Deputy to the General Court of Massachusetts, 1655. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 478.) He made his will 18 September 1676, which was probated at Ipswich, 26 September 1676. He bequeathed to daughters Sarah, Mary, Elizabeth Bartlett, Rebecca, Tirza, Lydia, and Anne, and to sons Benajah, William, Penuel, Thomas, and John. Penuel was chosen as executor. He married, first, *Jane Bartlett* (No. 2), born in England, 29 January 1610, died at Newbury, 28 June 1653, the daughter of Richard Bartlett, senior. He married, second, 3 March 1654, Elizabeth, widow of William Stephens.

2. Sarah Titcomb was born at Newbury (17 February or 22 June) 1640, and she was living in March 1708. She married at Ipswich, 16 March 1664/5, *Thomas Treadwell, Jr.* (No. 2).

2. Sarah Titcomb m. Thomas Treadwell (No. 2).
Thomas Treadwell m. Frances Sawyer (No. 2).
Hannah Treadwell m. Capt. John Leighton (No. 3).
Francis Leighton m. Lydia Fitch (No. 5).
Dea. Reuben Leighton (Chart 17), m. Hannah Hildreth.

TOLL—TOWLE

1. John Toll died at Sudbury, Massachusetts, 4 November 1690. He married *Katharine,* who died at Sudbury, 21 February 1675. He was a proprietor at Sudbury, 1644, was admitted freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, May 1645, and was a town officer at Sudbury that same year. There is still a place in Sudbury by the river meadows between the old causeway and Sherman's Bridge, which is called "Toll's Island."

2. Rebecca Toll, the daughter of John and Katharine Toll, was born at Sudbury, 5 May 1646, and she died there 10 September 1721. She married at Sudbury, 15 April 1677, *John Grout* (No. 2), son of Captain John and Mary Grout.

2. Rebecca Toll m. John Grout (No. 2).
John Grout m. Margaret Adams (No. 10).
Thomas Grout (Chart 9), m. Abigail Parmenter.

TOWNSEND

1. Miriam (or Marrian) Townsend, of Abington, Massachusetts (whose parentage is not found), married in Milton, Massachusetts, 4 January 1753, *William Blake* (No. 15), born in Milton, 28 September 1729, son of William and Hannah (Moseley) Blake. They removed to Harpswell and later to Lisbon, Maine.

2. Jemima Blake (No. 16), married 23 May 1773, *Benjamin Dyer* (No. 4), born at Cape Elizabeth, Maine, 1 April 1750, died at Sidney, Maine, 7 December 1833, the son of Jonathan and Keturah (Doane) Dyer of Falmouth, Maine.

3. Marrian Dyer (Chart 30), m. Nathaniel Lamson (No. 1).

1635 TRAIN—TRAINE

1. John Train was born in 1610, and he died at Weston, 29 January 1680/1. He married, first, about 1638, *Margaret Dix,* born 1616, died at Watertown, 18 December 1660, aged 44 years. He married, second, 12 October 1675, Abigail Bent, who died 17 August 1691. John Train came in the "Susan and Ellen," 1635, aged 25 years, and in the same ship came Margaret Dix, aged 19 years.

He took the oath of fidelity, 1652, and was a member of the Watertown Train Band, 1652. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 481.) The inventory of his estate amounted to £288.10.

2. John Train, Jr., son of John and Margaret (Dix) Train, was born in Watertown, 25 May 1651, and he died in Watertown, 19 February 1717/8. He married at Watertown, 24 March 1674/5, *Mary Stubbs* (No. 2), the daughter of Joshua and Abigail (Benjamin) Stubbs.

3. Elizabeth Train, the daughter of John and Mary (Stubbs) Train, was born at Watertown, 6 January 1679/80, and she died 6 August 1753. She married, first, 30 November 1701, *Thomas Spring* (No. 3), who died in 1710, the son of Henry and Mehitable (Bartlett) Spring. They left three children. She married, second, about 1713, Joseph Bullard, born about 1676, died 6 August 1722, leaving three children. He was the son of Jonathan and Hester (Morse) Bullard. She married, third, 26 April 1723, Deacon Thomas Upham, who died 25 February 1729/30, leaving one child.

3. Elizabeth Train m. Thomas Spring (No. 3).
Mary Spring m. Jonathan Parmenter (No. 6).
Abigail Parmenter (Chart 10), m. Thomas Grout.

1639 TREADWAY (Four Lines)

1. Nathaniel Treadway was a founder and proprietor at Sudbury, Massachusetts, 1639. He was a weaver by trade and he removed to Watertown after 1642, where he served as selectman, 1653, 1655, 1664, 1666, 1669, 1670, and 1672, and he died at Watertown, 20 July 1689. He married about 1639 *Sufferance Haynes* (No. 6) (also called Suffrancy), the daughter of Mr. Walter and Elizabeth Haynes of Sudbury. She died at Watertown, 22 July 1682. She came with her family in 1638 from Wiltshire. The will of Nathaniel Treadway, dated 25 June 1687, names sons Jonathan, James, and Josiah; children of his daughter Mary Hawkins; Jonathan Fiske and Mary Hayward; children of daughter Harwood by her husbands, Hapgood and Harward; and sons-in-law Josiah Jones, and Joseph Goddard.

2. Mary Treadway, daughter of Nathaniel and Suffrance (Haynes) Treadway, was born in Sudbury, 1 August 1642, and she died in childbed at Watertown, 17 May 1677. She married, first, at Sudbury, 12 September, John Fisher, by whom she had one child: *Jonathan Fisher.* She married, second, at Watertown, 21 July 1675, *Timothy Hawkins, Jr.* (No. 2), by whom she had *Mary Hawkins* (No. 3), born at Watertown, 30 April 1677, who married, 2 March 1697/8, *Lieutenant Samuel Stearns* (No. 3).

2. Mary Treadway m. Timothy Hawkins, Jr. (No. 2).
Mary Hawkins m. Lt. Samuel Stearns (No. 3).
Prudence Stearns m. Francis Harrington (No. 3).
Lt. Nathaniel Harrington (Chart 1), m. Ruth Stone.

3. Lydia Treadway, daughter of Nathaniel and Suffrance (Haynes) Treadway, was born at Watertown, 1649, and she died at Weston, 18 September 1743, aged 94 years. She married at Watertown, 2 October 1677, *Captain and Deacon Josiah Jones* (No. 2), born at Roxbury, 1643, died at Weston, 9 October 1714, son of Lewis and Anna Jones of Roxbury and Weston.

3. Lydia Treadway m. Dea. Capt. Josiah Jones (No. 2).
Ens. Samuel Jones m. Mary Woolson (No. 2).
Samuel Jones m. Tabitha Hobbs (No. 3).
Francis Jones (Chart 11), m. Elizabeth Livermore.

Two Lines

4. Anna Treadway, wife of *Elder John Stone* (No. 15), was sister of Nathaniel Treadway, and their mother was probably a sister of Elder Edward Howe, thus making Anna and Nathaniel, niece and nephew of the latter. (*Gregory Stone Genealogy,* p. 62.)

4. Anna Treadway m. Elder John Stone (No. 15).
Dea. Daniel Stone m. Mary Moore (No. 5).
Elizabeth Stone m. Ens. Joseph Livermore (No. 4).
Lt. Josiah Livermore m. Thankful Harrington (No. 28).
Elizabeth Livermore (Chart 12), m. Francis Jones.
4. Anna Treadway m. Elder John Stone (No. 15).
Mary Stone m. Isaac Hunt (No. 2).
Isaac Hunt m. Mary Willard (No. 6).
Mary Hunt m. Isaac Leland (No. 12).
Patience Leland m. James Greenwood (No. 3).
Thankful Greenwood (Chart 16), m. Israel Allen.

1635 TREADWELL

1. Thomas Treadwell, a smith, Mary Treadwell, his wife, each aged thirty years, and Thomas Treadwell, aged one year, embarked 28 July 1635 from London in the "Hopewell," with a certificate from the minister of St. Giles Cripplegate, London, England, and they first settled in Dorchester, Massachusetts, where he was a proprietor, 18 March 1637/8, but sold all his estate in that town, 20 June 1638, to Edward Breck, and removed to Ipswich, where he purchased a house and lands, 27 June 1638. His wife was probably *Mary Taylor,* sister of Samuel Taylor who died in Ipswich, Massachusetts, in June 1695. Thomas Treadwell made his will 1 June 1671, which was probated 26 September 1671. He had been admitted freeman 7 September 1638. He died in Ipswich, 26 September 1671, and his wife died there 1 December 1685. In his will he leaves bequests to his wife, sons Thomas, and Nathaniel, daughters Mary, Esther, and Martha, and he mentions "my sister Bachellor," whose husband, Henry Bachellor, died at Ipswich, 3 February 1678. The widow Mary filed the inventory 26 September 1671. They had five children of whom the eldest was Thomas.

2. Thomas Treadwell, son of Thomas and Mary (Taylor) Treadwell, was born in England, 1634, was living 8 January 1712, but may have died in 1718. He married at Ipswich, 16 March 1664/5, *Sarah Titcomb* (No. 2), born 22 June 1640, living March 1708, the daughter of William and Joanna (Bartlett) Titcomb of Newbury, Massachusetts. He was admitted freeman of the Bay Colony, 24 May 1682. They had six children, the oldest of whom was Thomas.

3. Thomas Treadwell, son of Thomas and Sarah (Titcomb) Treadwell, was born at Ipswich, 3 March 1665/6, and he died there 13 January 1743/4. He married, first, Mary. He married, second, before 19 May 1693, *Frances Sawyer* (No. 2), born at Ipswich, 3 November 1670, died there in October 1744, the daughter of William and Ruth Sawyer of

Newbury, Massachusetts. Thomas was a shoemaker and was designated "Jr.," 1689-1712.

4. Hannah Treadwell, daughter of Thomas and Frances (Sawyer) Treadwell, was born in Ipswich, about 1694, and was living 4 March 1728/9. She married (Intentions, Ipswich, 29 September 1716), *Captain John Leighton* (No. 3), born at Rowley, 12 May 1692, died at Westford, 15 March 1773, aged 80 years, the son of John and Martha (Cheney) Leighton. The Leightons and Treadwells and several other Ipswich and Newbury families removed to Littleton, Westford and Chelmsford.

4. Hannah Treadwell m. Capt. John Leighton (No. 3).
Francis Leighton m. Lydia Fitch (No. 5).
Dea. Reuben Leighton (Chart 17), m. Hannah Hildreth.

1640 TREWORGYE

1. James Treworgye was a settler of Kittery, Maine, before June 1640, and he died there by 2 July 1650. He married at Kingsweare, co. Devon, England, 16 March 1616/7, *Katherine Shapleigh* (No. 2), born about 1600, died before 30 May 1676, the daughter of Alexander Shapleigh, of Kittery, Maine. (*N.E.H.G. Register,* 1941, p. 180.)

2. Elizabeth Treworgye, daughter of James and Katherine (Shapleigh) Treworgye, was born about 1638, and she died at Exeter, New Hampshire, 8 September 1719. She married 30 June 1657, the *Honorable John Gilman* (No. 4), Esquire, of Exeter, baptized at Hingham, Massachusetts, 23 May 1636, died 24 July 1708, son of Edward and Mary (Clarke) Gilman. He was selectman, clerk of the writs, judge of common pleas, tavern keeper, deputy, representative, councilor, and lieutenant.

2. Elizabeth Treworgye m. Hon. John Gilman (No. 4).
Sarah Gilman m. Stephen Dudley, Esq. (No. 3).
Lt. James Dudley m. Mercy Folsom (No. 8).
Joseph Dudley m. Susanna Lord.
Elder Joseph Dudley m. Deborah Bean (No. 5).
Benjamin Dudley (Chart 25), m. Elizabeth Smith.

1640 UNDERWOOD

1. William Underwood came from England before 1640, and was admitted freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 22 May 1650. He

was settled in Concord in 1652, but went from there to Chelmsford, where the remainder of his life was spent, and where he died 12 August 1697. He married, first, *Sarah,* perhaps in England, and she died at Chelmsford, 5 November 1684. He married, second, at Chelmsford, 17 March 1684/5, Ann Kidder of Billerica.

2. Deborah Underwood, daughter of William and Sarah Underwood, was born in Chelmsford, 1652, and baptized 1 February 1656, aged 4 years, and she died there 25 June 1691. She married at Chelmsford, 31 December 1668, *Nathaniel Butterfield* (No. 2), born at Woburn, 14 February 1642/3.

2. Deborah Underwood m. Nathaniel Butterfield (No. 2).
Benjamin Butterfield m. Sarah Bates (No. 3).
Abiel Butterfield m. John Read, Jr. (No. 3).
Willard Read (Chart 19), m. Olive Minot.

1630 WALKER

1. Captain Richard Walker, gent., was born in 1592, and he died in Lynn, Massachusetts, in May 1687, aged 95 years, and was buried there, 16 May 1687. He married, first, *Jane Talmadge,* who died before 1639. He married, second, Sarah. He was admitted freeman, 14 March 1633/4, was selectman of Lynn, and was allotted 200 acres of land there. He served as Deputy to the General Court from Lynn, 1641, 1642, 1647, and for the second session of that year, and at Reading, 1648, 1649, 1650, and 1660. He was an Ensign, 1631, and Lieutenant in the defense of Lynn, 1632. He was again Ensign in the Pequot War, 1637, and in 1656, he was Captain. He appears to have been a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of London, 1622-1637, and of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts, 1637-1638. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 505.)

He joined in 1639, with William, Thomas, and Robert Talmadge, brothers of his late wife, Jane, in a letter of attorney for the collection of moneys from the overseers of the will of John Talmadge of Newton-Stacey, co. Southampton, England, husbandman, and brother of their father, Thomas Talmadge, and from the executor of the will of their brother Symon Talmadge.

Captain Walker removed to Reading in 1644, but returned after a few years to Lynn, where the rest of his life was spent.

2. Captain Samuel Walker, senior, son of Captain Richard and Jane (Talmadge) Walker, was born in England, 1615, came with his father to Lynn, 1630, and died at Woburn, Massachusetts, 6 November 1684, aged 68 years. He was a maltster, kept a tavern, 1675, and was selectman at Woburn, 1668. He had been a proprietor at Reading, 1643,

and was licensed to sell strong waters, April 1662. He deposed 2 April 1661, aged about 44 years. He and his wife were members of the First Church in Reading, 1650, and he drew fourteen acres of land there in 1652, but they removed to Woburn before 1662, where the rest of his life was spent. The name of his wife does not appear. The administration on his estate was granted to his sons Samuel, and Joseph.

Captain Samuel Walker of Woburn was at Black Point with Captain Storrow in King Philip's War, 1677. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* p. 506.)

3. Joseph Walker, born at Reading, 10 March 1644/5, son of Captain Samuel Walker, settled in Billerica, where the rest of his life was spent, and where he died in July 1729, aged 84 years. He was admitted an inhabitant of Billerica, 26 August 1667, and was made a commoner, 22 March 1668, and lived near the Woburn line. He served as tythingman, 1667, and was admitted freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 1678, and served as Representative to the General Court from Billerica, 1689. He married, 15 December 1669, *Sarah Wyman* (No. 3), born 15 April 1650, died at Billerica, 26 January 1728/9, aged 78 years, the daughter of John and Sarah (Nutt) Wyman.

4. Elizabeth Walker, daughter of Joseph and Sarah (Wyman) Walker, was born at Billerica, 13 February 1677/8, and she died there 26 November 1716. She married at Billerica, 20 March 1695, *Samuel Fitch* (No. 3), of Billerica.

4. Elizabeth Walker m. Samuel Fitch (No. 3).
Samuel Fitch m. Joanna Keyes (No. 3).
Lydia Fitch m. Francis Leighton (No. 4).
Dea. Reuben Leighton (Chart 17), m. Hannah Hildreth.

1630 WARREN (Two Lines)

1. Robert Warren, of Wiston (or Wissington), co. Essex, made his will 29 October 1544. He was born about 1485. His wife was *Margaret.*

2. John Warren, son of Robert and Margaret Warren, was born about 1525, and he lived at "Corlie," in Nayland. He married, first, a wife whose name is not known. He married, second, 5 September 1563, Agnes Howlet, who was buried 25 November 1567. He probably married, third, at Great Horkesley, 30 January 1568/9, Margaret Firmety, previously wife of ——— Cole. She was buried 19 April 1576, and he was buried 23 April 1576. His will was dated 21 April 1576 and proved 5 June 1576. He held land of Sir Thomas Danby, Knt.

3. John Warren, son of John Warren (by his first wife whose name is unknown), was born about 1555, and was a cardmaker, of Nay-

land, co. Suffolk, where he was taxed xvi pence on lands in the subsidy for 8 James I (1611), and made his will 27 March 1613, which was proved 4 November 1613. His eldest son John Warren (later of Watertown, Massachusetts) was executor of the will. John Warren of Nayland married, first, 4 October 1584, *Elizabeth Scarlett,* baptized 30 August 1561, buried 27 March 1602/3, the daughter of John Scarlett. He married, second, Rose, who was buried 11 August 1610. He married, third, 26 April 1611, Rose Riddlesdale. His will mentions wife Rose. To his son John he left his mansion house, with barn, stable, and garden, in Fen Street. Also bequests to daughter Mary; to sons Isaac, Nathaniel, Amos and daughter Elizabeth; to sons Joshua, and Thomas. "My plate to be equally divided among my wife and all my children." The residue to son John, executor. (*N.E.H.G. Register,* 64: 348-355, for wills, etc.)

4. John Warren, son of John and Elizabeth (Scarlett) Warren, was born at Nayland, co. Suffolk, England, 1585, and was baptized there 1 August 1585, and he died at Watertown, Massachusetts, 13 December 1667, aged 82 years. He married *Margaret,* who died at Watertown, 6 November 1662. They came from Nayland to Boston with Governor Winthrop's party in the ship "Arbella," arriving at Salem, 12 June 1630. He was 45 years of age when he came to New England. From Salem he removed to Charlestown, and later to Watertown, where he was admitted freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 18 May 1631, and was selectman there, 1636, 1637, 1638, 1639, and 1640. In 1635, he, and Abraham Browne, were appointed to lay out all highways, and to see that they were repaired. His homestall lot consisted of 12 acres in 1642, and he also owned seven other lots, amounting to 176 acres. In October 1651, he and Thomas Arnold were each fined twenty shillings for an offense against the laws concerning baptism. On 14 March 1658/9, he was to be warned for not attending public worship; but "old Warren is not to be found in town." On 4 April 1654, he was fined for neglect of public worship, 14 Sabbaths, each 5 shillings, a total of £3.10. On 27 May 1661, the houses of "old Warren and goodman Hammond," were ordered searched for Quakers. He made his will, being aged, 30 November 1667, and it was probated 17 December 1667. He bequeathed to children Daniel, John, Mary Begelow, and Elizabeth Knope; to grandchildren, Mary Begeler; to Michell, daughter of Robert Bloyce, deceased, and to each grandchild. Obviously he was a man of independent mind and spirit!

5. Daniel Warren, son of John and Margaret Warren, was baptized at Nayland, co. Suffolk, England, 25 February 1626/7, and he came to New England with his parents in 1630, and settled at Watertown where he died about 1698. He married at Watertown, 10 December 1650, *Mary Barron* (No. 2), who died at Watertown, 13 February 1715/6, the

daughter of Ellis and Grace Barron of that place. He took the oath of fidelity, 1652, and was selectman of Watertown for twelve years: 1682, 1683, 1685, 1688, 1689, 1692, 1693, 1694, 1695, 1696, 1697, and 1698.

He was a member of the Watertown Train Band, 1653. In King Philip's War, he served in Captain Nathaniel Davenport's company, in the Great Swamp Fight, December 1675, and was in Sudbury Fight, 1676. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 511.)

6. Mary Warren, daughter of Daniel and Mary (Barron) Warren, was born at Watertown, 29 November 1651, and she died there 12 May 1734. She married, first, 29 May 1668, John Child, who died at Watertown, 15 October 1676. She married, second, at Watertown, 13 April 1677, *Nathaniel Fiske* (No. 8), born at Watertown, 12 July 1653.

6. Mary Warren m. Nathaniel Fiske (No. 8).
Elizabeth Fiske m. Capt. Benjamin Flagg (No. 3).
Col. Benjamin Flagg m. Abigail Chadwick (No. 2).
Lydia Flagg (Chart 4), m. Josiah Perry.

Second Line

7. Mary Warren, the daughter of John and Margaret Warren, was born at Nayland, co. Suffolk, and was baptized there 12 September 1624, and she died at Watertown, Massachusetts, 19 October 1691. She married at Watertown, 30 October 1642, *John Bigelow* (No. 1), of Watertown.

7. Mary Warren m. John Bigelow (No. 1).
Abigail Bigelow m. Benjamin Harrington (No. 27).
Thankful Harrington m. Lt. Josiah Livermore (No. 5).
Elizabeth Livermore (Chart 12), m. Francis Jones.

WEARE

1. Nathaniel Weare, Senior, was the father of Esther and The Honorable Nathaniel Weare.

2. Esther Weare, daughter of Nathaniel Weare, Senior, was born in England, 1629, and she died at Hampton, New Hampshire, 16 January, 1718, aged 89 years. She married at Newbury, Massachusetts, 1 November 1647, *Captain Benjamin Swett* (No. 2), son of John and Sarah Swett of Newbury, born in England, 1626, killed by the Indians at Scarborough, Maine, 29 June 1677. They settled in Hampton, N.H., 1662/3. He was Ensign of the Newbury company, 1655; Lieutenant in King Philip's War, 1676, and Captain in 1677. Esther Weare was sister of The Honorable Nathaniel Weare, born in England, 1631, who was councilor of New Hampshire for more than twenty years, and Chief

Justice of the Superior Court of that colony. Her nephew was Colonel Peter Weare, Councilor, Speaker of the House of Representatives, and Justice of the Superior Court. Another nephew was Deacon Nathaniel Weare, Esquire, Justice of the Peace and Justice of the Superior Court, as well as Speaker of the House of Representatives. One of Deacon Nathaniel's sons was the Honorable Mesheck Weare, Harvard College, 1735, Representative and Speaker, Chief Justice of the Superior Court, first President of New Hampshire, and one of the most valuable men in the State. These gentlemen all used the arms of Weare-Gifford, co. Devon: "Argent, on a bend, vert, between six crosses crosslet fitchée, gules, three croziers or."

2. Esther Weare m. Capt. Benjamin Swett (No. 2).
   Moses Swett m. Mary Hussey (No. 4).
   Daniel Swett m. Hannah Cass (No. 4).
   Hannah Swett (Chart 25-A), m. Lt. Benjamin Bean.

1635 WEEKS—WEEKES

1. George Weeks was born, probably in Devonshire, England, about 1600, and he died at Dorchester, Massachusetts, 27 October 1659. He married about 1625, *Jane Clap* (No. 4), born at Salcombe Regis, Devonshire, about 1597, died at Dorchester, Massachusetts, 2 August 1668, the daughter of William and Johan (Channon) Clap. They were both admitted to the First Church in Dorchester, in full communion, 21 December 1639, and he was admitted freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 18 May 1640. He is said to have been a man of culture, to have held a prominent place in the colony and to have taken an especial interest in education. They came to New England in 1635, in the same ship with the Reverend Richard Mather and his family.

Mr. Weeks left no will, but the inventory of his estate was taken 22 January 1660/1, by Edward Clap, Roger Clap, and Hopestill Foster. It amounted to £234, and £10 more for debts due the estate. His widow married, second, Jonas Humphrey, of Weymouth and Dorchester, who died in Dorchester 9 March 1661/2. There were no children by the second marriage. Jane (Clap) (Weeks) Humphrey made her will 29 January 1666, and it was probated 19 November 1668. She made bequests to sons Ammiel, and William, and their wives; to son Joseph; to daughter Jane; to grandchildren Ammiel, Ebenezer, Thankful, Elizabeth, and Jane; to son-in-law Benjamin Bates; to sisters Joan Clap and Susan Clap; to Mary Atherton. Jonas Humphrey mentioned his son Jonas, grandchild Elizabeth Frye, and daughter Susanna, wife of Nicholas White.

2. Ammiel Weeks, son of George and Jane (Clap) Weeks, was born

in Devonshire, England, about 1633, and he died at Dorchester, Massachusetts, 20 April 1679, aged 46 years. He married *Elizabeth* (possibly but doubtful—Aspinwall, born in Boston 30 September 1633, said to be the daughter of Deacon William and Elizabeth Aspinwall—no proof found), who died in Dorchester 10 April 1723, in her 90th year. Ammiel and Elizabeth Weeks were admitted to the First Church in Dorchester 18 May 1656. He was constable, 1673, and surveyor.

3. Supply Weeks, son of Ammiel and Elizabeth Weeks, was born in Dorchester 26 August 1671, and he died in Marlborough, Massachusetts, 22 September 1755, aged 84 years. He married in Marlborough 4 June 1699, *Susanna Barnes* (No. 2), born at Concord, 2 February 1676/7, died at Marlborough, 15 January 1711/2, the daughter of Thomas and Abigail (Goodnow) Barnes. Supply Weeks is said to have settled at Marlborough about 1697. He married, second, 10 March 1714/5, Mary Holland, born 16 August 1697, the daughter of Samuel and Mary Holland of Framingham. He was a farmer and shoemaker at Marlborough.

4. Jemima Weeks, the daughter of Supply and Susanna (Barnes) Weeks, was born at Marlborough 23 February 1701/2. She married, first, Isaac Tomblin of Westborough, at Marlborough 19 May 1730. She married, second, at Shrewsbury, 19 May 1741, *Sergeant Obadiah Allen* (No. 4).

4. Jemima Weeks m. Sergt. Obadiah Allen (No. 4).
Israel Allen (Chart 15), m. Thankful Greenwood.

WELLINGTON

1. Corporal Roger Wellington was born about 1609 and he died in Watertown, Massachusetts, 11 March 1697/8. He married *Mary Palgrave* (No. 2), the eldest daughter of Dr. Richard and Anna Palgrave of Charlestown. He came first to Boston but was a planter at Watertown, 1636, and was on the first list of proprietors of that town two years later. He did not become a freeman until 18 April 1690, but was a useful citizen and selectman of the town, 1678, 1679, 1681, 1682, 1683, 1684, and 1691. He was Corporal of the Watertown company. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 521.) His wife did not survive her husband. His will dated 17 December 1697, proved 11 April 1698, mentions sons John, Joseph, Benjamin, Oliver, and Palgrave, the first and last named being executors of his will; also grandson John Maddock; grandson Roger Wellington; and granddaughter Mary Livermore. His homestall in 1644 consisted of 16 acres. Besides this, he then owned seven other lots amounting to 145 acres. On 4 April 1659, he bought of Abraham Williams and wife Joanna, of Newton, for £100, a dwelling

house and 12 acres of land in Watertown. Again on 29 November 1660, he bought of William Hamlett, a carpenter, then of Billerica, for £50, a house, barn, and ten acres of land in Cambridge, probably for the settlement of his son John.

2. Mary Wellington, daughter of Corporal Roger and Mary (Palgrave) Wellington, was born in Watertown, 10 February 1640/1. She married, first at Watertown, 21 May 1662, Henry Maddock, who died leaving one son: *John Maddock;* she married, second, at Watertown, 16 September 1679, *Ensign John Coolidge* (No. 8), son of John and Mary Coolidge of Watertown, by whom she had one child: *Mary Coolidge* (No. 9), born 27 June 1680, who married 29 May 1697, *Daniel Livermore* (No. 8).

2. Mary Wellington m. Ens. John Coolidge (No. 8).
Mary Coolidge m. Daniel Livermore (No. 8).
Oliver Livermore m. Ruth ( ) Bowman.
Ruth Livermore m. Dea. Jonathan Stone (No. 12).
Ruth Stone (Chart 2), m. Lt. Nathaniel Harrington.

1640 WHALE

1. Philemon Whale of Chickney, co. Essex, proved the will of his brother John Whale of the Parish of St. Mary the Virgin, Colchester, the will having been dated 21 March 1609, and proved 4 May 1609. John Whale's will mentions the beneficiaries of his brother Philemon, and this Philemon's three sons: Jonas, Henry, and *Philemon,* the latter being a minor who was to have £66.13.4 at the age of 21 years, or the day of his marriage. The younger Philemon, then a minor, was undoubtedly the Philemon of Sudbury, Massachusetts. Also two daughters in the family of Philemon Whale, senior, are mentioned, Mary and Elizabeth, both minors. Philemon Whale made his will 4 April 1618, which was proved 19 May 1620.

2. Philemon Whale, Jr., the son of Philemon the testator of Chickney, co. Essex, was a weaver, and came to Sudbury, Massachusetts, about 1640, and bought land there in 1643. He lived near Grout's mill, at "Whale's Bridge," and later he lived near Deacon Edmund Rice. He also held a two mile grant which was surveyed in 1655, and 130 acres of land in what is now Maynard. He was admitted freeman of the Colony, 10 May 1648. He married, first, in England, *Elizabeth,* who died at Sudbury, 20 June 1647. He married, second, at Sudbury, 7 November 1649, Sarah Cakebread, the widow of Ensign Thomas Cakebread. She died at Sudbury, 28 December 1656. He married, third, at Sudbury, 9 November 1657, Elizabeth ( ) (Upson) Griffin, and she died at Sudbury, 8 November 1688. He made his will, 19 January 1675/6, and

died at Sudbury between 22 and 24 March 1675/6. The inventory, amounting to £87, was taken 28 March 1676. The will leaves all to his "beloved wife Elizabeth forever" and names her as executrix, specifying that after her death the house and lands shall go "unto ye foure sonnes of my loveing daughter Elizabeth Moores, vizt. William, Jacob, Joseph, and Benjamin equally to be divided amongst them."

3. ELIZABETH WHALE, b. in England about 1620, died in Sudbury, 14 December 1690. She married in England, about 1637/8, *John Moore* (No. 1).

3. Elizabeth Whale m. John Moore (No. 1).
Mary (Moore) Ward m. Deacon Daniel Stone (No. 17).
Elizabeth Stone m. Ensign Joseph Livermore (No. 4).
Lieut. Josiah Livermore m. Thankful Harrington (No. 28).
Elizabeth Livermore (Chart 12) m. Francis Jones.

1638 WHEELER (Two Lines)

1. GEORGE WHEELER came to Concord, Massachusetts, 1638, and he was admitted freeman of the Bay Colony, 2 June 1641. He married *Katherine,* who died at Concord, 2 January 1684. He was one of the few men who "were foremost in the town's business, by virtue of their large estates as well as their integrity and good judgment." He was a man of good education. He made his will 28 January 1684/5, which was proved 2 June 1687. They had eight children.

2. JOHN WHEELER, son of George and Katherine Wheeler, was born at Concord, 19 March 1643, and he died there 27 September 1713. He married at Concord, 25 March 1663/4, *Sarah Larkin* (No. 2), born at Charlestown, 12 March 1647, died at Concord, 12 August 1725, the daughter of Edward and Joanna Larkin. He was constable, 1684, and was perhaps the John Wheeler who served in Captain Davenport's company in the Great Swamp Fight, 19 December 1675. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* p. 524.)

3. ESTHER WHEELER, daughter of John and Sarah (Larkin) Wheeler, was born at Concord, 1 December 1678, and she married there, 5 May 1698, *Samuel Prescott* (No. 3).

3. Esther Wheeler m. Samuel Prescott (No. 3).
Dorothy Prescott m. James Hildreth (No. 6).
Amos Hildreth m. Priscilla Hildreth (No. 5).
Hannah Hildreth (Chart 18), m. Reuben Leighton.

Second Line

4. Elizabeth Wheeler, daughter of George and Katherine Wheeler of Concord, died at Concord 14 June 1704. She married at Concord, 11 October 1656, *Francis Fletcher* (No. 2).

4. Elizabeth Wheeler m. Francis Fletcher (No. 2).
Elizabeth Fletcher m. Samuel Stratton (No. 3).
Elizabeth Stratton m. Lt. Jonathan Minot (No. 4).
Maj. Jonathan Minot m. Esther Proctor (No. 4).
Olive Minot (Chart 20), m. Willard Reed.

WHIPPLE

1. Matthew Whipple, a clothier, of Bocking, co. Essex, England, married, about 1582, *Joanna.* He made his will 19 December 1616, which was probated 28 January 1618. In his will he mentions his eight children by name.

2. Elder John Whipple, second son of Matthew and Joanna Whipple, was baptized at Bocking, co. Essex, England, 29 August 1596, and he died at Ipswich, Massachusetts, 30 June 1669. Here he had a grant of land in 1639, and was admitted a freeman of the Bay Colony, 13 May 1640, a commoner in Ipswich, and Clerk of the Writs there, 1642. After some years as Deacon of the First Church in that town, he was ordained Ruling Elder of the church in 1664. He married, first, *Susanna,* the mother of his children. He married, second, Jennett Dickenson, the widow of Thomas Dickenson of Rowley. She died in 1662. He was a man of distinction in the town and served as Representative from Ipswich to the General Court of Massachusetts for eight years: 1640, 1641, 1642, 1646, 1650, 1651, 1652, and 1653. About 1641, he built a substantial dwelling house which still remains in its ancient form in fine preservation, and it is now one of the oldest houses in New England, and is owned by the Ipswich Historical Society. With others he organized the Grammar School at Ipswich, 26 January 1651/2. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 526.)

3. Mary Whipple, daughter of Elder John and Susanna Whipple, was born in England, 20 February 1634/5, and was brought to New England as a child by her parents. She died at Watertown, 2 June 1720. She married, about 1655, *Deacon Simon Stone,* of Watertown (No. 9).

3. Mary Whipple m. Dea. Simon Stone (No. 9).
Ens. Jonathan Stone m. Ruth Eddy (No. 3).

Jonathan Stone, Jr. m. Hannah Jennison (No. 4).
Dea. Jonathan Stone m. Ruth Livermore (No. 10).
Ruth Stone (Chart 2), m. Lt. Nathaniel Harrington.

Lynn, 1638 WHITING (Two Lines)

1. Giles Whiting, of Elton, co. Northampton, England, married *Maria Carew* of Essex. He was father of the Reverend John Whiting, D.D., of St. Martin's-in-the-Vintry, London, of the Reverend Timothy Whiting, Rector of Peckleton, co. Leicester, of Nathaniel Whiting, Esquire, and of four other children. Arms of the family: Per saltire azure and ermine, a leopard's face Or, in chief three besants. (*Visitation of Leicester, 1619.*)

2. Nathaniel Whiting, Esquire, son of Giles and Maria (Carew) Whiting, of Horspole Grange, Desford, co. Leicester; married, first, Elizabeth Heath, daughter of Richard Heath, of Dunham, co. Norfolk; married, second, *Frances Bunning,* daughter of Richard Bunning, of Whittingham, co. Stafford.

3. Nathaniel Whiting, son of Nathaniel, Esquire, and Frances (Bunning) Whiting, was born at Horspole Grange, Desford, co. Leicester, England, 1612, and he died at Dedham, Massachusetts, 15 January 1682/3. He married at Dedham, 4 November 1643, *Hannah Dwight* (No. 2), born in England, 1625, died at Dedham, 4 November 1714, aged 89 years, the daughter of John and Hannah Dwight of Dedham. She came to Dedham from Dedham, England, with her brothers, John, and Timothy Dwight. Their father first settled at Watertown, coming from Dedham in Essex, and her sister Mary was the first white child born in Dedham, 25 July 1635. (Two Whiting and two Dwight lines of descent.)

Nathaniel Whiting came from Leicestershire, England, before 1638, and settled in Lynn, Massachusetts, where he was a landowner that year. (Salem Quarterly Files.) He soon removed to Dedham, where he was a proprietor in 1640. He was admitted to the First Church in Dedham, 30 July 1641, and was admitted a freeman of the Bay Colony, 18 May 1642. Hannah (Dwight) Whiting was admitted to the church in Dedham, 15 August 1647. Mr. Whiting was a miller and with his son-in-law, James Draper, he erected a fulling mill which remained in the Whiting family until 1823. He also built the first water-power corn and grist mill in Dedham, and, it is said, in America. Nathaniel Aldus and John Dwight were joint owners of this mill. Mr. Whiting was the miller.

He made his will 15 May 1677, and it was proved 19 April 1683. His wife Hannah was named executrix. The inventory of his estate

amounted to £489. His wife's will was dated 8 May 1711, and proved 30 November 1718.

4. Timothy Whiting, son of Nathaniel and Hannah (Dwight) Whiting, was born at Dedham, 5 January 1653/4, and he died there 26 December 1728, in his 75th year (GS). He married *Sarah Bullard* (No. 4), born at Dedham, 7 January 1658, died at Dedham, before 1 September 1732, the daughter of Mr. Isaac and Ann (Burnap) (Wight) Bullard of Dedham. Timothy Whiting received 10 shillings from the constable of Dorchester in 1679, for killing a wolf. His corn mill burned down in 1700, and the town of Dedham assisted him with a loan, 13 May 1700. He was a selectman, 1706, and by trade a miller and fuller. His will made 18 December 1728, probated 9 January 1728/9, mentions wife, sons Timothy, Nathaniel, Joseph, and daughters Sarah, Elizabeth, and Mehitable. His widow made her will 15 June 1732, which was probated 1 September 1732, and names the above-named persons and her sons-in-law John Baker, Ephraim Colburn, and Joseph Colburn. (Suffolk Probate, 27 : 17 ; 31 : 104.)

5. Timothy Whiting, son of Timothy and Sarah (Bullard) Whiting, was born at Dedham, 15 December 1685, and he died there before 2 November 1759. He married, at Newton, 12 December 1714, *Mary Jackson* (No. 3), born at Newton, 27 December 1687, living 1759, the daughter of Sebas and Sarah (Baker) Jackson, of Newton. He made his will 19 July 1759, which was probated 2 November 1759, in which he mentions his wife Mary, son Timothy, and daughters Mary, and Mehitable, grandson Timothy Whiting, and granddaughter Rebecca Draper.

6. Mehitable Whiting, daughter of Timothy and Mary (Jackson) Whiting, was born at Dorchester, 15 January 1722/3, died at Spencer, Massachusetts, 18 July 1763, and she married at Dedham, 12 November 1742, *Capt. James Draper* (No. 4), born at Stoughton, 22 September 1720.

6. Mehitable Whiting m. Capt. James Draper (No. 4).
Capt. John Draper (Chart 13), m. Rebecca Muzzy.

Second Line

7. Abigail Whiting, daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah (Dwight) Whiting, was born at Dedham, 6 (or 7) June 1663, and she died there 25 October 1721. She married, 18 February 1681, *James Draper* (No. 2), born at Roxbury, 1654, died 1698, the son of James and Miriam (Stansfield) Draper of Dedham and Roxbury.

7. Abigail Whiting m. James Draper (No. 2).
Capt. James Draper m. Abigail Child (No. 3).
Capt. James Draper m. Mehitable Whiting (No. 6).
Capt. John Draper (Chart 13), m. Rebecca Muzzy.

1638 WHITTIER

1. Richard Whittier, of Sarum, co. Wilts, England, who was born about 1586, was the ancestor of the Whittier family of Massachusetts. He married at Whiteparish, Wiltshire, 28 January 1608/9, *Mary Rolfe,* who was baptized at Whiteparish, 16 July 1582, the daughter of John and Honor Rolfe.

2. Thomas Whittier, the emigrant ancestor, son of Richard and Mary (Rolfe) Whittier, was born in Salisbury, England, about 1620, and he died at Haverhill, Massachusetts, 28 November 1696. He came in the "Confidence," aged 18 years, 11 April 1638, as a servant to John Rolfe, aged 50 years, husbandman, from Melchitt Parke, England, the latter undoubtedly a relative for he left a bequest to the children of Thomas Whittier, as did Henry Rolfe of Newbury to his "kinsman Thomas Whiteer." He went first to Salisbury, 1644, where in 1649, he had liberty to make tar. He soon removed to Haverhill, for in the same year he was a proprietor there, and was a freeman of the Bay Colony, 23 May 1665. He married at Haverhill, 1646, *Ruth Green,* who died there in July 1710. Mr. Whittier built the Whittier Homestead at Haverhill, and he died there, 28 November 1696. They had ten children of whom Nathaniel was the sixth. Administration on the estate of Thomas Whittier was granted 1 February 1696/7; that on the widow's estate was granted 19 September 1710.

3. Corporal Nathaniel Whittier, son of Thomas and Ruth (Green) Whittier, was born at Haverhill, 11 August 1658, and he died at Salisbury, 18 July 1722. He married at Salisbury, 26 August 1685, *Mary (Stevens) Osgood* (No. 2), born about 1647, died at Salisbury, 11 May 1705, the daughter of Sergeant John and Katherine Stevens.

4. Reuben Whittier, son of Corporal Nathaniel and Mary (Stevens) (Osgood) Whittier, was born at Salisbury, 17 March 1685/6, and he died there 18 November 1722. He married at Newbury, 19 December 1708, *Deborah Pillsbury* (No. 3), who was born at Newbury in 1684, the daughter of William and Mary (Kenney) Pillsbury of Salisbury. Reuben Whittier, with one half of the Salisbury company, went to Exeter, New Hampshire, 5 July 1710, "being imprest for her Majesty's service in the field." (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 553.)

5. Reuben Whittier, Jr., son of Reuben and Deborah (Pillsbury) Whittier, was born at Salisbury, Massachusetts, 28 April 1717, and he died at Raymond, New Hampshire, 28 March 1790. He married at Salisbury (Intentions, 4 January 1739/40), *Mary Flanders* (No. 4), who was born at Salisbury, 6 August 1721, the daughter of Joseph and Mary (Thompson) (Ash) Flanders.

6. Moses Whittier, son of Reuben and Mary (Flanders) Whit-

tier, was born at Salisbury, Massachusetts, 19 July 1739, and he died at Readfield, Maine, 18 August 1798, in his 59th year (GS). He married *Anna Webster,* born about 1733, died at Readfield, Maine, 7 April 1788 in her 56th year (GS).

7. Josiah Whittier, son of Moses and Anna (Webster) Whittier, was born at Raymond, New Hampshire, 24 May 1778, and he died at Readfield, Maine, before 14 November 1864, when his administrator was appointed. Among the administration papers is a citation by Lucinda Dudley, his daughter, and an heir, 12 December 1864. He married at Readfield, Maine (Intentions, 4 December 1799), *Polly Shepard* (No. 2), born at Readfield, 30 June 1779, died at Readfield, 8 March 1828, aged 49 years (GS), the daughter of John and Sarah Shepard.

8. Lucinda Whittier, daughter of Josiah and Polly (Shepard) Whittier, was born at Readfield, Maine, 15 July 1800, and she died at Farmingdale, Maine, 11 June 1882, aged 81 years, 10 months, and 26 days (GS). She married, 11 May 1817, the *Reverend James Dudley* (No. 8), born at Mount Vernon, Maine, 10 September 1797, died at Farmingdale, Maine, 14 February 1883, aged 88 years, 5 months, and 4 days, the son of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Smith) Dudley. He was an ordained minister, farmer and blacksmith. A Bible record in the handwriting of the Reverend James Dudley, gives their births, and those of all their children, the marriage of his wife and himself, and the death of their son Joseph Smith Dudley. (Dean Dudley, *Dudley Family Genealogy,* I 482; II 880.) See Chart 27.

8. Lucinda Whittier m. Rev. James Dudley (No. 8).
Joseph Smith Dudley m. Sarah Ann Lamson.
Lillia Hannah Dudley m. Frank Leighton.
Leora Leighton m. Frank Chester Harrington. (Chart 17.)

1634 WILLARD

1. Richard Willard, born about 1500, of Brenchley, co. Kent, England, yeoman, made his will 18 September 1558, which was proved 29 October 1558. In it he names sons Robert, Alexander, George, Richard, Andrew, *Symon,* Thomas, and William; and daughters Alice, and Agnes.

2. Symon Willard, son of Richard Willard of Brenchley, was born at Brenchley or Goudhurst (Gowthurst), co. Kent, about 1534. He married *Elizabeth,* and made his will 6 February 1584, which was proved 26 February 1594, in which he mentions his wife Elizabeth, sons Thomas, and *Richard;* and daughters Thomasine, and one who married

——— Bolde. Elizabeth Willard, widow of Symon Willard, was buried at Horsmonden, co. Kent, 12 April 1587.

3. Richard Willard, son of Symon and Elizabeth Willard, was born probably at Goudhurst, about 1564, and was a yeoman at Horsmonden, where he died 20 February 1616/7. He married, first, 1587, Catherine, who was buried at Horsmonden, 11 March 1598. He married, second, 1598, *Margery,* buried at Horsmonden, 12 December 1608. He married, third, at Horsmonden, 17 January 1610, Joan ( ) Morebread, who was buried at Horsmonden, 25 February 1616/7. He made his will 12 February 1616, and it was proved 8 March 1616. He made bequests to the poor of Horsmonden, to wife Joan, to her son Francis Morebread; to his son George Willard, six silver spoons and a gilt cup; to his four daughters, Mary, Elizabeth, Margery, and Catherine, household stuff; to son Richard; to daughter Elizabeth; to his kinsman, Thomas Bolde; refers to his late brother Thomas Willarde, his brother-in-law Thomas Humferie and Robert Goure and his son-in-law John Tyboull; to his daughters Margerie and Catherine; to his son *Symon Willard;* directs that Symon be placed with some honest man where he may learn some good trade and be instructed; to son Richard. There were twelve children.

4. Major Simon Willard, Esquire, son of Richard and Margery Willard, was baptized at St. Mary's, Horsmonden, Kent, 7 April 1605, and he died at Charlestown, Massachusetts, 24 April 1676, aged 71 years. He married, first, in England, about 1630, Mary Sharpe, baptized at St. Mary's, Horsmonden, Kent, 16 October 1614, and she died about 1650, the daughter of Henry and Jane (Feylde) Sharpe. He married, second, about 1651, Elizabeth Dunster, baptized at Bury, Lancashire, England, 26 April 1619, who died about six months after her marriage, the sister of President Henry Dunster of Harvard College. He married, third, about 1652, *Mary Dunster* (No. 4), baptized at Bury, 25 October 1629, died at Sudbury, Massachusetts, 28 December 1715, aged 85 years, the daughter of Henry and Isabel (Kaye) Dunster, and "sister" of Elizabeth Dunster. She married, second, at Sudbury, 14 July 1680, Deacon Joseph Noyes.

Major Willard came to New England in May 1634, and settled first in Cambridge, going thence the next year to found, with the Reverend Peter Bulkeley and others, the town of Concord, Massachusetts, 25 August 1635. Here he was chosen Sergeant and appointed to exercise the military company, 13 October 1636, having been "a Kentish soldier." In 1646, he was chosen Captain, and in 1652, Sergeant-Major of the Middlesex co. militia regiment. He was a man of unusual energy, sagacity, and character. He bought lands of the Indians, 1636; was Representative to the General Court nearly every year from 1636 to 1664, and was an Assistant (magistrate), 1654 to 1676. He was chosen to hold court in Hampton and Salisbury, 1666, and in Dover, New

Hampshire, 1675. He served as Commander-in-chief of the Narragansett expedition, 1654-1655. He was active in military affairs for forty years, served with distinction throughout King Philip's War, and was in command of the Middlesex regiment at Brookfield and Hadley. He sold his Concord lands to Captain Thomas Marshall and settled in Lancaster, 1659-1671, and in Groton, 1671-1676. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 536.) He had eighteen children, among whom was the Reverend Samuel Willard, A.M., minister of the Old South Church in Boston, 1676-1707, Vice-President and *acting President* of Harvard College, 1701-1707; and author of the famous *Body of Divinity,* 1726, pp. 915, folio.

5. Henry Willard, son of Major Simon and Mary (Dunster) Willard, was born in Concord, 4 June 1655, and he died at Lancaster (now Still River in Harvard), 1701. He married, first, 18 July 1674, *Mary Lakin* (No. 3), of Groton, who died in 1688, the daughter of Ensign John and Mary (Bacon) Lakin of Groton. He married, second, 1689, Dorcas Cutler. She married, second, Benjamin Bellows. Mr. Willard subscribed for the new parsonage in Lancaster, 1688, and commanded the garrison at Still River, 18 March 1691/2. He was a farmer and fought in King Philip's War, 1675/6. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 535.) His will, made 24 August 1700, proved 8 August 1701, mentions his eldest son Henry; Mary, his eldest daughter; John, his third son; sons Hezekiah, and Joseph; daughter Sarah; grandson Abraham son of his son Henry; wife Dorcas; the rest of my children; Samuel, Josiah, James, Abigail, Jonathan, and Susanna. He left a considerable estate in Groton and Lancaster, fourteen children, and a distinguished posterity.

6. Mary Willard, daughter of Henry and Mary (Lakin) Willard, was born at Groton, 3 August 1680, and she died after 1721. She married at Weymouth, 26 April 1696, *Isaac Hunt* (No. 3), born at Concord, 18 November 1675, died at Sudbury, 6 December 1717, the son of Isaac and Mary (Stone) Hunt.

6. Mary Willard m. Isaac Hunt (No. 3).
Mary Hunt m. Isaac Leland (No. 12).
Patience Leland m. James Greenwood (No. 3).
Thankful Greenwood (Chart 16), m. Israel Allen.

WILSON

1. Nathaniel Wilson (son of Nathaniel Wilson and grandson of Isaac Wilson, both of Halifax, Yorkshire, England), was born in Yorkshire, about 1622, and he died at Newton, Massachusetts, 17 September 1692, aged 70 years. He married at Roxbury, Massachusetts, 2 April

1645, *Hannah Craft* (or Crafts) (No. 2), who died at Newton, 18 August 1692, the daughter of Lieutenant Griffith and Alice Craft of Roxbury. "Nathaniel Wilson of Roxbury constituted John Wilson of Halifaxe in Yorkshire cloth-worker his true & lawfull Atturney," on 19 November 1647, "granting him power &c: to aske &c: of the Exer: of Nathaniel Holgate of Halifax deceased or the Exer of them a certaine Legacie given him" which he, Nathaniel Wilson of Roxbury wished John Wilson of Halifax to collect for him. (Aspinwall, p. 105.) On 19 August 1648, "Nathaniel Wilson of Roxbury granted unto Joseph Wood of Ovenden in Yorkshire his right & title unto a certain Messuage in Ovenden wth all the lands unto the same belonging. & This was by an absolute deed of sale Dat. 19 (6) 1648." (Aspinwall, p. 153.) He sold his house in Roxbury, 16 February 1652, removed to Newton, and bought 150 acres of land there. The inventory of his estate amounted to £219.14. Nathaniel Wilson was a soldier in Captain Isaac Johnson's company in the Narragansett Fort Fight, Kingston, Rhode Island, 19 December 1675. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 542.) He had ten children, the third of whom was Joseph.

2. Joseph Wilson, son of Nathaniel and Hannah (Craft) Wilson, was born at Roxbury, 31 January 1655/6. He married *Deliverance Jackson* (No. 2), born at Newton, 5 November 1657, died at Newton, 18 January 1717/8, the daughter of Deacon John Jackson of Newton.

3. Thankful Wilson, daughter of Joseph and Deliverance (Jackson) Wilson, was born at Newton, 24 March 1691/2, and she married at Newton, *James Greenwood* (No. 2).

3. Thankful Wilson m. James Greenwood (No. 2).
James Greenwood m. Patience Leland (No. 13).
Thankful Greenwood (Chart 16), m. Israel Allen.

1639 WINN

1. Edward Winn was born about 1599 (he deposed 17 June 1670, aged about 71 years), and he died at Woburn, Massachusetts, 5 September 1682. He married, first, *Joanna,* who died at Woburn 8 March 1648/9. He married, second, at Woburn, 10 August 1649, Sarah Beal, born about 1608 (she deposed 8 October 1668, aged about 60 years), and she died at Woburn 15 March 1679/80 (Middlesex Files). Edward Winn was a carpenter, who was hired at Broughton, England, and brought to New England by Barnabas Davis with his family about 1639. He settled in Woburn, where he was a proprietor, 1640, and a freeman of the Colony, 5 December 1643, and thereby doubtless a member of the church in Woburn.

2. Ann Winn, daughter of Edward and Joanna Winn, was born in England about 1626, and she died at Woburn before 6 May 1682. She married at Woburn, 26 September 1648, *Moses Cleveland* (No. 1).

2. Ann Winn m. Moses Cleveland (No. 1).
Joanna Cleveland m. Joseph Keyes (No. 2).
Joanna Keyes m. Samuel Fitch (No. 4).
Lydia Fitch m. Francis Leighton (No. 4).
Dea. Reuben Leighton (Chart 17), m. Hannah Hildreth.

1646 WITT

1. John Witt was born probably in England, about 1617, and he died at Lynn, Massachusetts, 2 December 1675. He married, first, about 1638, a wife whose name is not known. He married, second, *Sarah,* who died after 12 September 1675. He settled at Lynn, 1646, and was a selectman at Groton, 1655. He made his will at Lynn, 12 September 1675, which was proved at Ipswich, 28 March 1676. He had nine children.

2. Mary Witt, daughter of John and Sarah Witt, was born probably at Lynn, about 1653, and she married at Wenham, 20 September 1676, *Ensign Samuel Kimball* (No. 3).

2. Mary Witt m. Ens. Samuel Kimball (No. 3).
Ebenezer Kimball m. Elizabeth Carr (No. 3).
Elizabeth Kimball m. John Dickman (No. 4).
John Dickman (Chart 7), m. Phebe Gibbs.

1638 WOOD (Two Lines)

1. Nicholas Wood was a proprietor at Dorchester, Massachusetts, 1638, a herdsman, a member of the church in Braintree, and a freeman of the Bay Colony, 2 June 1641. He carried on Mr. Glover's Farm (in what is now Milton) from 1640 until the death of Mr. Glover in 1654. He had two daughters christened at Roxbury, 25 December 1642 (Mary and Sarah), and removed to Medfield in 1656. His will was dated 16 January 1669/70, at his farm in Natick, and he made bequests to Anna, his now wife, son Jonathan, not yet 21 years old, son Eleazer, daughter Mary Thurston, Mehitable and Abigail Wood, and three others; deceased daughter Hannah Harding's son Abraham Harding; his daughter Bethia to have the houses and lands in Watertown that he had of his last wife after her decease. John Thurston and Thomas Bass administered on the estate, 2 April 1670 (Middlesex Files).

He married, first, *Mary Pidge* (No. 2), the daughter of Thomas and Mary Pidge of Roxbury (she was undoubtedly the mother of all his children except the last: Bethia). He married, second, Mary Williams (the mother of Bethia as the will indicates). He married, third, Anna, his wife in 1669. The order of his nine children is uncertain.

2. Mehitable Wood, daughter of Nicholas and (probably) Mary (Pidge) Wood, was born at Sherborn, 22 July 1655, called the first white child born in that town. She married, 17 October 1671, *Captain Joseph Morse* (No. 8), of Sherborn.

2. Mehitable Wood m. Capt. Joseph Morse (No. 8).
Joseph Morse m. Prudence Adams (No. 7).
Judith Morse m. Capt. Caleb Leland (No. 10).
Prudence Leland (Chart 24), m. Adam Leland.

3. Bethia Wood (she seems to be the only child of Nicholas and Mary (Williams) Wood, since she inherited all of her mother's property according to her father's will), was born 28 July 1660, and she married at Cambridge, 11 February 1678/9, *Ephraim Cutter* (No. 3).

3. Bethia Wood m. Ephraim Cutter (No. 3).
Bethia Cutter m. Josiah Perry (No. 3).
Dea. Nathan Perry m. Hannah Fiske (No. 4).
Josiah Perry (Chart 3), m. Lydia Flagg.

1653 WOOLSON (Two Lines)

1. Thomas Woolson (possibly originally Wilson), of Newton and Weston, died at Weston, 5 April 1713, in his 87th year (GS). He married at Newton 20 November 1660, *Sarah Hyde* (No. 2), born at Newton 19 May 1644, died at Sudbury, 11 September 1721, in her 79th year (GS) at Weston, the daughter of Samuel and Temperance Hyde of Newton. From 1686 to 1708, he was an innkeeper at Weston. But he had been "sentenced 15 December 1685, to a fine of 20 shillings and costs of eight shillings, and an hour in the stocks, for selling drinks without a license." In 1656, he sold land in Newton to Jonathan Hyde, and in 1672, he bought 250 acres of land in Weston of Richard Norcross, and he bought 82 acres of John Sherman, 8 June 1672, and 30 acres at West Pine Meadow. He was selectman at Weston, 1699, 1700, 1702, and 1703. Thomas Woolson served in Captain Prentice's company in the Mount Hope Campaign, 1675, and in Captain Poole's company in 1676. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 551.)

2. Elizabeth Woolson, daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Hyde) Woolson, was born at Newton or Weston, 30 April 1668, and she died at Framingham, 5 October 1711. She married at Sudbury, 3 November

1686, *John How* (No. 3), born at Sudbury 24 July 1664, died at Hopkinton, April 1740, the son of Colonel Samuel and Martha (Bent) How.

2. Elizabeth Woolson m. John How (No. 3).
Martha Howe m. Jacob Gibbs (No. 3).
Jacob Gibbs, Jr. m. Phebe Chamberlain (No. 2).
Phebe Gibbs (Chart 8), m. John Dickman.

3. Mary Woolson, daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Hyde) Woolson, was born in Weston 28 November 1673. She married, first, at Weston, 19 May 1700, *Samuel Jones* (No. 3), born at Watertown 9 July 1677, died at Weston 6 January 1717/8, the son of Captain and Deacon Josiah and Lydia (Treadway) Jones. She married, second, at Weston 1 October 1724, Major Francis Fulham, Esquire, of Weston.

3. Mary Woolson m. Ens. Samuel Jones (No. 3).
Samuel Jones m. Tabitha Hobbs (No. 3).
Francis Jones (Chart 11), m. Elizabeth Livermore.

1645 WYETH

1. Nicholas Wyeth was born in England about 1595, and he died at Cambridge, Massachusetts, 19 July 1680, aged 85 years. About 1645, he bought a house and land on the westerly side of Garden Street, which remained in his family for more than two centuries. He was a mason by trade.

He married, first, in England, a sister of the Reverend Dr. John Clarke of Newport, Rhode Island, who was a physician, clergyman, and Deputy-Governor of the State of Rhode Island. She died in England leaving an only child. Nicholas Wyeth married, second, Rebecca, who died in May 1698, the widow of Thomas Andrew. She married, third, at Concord, 16 December 1685, Thomas Fox.

2. Sarah Wyeth, daughter of Nicholas and ——— (Clarke) Wyeth, was born in England, and she married 11 December 1651, *John Fiske* (No. 1).

2. Sarah Wyeth m. John Fiske (No. 1).
William Fiske m. Hannah Smith (No. 3).
Thomas Fiske m. Mary Peirce (No. 5).
Hannah Fiske m. Dea. Nathan Perry (No. 4).
Josiah Perry (Chart 3), m. Lydia Flagg.

1640 WYMAN

1. Francis Wyman died at Westmill, co. Hertford, England, 1658. He married at Westmill, 1 May 1617, *Elizabeth Richardson* (No. III), baptized at St. Mary's Church, Westmill, 13 January 1593, and she was buried there 22 June 1630, the daughter of Thomas and Katherine (Duxford) Richardson. She was the sister of the three brothers, Ezekiel, Samuel, and Thomas Richardson, who were among the seven founders of the First Church in Woburn, Massachusetts, and of the town itself in 1642.

Francis Wyman made his will 15 September 1658, and it was proved 14 February 1658. He died in Westmill, 19 September 1658. His second wife was Jane. "I do give and bequeath unto Jane my wife the full sum of ten shillings of lawful English money to be paid unto her by mine executor presently after my burial. Item I do give and bequeath unto my two sons *Francis Wyman* and *John Wyman* wch are beyond sea ten pounds apiece of lawful English money to be paid unto them by mine executor if they be in want and come over to demand the same. I do give and bequeath unto my sister Susan Huitt widow the full sum of forty shillings of lawful English money to be likewise paid to her by mine executor within one whole year next coming after my decease. Item I do give and bequeath unto Thomas Wyman my son all that my messuage or tenement wherein I now dwell with all the other buildings, housen and outhousing thereunto belonging, and all my lands, orchard, garden and yards, with all and singular their appurtenances whatsoever, to him and his heirs forever. All the rest of my foods &c. to my said son Thomas, whom I appoint executor."

2. Lieutenant John Wyman, son of Francis and Elizabeth (Richardson) Wyman, was baptized at Westmill, co. Hertford, England, 3 February 1621, and he died at Woburn, Massachusetts, 9 May 1684. He settled as a tanner at Woburn, where he married on 5 November 1644, *Sarah Nutt* (No. 2), born in England in 1625, died at Woburn, 24 May 1688, the daughter of Myles and Sybil (Tuicknell) (Bibble) Nutt. She survived her husband and married, second, at Woburn, 25 August 1684, Thomas Fuller of that place. Lieutenant John Wyman was of Charlestown in 1640, and the same year removed to Woburn, where he was an original settler and proprietor, and a freeman of the Colony, 26 May 1657. He deposed 18 December 1660, aged about 39 years. (Middlesex Files.) He was Cornet in Captain Thomas Prentice's Troop, in the Mount Hope Campaign, 1675, and was Lieutenant in the Narragansett Fort Fight, at Kingston, Rhode Island, 19 December 1675. (Society of Colonial Wars, *Index of Ancestors,* 1922, p. 554.) Chaplain Joseph Dudley said on 15 December 1676 that Lieu-

tenant Wyman was incapacitated by a "wound by an arrow in Lieut. Wayman's face." He lost an eye thereby, but otherwise recovered.

Lieutenant Wyman was one of those partial to Baptist ideas, but he seems to have been convinced of error by the labors of the Council, and was cordially reconciled to the Church at Woburn again. Indeed, he took an active part in the settlement of the Reverend Jabez Fox over the church in Woburn. With his brother Francis, and his three Richardson uncles—Ezekiel, Samuel, and Thomas Richardson, he signed the "Town Orders," of Woburn at Charlestown, 18 December 1640. These orders were five in number: (1) That each should pay sixpence an acre for all land previously laid out to him, & for all hereafter laid out twelve-pence. (2) That said land should be surrendered to the town again if not improved within 15 months. (3) That all should fence their "Catell" whether by fence or keepers, only all garden plots and orchards shall be well inclosed either by pale or otherwise. (4) That no one should entertain Inmates more than three days without consent of four of the Selectmen. (5) That no one shall cut or sell young oak like to be good timber under eight inches square.

About 1669, the brothers Francis and John purchased the Coytmore grant in Woburn, containing 500 acres for which they paid £25 each to Mr. Joseph Rock, executor of the will of Martha (Coytmore) Coggan, widow of Captain Thomas Coytmore, the grantee, "a right godly man and an expert seaman." The grant to Captain Coytmore, a noted shipmaster and citizen of Charlestown had been made previous to the grant to Charlestown which became Woburn, and which was excepted in the latter grant. This land was in the present township of Burlington near the Billerica line, and here the Wymans lived for many generations.

3. Sarah Wyman, daughter of Lieutenant John and Sarah (Nutt) Wyman, was born at Woburn, 15 April 1650, and she died at Billerica, 26 January 1728/9. She married at Woburn, 15 December 1669, *Joseph Walker* (No. 3).

3. Sarah Wyman m. Joseph Walker (No. 3).
   Elizabeth Walker m. Samuel Fitch (No. 3).
   Samuel Fitch m. Joanna Keyes (No. 3).
   Lydia Fitch m. Francis Leighton (No. 4).
   Dea. Reuben Leighton (Chart 17), m. Hannah Hildreth.

WIVES WHOSE SURNAMES ARE UNKNOWN

Abigail,	m. Benjamin 1.	Alice,	m. Smith, 1.
"	m. Doane 1.	"	m. Stratton, 1.
"	m. Greenwood, 1.	Amy,	m. Eddy, 1.
Alice,	m. Bacon, 4.	Ann,	m. Adams, 8.
"	m. Craft, 1.	"	m. Bean, 3.

Ann,	m. Blanchard, 1.
"	m. Butterfield, 1.
"	m. Partridge, 1.
Anna,	m. Blake, 1.
"	m. Hamblin, 1.
"	m. Jones, 1.
Anne,	m. Bullard, 5.
"	m. Burnap, 1.
"	m. Peirce, 2.
Barbara,	m. Bowers, 1.
Bridget,	m. Dexter, 1.
"	m. Muzzy, 1.
"	m. Parmenter, 3.
Cicely,	m. Moseley, 1.
Dorcas,	m. Jones, 1.
Dorothy,	m. Carr, 2.
"	m. Manning, 2.
"	m. Prescott, 2.
Eleanor,	m. Spring, 1.
Elizabeth,	m. Baker, 1.
"	m. Bridge, 1.
"	m. Dudley, 2.
"	m. Frary, 2.
"	m. Gray, 1.
"	m. Hildreth, 1.
"	m. Peirce, 1.
"	m. Stoughton, 2.
"	m. Whale, 1.
Ellen,	m. Dickerman, 1.
"	m. Green, 1.
Frances,	m. Jackson, 1.
Grace,	m. Barron, 1.
"	m. Jennison, 1.
Hannah,	m. T. Bartlett, 1.
"	m. Chadwick, 1.
"	m. Dickman, 3.
"	m. Dwight, 1. x2.
"	m. Hawkins, 1.
"	m. Livermore, 3.
Jane,	m. Andrews, 1.
"	m. Flanders, 1.
"	m. Goodnow, 1.
"	m. Stevenson, 1.
Jean,	m. Gray, 3.
Joan,	m. Cleeve, 1.
"	m. Gray, 2.
Joanna,	m. Badcock, 1. x2,
"	m. Mead, 1.
"	m. Winn, 1.
Judith,	m. Foster, 1.
"	m. Learned, 1.
Katherine,	m. Stevens, 1.
"	m. Toll, 1.
"	m. Wheeler, 2.
Lydia,	m. Bates, 1.
Mabel,	m. Reed, 1.
Margaret,	m. Barrett, 1.
Margaret,	m. Bean, 1.
"	m. How, 1.
"	m. Jackson, 1.
"	m. Tidd, 1.
"	m. Warren, 4.
Martha,	m. Bent, 1.
"	m. Cheney, 1.
"	m. Minot, 1.
"	m. Peirce, 3.
Mary,	m. Bacon, 5.
"	m. Bean, 2.
"	m. Beech, 1.
"	m. Blandford, 1.
"	m. Bradish, 1.
"	m. Carter, 1.
"	m. Child, 1. (Benj.)
"	m. Coolidge, 7.
"	m. Cutler, 1.
"	m. Cutler, 2.
"	m. Davenport, 1.
"	m. Dimmock, 1.
"	m. Fiske, 1.
"	m. Fitch, 1.
"	m. Flagg, 1.
"	m. Grout, 1.
"	m. Howe, 1.
"	m. Kimball, 2.
"	m. Lakin, 2.
"	m. Leighton, 1.
"	m. Ocington, 1.
"	m. Perkins, 1.
"	m. Pidge, 1.
"	m. Richardson, 1.
Rebecca,	m. Allen, 1.
Ruth,	m. Livermore, 9.
"	m. Plummer, 1.
Phebe,	m. Dyer, 2.
Prudence,	m. Frary, 1.
Sarah,	m. Barrett, 2.
"	m. Gove, 3.
"	m. Hildreth, 1.
"	m. Lane, 1.
"	m. Muzzy, 3.
"	m. Shepard, 1.
"	m. Swett, 1.
"	m. Underwood, 1.
"	m. Witt, 1.
Susanna,	m. Blott, 1.
"	m. Fiske, 7.
"	m. Manning, 1.
"	m. Perkins, 2.
"	m. Whipple, 1.
Tabitha,	m. Hobbs, 1.
Temperance,	m. Hyde, 1.
Waitstill,	m. Death, 2.
Total	126.

UNIDENTIFIED WIVES

Both Christian Name and Surname Unknown.

Rev. Stephen Bachiler, 1.
Richard Bartlett, 1.
Augustine Bearse, 1.
William Bullard, 2.
Isaac Dickman, 2.
William Eastow, 1.
Robert Fletcher, 1.
John George, 1.
William Lakin, 1.
Barnabas Lamson, 1.
Hopestill Leland, 1.
Ens. Moses Paine, gent. 1.
John Perry I, 1.
Alexander Shapleigh, 1.
Nicholas Wyeth, 1.
Total 15.

English ancestors noted, 248.

I.

FRANK LEIGHTON HARRINGTON

1902-

ROBERT DUDLEY HARRINGTON

1903-

LILLIA LEIGHTON (HARRINGTON) MOLDER

1904-

ANNA GROUT (HARRINGTON) MOSHER

1906-

FRANK CHESTER HARRINGTON

1876-

FRANCIS ALFRED HARRINGTON

1846-1922

ROXANNA MARIA GROUT

1850-1900

LEORA LEIGHTON

1879-

FRANK LEIGHTON

1848-1895

LILLIA HANNAH DUDLEY

1852-1924

CAPT. DANIEL HARRINGTON	CAPT. FRANCIS HARRINGTON	LT. NATHANIEL HARRINGTON	1
1802-1863	1777-1841	RUTH STONE	2
	LYDIA PERRY	JOSIAH PERRY	3
	1776-1868	LYDIA FLAGG	4
CLARISSA GRAY	NATHANIEL GRAY	REUBEN GRAY	5
1809-1885	1775-1823	LYDIA MILLETT	6
	PATTY DICKMAN	JOHN DICKMAN	7
	1775-1865	PHEBE GIBBS	8
SILAS GROUT	JONATHAN GROUT	THOMAS GROUT	9
1800-1879	1762-1849	ABIGAIL PARMENTER	10
	OLIVE JONES	FRANCIS JONES	11
	1762-1848	ELIZABETH LIVERMORE	12
ELIZA DRAPER	ZENAS DRAPER	CAPT. JOHN DRAPER	13
1811-1869	1772-1853	REBECCA MUZZY	14
	JEMIMA ALLEN	ISRAEL ALLEN	15
	1773-1846	THANKFUL GREENWOOD	16
FRANCIS ALBERT LEIGHTON	FRANCIS LEIGHTON	REUBEN LEIGHTON	17
1813-1904	1791-1862	HANNAH HILDRETH	18
	MARY READ	WILLARD READ	19
	1790-1842	OLIVE MINOT	20
HANNAH PERRY	WILLIAM PERRY	SAMUEL PERRY	21
1813-1896	1777-	ELIZABETH ROWE	22
	HANNAH LELAND	ADAM LELAND	23
	1781-	PRUDENCE LELAND	24
JOSEPH SMITH DUDLEY	REV. JAMES DUDLEY	BENJAMIN DUDLEY	25
1826-1872	1797-1883	HANNAH SWETT	25A
		ELIZABETH SMITH	26
	LUCINDA WHITTIER	JOSIAH WHITTIER	27
	1800-1882	POLLY SHEPARD	28
SARAH ANN LAMSON	WILLIAM LAMSON	NATHANIEL LAMSON	29
1824-1903	1796-1888	MIRIAM DYER	30
	PAULINA CONY DENNISON	ROBERT DENNISON	31
	1800-	SALLY HOWE	32